

GOVERNMENT OF INDIA  
DEPARTMENT OF ARCHAEOLOGY  
CENTRAL ARCHAEOLOGICAL  
LIBRARY

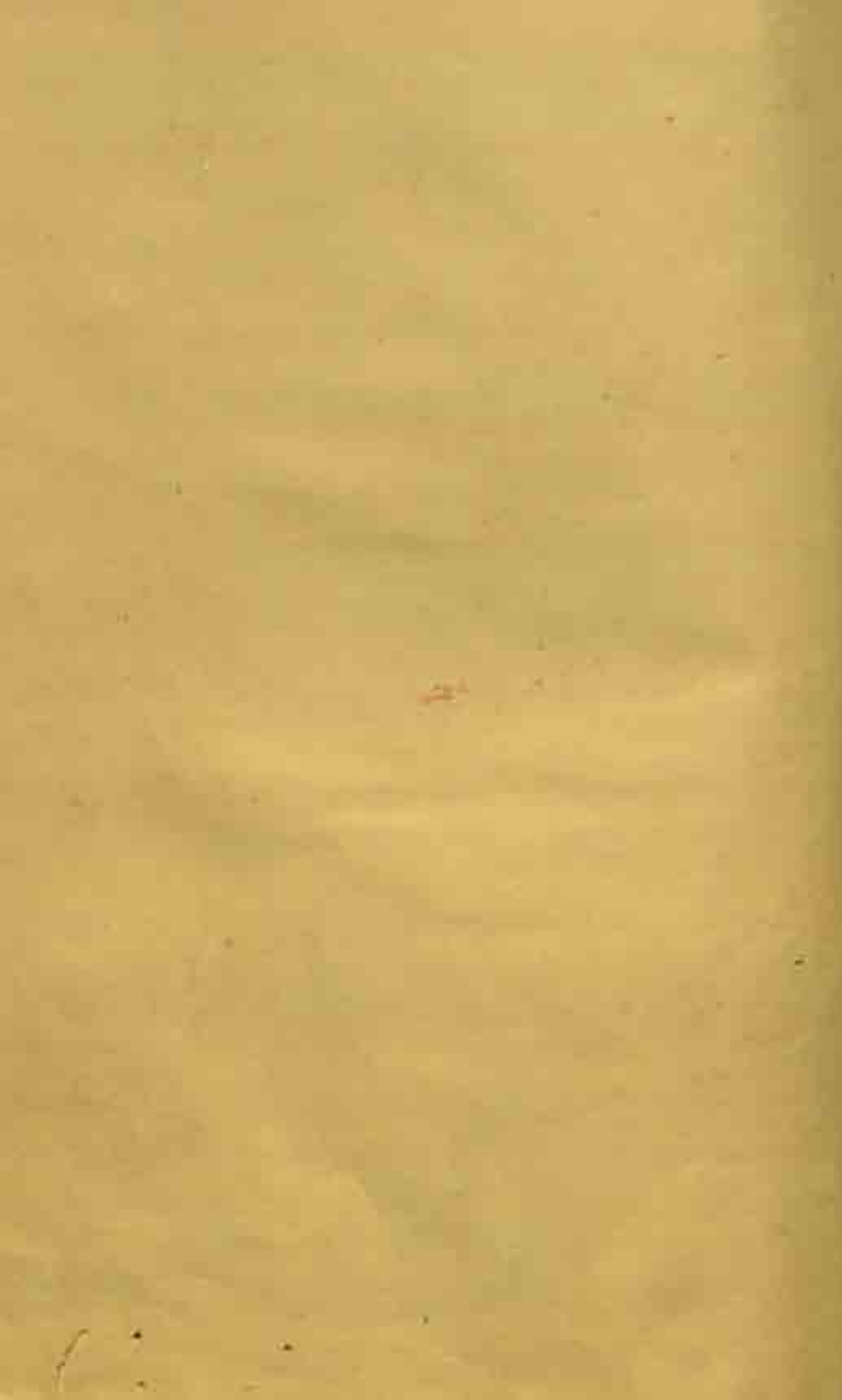
---

CLASS 303 59

CALL No. R 910.3095431G

G. H. A. D. / Ben







# GAZETTEER

FOR THE

HAIDARABAD ASSIGNED DISTRICTS,

Commonly called BERAR.

**30359**

1870.

R 910-30954316  
G.H.A.D./Ber

*Edited by A. D. Lyall, Commissioner of West Berar.*

Bombay:

PRINTED BY THE

EDUCATION SOCIETY'S PRESS, BYCULLA.

1870



IDENTIFICATION NO. 30259  
LOCAL HI

Ac

Date

Call No.

30259  
19.2.57  
2910.3095416G  
G.H.A.D/Bez

## PREFACE.

---

In October 1867 the Government of India issued orders for the compilation of a Gazetteer of the Haidarâbâd Assigned Districts.

Toward the end of 1868 two Gazetteers had been sent in—one for Ellichpûr district, by Captain Szczepanski; the other from Captain J. Bushby, for Winn district. In acknowledging receipt of this last Gazetteer the Resident thus laid out the plan upon which he desired the whole Gazetteer to be prepared for publication. The Reports for all the districts were to be first collected, and their respective merits submitted to general review, in order to “the classification and (if need be) condensation of the information afforded—not only on one consistent system, but also with regard to the proportions that should be allotted to the several component parts of the whole work. “In this way tautology would be avoided.”

These were the instructions according to which the work was to be edited. But though two out of the six District Gazetteers were sent up by the end of 1868, the other four had not, I believe, been even begun; and it was apparent that, what with the pressure of routine business, and the constant change of officers, the task of making out a Gazetteer pressed rather heavily upon Deputy Commissioners. Yet it was essential to work expeditiously, for much of the material which goes to form a Gazetteer will not keep. Figures, and even facts, vary from year to year; statistics become out of date; railways and famines revolutionize countries; territorial limits change; head-quarters are shifted; the compiler toils in vain after an energetic administration; and in Berâr a turn of politics might leave him, before an exhaustive description were completed, with no British province to describe.

So the attempt to lay upon Deputy Commissioners the task of elaborating these Reports for their districts was abandoned, and instead they were asked to set about collecting materials to be arranged under a classification which was circulated for use. And the task was also shortened by withdrawing from this classified list those subjects which either demanded special knowledge (as geology), or comprehensive treatment for the entire province, as in the case of history.

The consequence of this alteration of the original method has been that a Gazetteer, complete in all its parts, for each district became impossible. Four out of the six Gazetteers at contemplated were never written, while the rough sketches of

memoranda that were eventually obtained differed widely in quantity and quality. Then by the time that these had been collected from various sources many portions of the earlier Gazetteers had become more or less obsolete, and most of the remainder needed revision. Moreover, the general chapters on history and geology superseded or absorbed corresponding district sections. It was therefore resolved, with the consent of the authors of the finished Reports, to alter the whole plan of the Gazetteer for the province—to break up the divisions by districts, and to substitute an arrangement according to subjects. The Editor was thereby enabled to avail himself more effectually of all contributions received; to select the good and reject the bad parts of an article without appearing to prune too unmercifully; and to give each district its share of the advantage gained by massing under one chapter the whole array of facts and figures bearing upon one subject.

By this alliance of forces each district supplies the others' deficiency, and gaps are reinforced along the whole line; while such information as is forthcoming can be presented in the handiest formation and most convenient series. This gain, such as it is, has been made, at any rate, without any sacrifice of things essential; since the territorial limits of our districts have only very recently been determined, and have been marked out upon considerations with which the Gazetteer has no real concern.

This brief account of the process by which the Gazetteer has been put together is intended to explain why its internal arrangement is not throughout symmetrical. Chapters IX. and XIV. contain each a complete article, and Chapter VIII. is almost entirely of one piece: for these the Editor is exclusively responsible, both as to substance and style, since nothing has been absorbed or extracted without acknowledgment from the district papers. The remaining chapters are prefaced by a sort of introduction, meant usually to bring the subject within compass of a general survey before going into details, sometimes meant to supply omissions in the descriptions that follow. But this introduction has more than once spread out into a kind of separate dissertation.

Then, after the introductions, come *District Selections*, chosen out of all the materials provided by district officers.

It will be noticed that every chapter has not a "selection" for each of all six districts, because, as has been mentioned above, only two complete Gazetteers were obtained; and so long as enough had been said on any topic six separate contributions were not insisted upon.

The whole work, as now sent forth with permission of the Government at Hyderabad, might

present Editor believes that a Gazetteer should be restricted within somewhat narrow conditions of time and space—of time, because much of its contents will not keep; of space, because to be useful a Gazetteer must be brief and compendious. The first object of the publication is taken to be that of presenting a statistical account of the province, of its people, its social state, economy, and natural resources, with some narrative of its antecedent history as framework and background to the picture. The second object—as yet very inadequately attained—should be (it is conceived) to encourage and promote the compilation for each province of something like what is called in England a County History. But with regard to this object the business of an English official editor is only to point the way; and in the Berár Gazetteer this has been attempted by inserting here and there (especially in Chapter X.) much minute local description which is of interest only to the provincials. The fulfilment of such a project must be left to the people themselves; many years hence, when one of our educated natives shall have contracted some tincture of real literary taste, he may take to collecting and preserving the annals of his province, which are now fast disappearing as the “old order changeth, yielding place to new.”

However, the Gazetteer now produced may serve as a first edition, to be much improved hereafter. The author of the papers on Ellichpūr district is Captain H. S. Szczepanski, Deputy Commissioner, whose description of Ellichpūr City and its environs is good. The accounts of Molghāt were composed by Captain K. L. Mackenzie, excepting certain portions taken from a Report by Captain Farrar. The Wán Gazetteer was written by Mr. C. A. Davies, Extra Assistant Commissioner, under the superintendence of Captain J. Bushby, Deputy Commissioner. For Amráoti some very useful articles were prepared by Captain J. Alexander, and it is unlucky that many of his commercial statistics lost their original value through delay in their publication. In Akola the work had been quite neglected until in 1869 it was made over to Mr. J. H. Burns, who wrote all the selected pieces for that important district. They are marked, for the most part, by that exact knowledge which is possessed only by writers who (so to speak) have seen and handled what they describe. To Mr. Burns the Gazetteer is indebted for much solid information which, on certain topics, his contributions alone supply. Major J. Allardyce exerted himself to procure valuable material for Buldāna; and by him Mr. Nárāyan Wāman, Deputy Educational Inspector, was induced to write the creditable, because accounts of towns in that district.

“n. outside Berár—from “ Oldham, Super-  
the



Madras Army; and from Major P. Elphinstone, of the Survey Department—have been acknowledged in the text; while the *Gazetteer* is much indebted to the Surveyor General's Office (to Captain W. G. Murray particularly) for two maps.

The system of spelling native words which has been used in this *Gazetteer* is that which has been authoritatively prescribed for all India—with this exception, that the Editor has taken upon himself to substitute accents for prosodial marks. The accentuation is not consistent throughout, but there are no misleading blunders in the principal words. The principle of the transliteration need not here be defended, save by the remark that, so far as concerns the spelling of a *Gazetteer*, this system seems to have been opposed from a point of view too exclusively English. The question may be said to be not so much what letters convey certain sounds most easily and surely to the ear of an Englishman, but what letters may best serve as a common vehicle of sound to the several nations who read English in India. Now for this purpose there can be no doubt that a system which assigns to each single vowel its separate sound, that can be rendered in no other way, is superior to the arbitrary English pronunciation, which has been formed merely by custom; while for neatness and concise construction of words the use of single instead of double vowels has a manifest advantage in appearance.

A. C. L.





# BERAR

Scale 10 Miles = 1 Inch



Boundary of	Distance
East District	1. Black line
	2. Red line
	3. Blue line
West District	1. Black line
	2. Red line
	3. Blue line

REFERENCES:  
 Chief Towns of Districts  
 Chief Towns  
 Railways and Stations  
 Road Towns & Railway Stations



# TABLE OF CONTENTS.

CHAP.	PAGE
I. GENERAL DESCRIPTION .....	1
Position .....	1
Boundaries .....	1
Area .....	3
District Selections:—	
Elichpúr .....	3
Amrāoti .....	4
Akola .....	4
Baldāna .....	5
Bāsim .....	6
Wān .....	6
II. MOUNTAINS, GEOLOGY, AND MINERALS—	
<i>Sec. I. Mountains and Geological Formation</i> .....	7
Elevation .....	7
Physical Features .....	7
Soil .....	12
District Selections:—	
Elichpúr .....	15
Amrāoti .....	16
Akola .....	16
Baldāna .....	19
Bāsim .....	20
Wān .....	20
<i>Sec. II. Minerals</i> .....	21
Salt Wells .....	21
Lake of Lenār, saline deposits of .....	24
Coal .....	25
District Selections:—	
Baldāna .....	24
Wān .....	25
III. FORESTS .....	27
Bābdi Reserves .....	29



## CHAP.

## PAGE

## III. FORESTS—(continued).

## District Selections :—

Elichpūr .....	28
Melghāt .....	28
Akola .....	29
Buldāna .....	30
Wān .....	30
Bāsim .....	32

## IV. RIVERS..... 32

Perennial .....	33
-----------------	----

Natural Lake .....	33
--------------------	----

Tanks .....	33
-------------	----

Water Storage .....	33
---------------------	----

## District Selections :—

Elichpūr .....	33
Melghāt .....	34
Akola .....	35
Buldāna .....	37
Bāsim .....	37
Wān .....	38

## V. CLIMATE..... 40

Thermometrical Observations.....	40
----------------------------------	----

Meteorological Tables.....	40
----------------------------	----

Rainfall.....	40
---------------	----

Mortuary Statistics.....	41
--------------------------	----

## District Selections :—

Elichpūr .....	42
Melghāt .....	42
Akola .....	45
Buldāna .....	49
Bāsim .....	50
Wān .....	51

## VI. UNCULTIVATED PRODUCE, AND WILD ANIMALS..... 52

## Sec. I. Uncultivated Produce..... 52

Dyes .....	52, 53
------------	--------

Gums.....	52, 54
-----------	--------

Fruits .....	52, 55
--------------	--------

Wax .....	52
-----------	----

Fibres .....	52, 53
--------------	--------

## CHAP.

## PAGE

VI. UNSCULTIVATED PRODUCE, AND WILD ANIMALS (*continued*).

## District Selections:—

Melghát .....	52
Elichpúr .....	53
Akola .....	53
Baldána .....	54
Wán .....	55
Básim .....	55
Sec. II. <i>Wild Animals and Birds</i> .....	57
Birds .....	57
Mammals .....	59
Fish .....	61

## District Selections:—

Melghát .....	61
Akola .....	61
Elichpúr .....	62
Baldána .....	62
Wán .....	63

## VII. CULTIVATED PRODUCE; MODE OF HUSBANDRY, &amp;c. .... 64

Sec. I. <i>Agriculture</i> —General remarks on .....	64
" II. <i>Division of Produce</i> .....	65
" III. <i>Mode of Husbandry</i> .....	66
" IV. <i>Harvest</i> .....	68
Opium .....	69
Cultivation of Cotton .....	69
Sec. V. <i>Seasons</i> .....	73
Principal Kinds of Agricultural Produce .....	73
Statistics of Cultivation, Produce, and Labour .....	86—88

## District Selections:—

Elichpúr .....	77
Melghát .....	77
Akola .....	78
Baldána .....	80
Wán .....	82
Básim .....	85

VIII. LAND TENURES .....

Sec. I. <i>By Cultivation Occupancy</i> .....	90
" II. <i>Tenure by Office</i> .....	99
" III. <i>Tenure by Grant</i> .....	100
" IV. <i>Religious and Charitable Grants</i> .....	103
" V. <i>Personal Grants</i> .....	104

B B C

VIII. LAND TENURES (*continued*).

Registered Landholders .....	108
------------------------------	-----

## District Selections :—

Akola .....	104
Wán .....	108
Baldana .....	107

## IX. HISTORY .....

Pras-Mahomedan Period .....	111
Mahomedan Period .....	111
Period of Independence .....	112
Moghal Period .....	116
Period of double Government, Marátha and Nizám .....	120
Expulsion of Maráthas .....	122
Nizám's Sovereignty .....	125
Treaty of 1853 .....	128
Territorial Changes .....	134
Present State of the Country .....	136

## X. PRINCIPAL TOWNS AND REMARKABLE PLACES .....

Principal Towns .....	138
Remarkable Places .....	138
Antiquities .....	138

## District Selections :—

Mulghát .....	140
Elichpúr .....	144
Amráoti .....	154
Akola .....	159
Baldana .....	165
Báim .....	173
Wán .....	179

## XI. POPULATION .....

Sec. I. Census Returns and Statistics .....	180
" II. Social Divisions .....	180
" III. Religion and Castes .....	186
Sketch of the Banjáras of Berár .....	189
Account of the Hathkars of Berár .....	195
	200

## District Selections :—

Mulghát .....	202
Amráoti .....	205
Akola .....	212

CHAP.	PAGE
XI. POPULATION ( <i>continued</i> ).	
District Selections ( <i>continued</i> ).	
Buldāna .....	215
Ellichpūr .....	217
Wān .....	219
<i>Sec. IV. Local Distribution of Races</i> .....	221
<i>" V. Languages</i> .....	224
XII. TRADE AND MANUFACTURES .....	225
<i>Sec. I. Trade</i> .....	225
Cotton trade.....	226—229
Total Imports and Exports .....	229
Amrāoti and Khānḡaon.....	229—233
District Selections :—	
Melghāt .....	233
Ellichpūr .....	233
Akola .....	234
Amrāoti .....	235
Wān .....	236
Buldāna .....	236
Bāsim .....	236
<i>Sec. II. Manufactures</i> .....	236
District Selections :—	
Melghāt .....	237
Ellichpūr .....	237
Akola .....	237
Wān .....	238
XIII. COMMUNICATIONS .....	238
Roads .....	238
Railroads.....	239
District Selections :—	
Melghāt .....	240
Ellichpūr .....	240
Amrāoti .....	241
Akola .....	243
Buldāna .....	244
Bāsim .....	244
Wān .....	245

CHAP.	PAGE
XIV. ADMINISTRATION .....	245
<i>Sec. I. Before Assignment</i> .....	245
Administrative Divisions.....	245
Assessment of Revenue .....	246
List of Sirkārs and their Assessment .....	248
State of Cultivation in 1853.....	255
<i>Sec. II. British Administration</i> .....	256
Revenue Returns for 1870 .....	262
Statistics of Cultivation and Rent.....	264—269
<i>Sec. III. Education</i> .....	273
IV. Military .....	274
V. Police and Jails .....	275
VI. Judicial Statistics .....	279

# THE BERAR GAZETTEER.

## CHAPTER I.

### GENERAL DESCRIPTION.

THE word Berár signifies now, politically and geographically, the districts which have been assigned by His Highness, the Nizám to the British Government under the treaties of 1853 and 1861, though it has had different meanings at different periods, as the historical chapter will show. The actual position and boundaries of the existing province are marked on the map annexed to this Gazetteer. Berár forms the northernmost portion of the Haidarábád State, running up from the south with a breadth gradually narrowing until an extreme point touches the Tapti river, half-surrounded on the east, north, and north-west by the Central Provinces, and meeting the Khándesh district of the Bombay Presidency along a section of about forty miles of its western border. The Gáwilgarh hills—a range belonging to the Sátputra mountains—form the geographical boundary of Berár on the north, with a deep indent made by the Melghát tract; on the east its frontier is marked accurately by the Wardha river down to its confluence with the Painganga, and on the south by the Painganga for about two-thirds of the frontier's length. From the map it might be guessed that these convenient water-lines are natural and ancient provincial boundaries, yet they were both marked out by very recent treaties; thus illustrating rather remarkably the general rule that a frontier which follows river-courses is always political and comparatively modern. On the west the border of Berár is merely an artificial line cutting across a broad valley from the Sátputra mountains to the hills on which stands Ajanta, and proceeding southward over these hills until it turns eastward by a sharp angle near Jáina. This Ajanta range intersects the whole province from west to east, and its steep ridge divides the interior geography into two systems. Setting aside the Melghát mountain tract as abnormal, we have two distinct sections of Berár—the Páyanghát or lowland country, bounded on the north by the Gáwilgarh hills, and on the south by the outer scarp of the Ajanta range; and the Báloghát or upland country above the Ajanta ridge, sloping down southward beyond the gháts or passes which lead up it. So that the Páyanghát is a wide valley running up eastward between this ridge

General  
Description



General  
Description.

and the Gáwliugh hills like a long back-water or deep bay, varying in breadth from forty to fifty miles, and broader toward the end than at its mouth. The surface of this valley is not flat or even; it rises and descends by very long low waves with their troughs cutting mostly north and south, flowing up eastward to a point just beyond Amráoti; here this formation is broken up by a chain of low hills that run in a north-westerly direction across the plain. These hills mark a change in the country's watershed. Westward of them the main slope of the valley is toward the west, from the point where the Párua river makes almost a right angle by its sudden turn; but eastward of Amráoti the streams take an opposite direction, and their course is to the Wardha or some of its affluents.

The Páyanghát valley contains all the best land in Berár; it is full of that deep-rich black alluvial soil called *regur*, of almost inexhaustible fertility, and it undulates just enough to maintain a natural system of drainage, which is probably very favourable to the productive powers of the land. Here and there are barren tracts, where the hills spread out simple skirts far into the plain, covered with round stones and scrub jungles; or where a few outlying flat-topped hills, often with hummocks or humps looking like huge cairns on their crowns, stand forward beyond the ranks to which they belong. But there is nothing picturesque about this broad strip of alluvial champaign country; it is very destitute of trees, except near the villages close under the hills; and beside the Párua it has hardly a perennial stream. In the early autumn it is one sheet of cultivation, and looks fresh enough, but from the beginning of the hot season, when the crops have been gathered, its generally monotonous plain is relieved by neither verdure, shade, nor water, and the landscape is desolate and depressing.

However, the aspect of the country above the passes which lead to the Bálághát is quite different. Here is the extreme northern limit of the tableland of the Dakhan; the sides and summits of the outer hills are covered with low forest; from their crests the main slope of the lands is southward; wide basalt downs follow each other in successive expanses of open fields sloping down to shallow channels, which carry off the water like gutters between two pents of a low roof. The trees are finer, and the groves more frequent, than in the valley below; water is more plentiful and nearer to the surface. This is the character of much of the Bálághát highlands in the west of Berár, where they fall southward toward the Nizám's country by gradual decline, and by a series of ridges or steppes. But the whole face of the Bálághát has no uniform features; it stretches into downs and dales where it is most open; then it gets broken up into flat-topped hills and steep ravines; while in its eastern section the country is still more sharply accidented by a splitting-up of the main hill-range, which has caused that variety of low-lying plains, high plateaus, fertile bottoms, and rocky wastes which is sketched in the description of the Wán district.

Speaking roughly, it may be said that when you have crossed the line of 77° longitude, beyond which the Bálághát watershed falls decidedly eastward, the wide-spreading downs disappear entirely; you reach a tract in which the horizon is bounded on all sides by long-sweeping hill-

ridges, enclosing vales whose floor seems to the traveller to undulate like a chopping sea. From the Máhár hill-fort, which crowns the point of a promontory of the Haiderábád territories jutting out into the south-eastern side of Berár, the landscape, as seen from an eminence of about one thousand feet, wears the look of a platform or table, upon which various forms of huge fantastic earthworks have been projected or upheaved,—conical barrows, long flat-topped mounds like gigantic graves, huge sharp-backed banks running right across the open, and the higher distant hill-ranges enclosing the whole. There is much cultivation on the ground-floor among these elevations; but the blackish barren rock, and the great extent of scanty jungle forest, give a dreary countenance to the general out-look.

The total area of the province may be reckoned at 17,000 square miles, or a little more. So that Berár is in size about equal to the kingdom of Greece, which has 17,650 square miles without the Ionian Islands. But the population of Berár is just double that of Greece in 1861—

Berár .....	2,220,074 { 1867 }
Greece .....	1,096,810 { 1861 }

The length of Berár from east to west is about 150 miles, and its breadth averages 144 miles. It is between longitudes  $76^{\circ}$  and  $79^{\circ} 13'$ , and is traversed by  $19^{\circ} 30'$  to  $21^{\circ} 46'$  parallels of north latitude.

## DISTRICT SELECTIONS.

## Elichpur.

The district of Elichpur is the most northerly one in the Haider-ábád Assigned Districts. The shape is irregular, but it extends as far north as  $21^{\circ} 46'$  and south to  $20^{\circ} 51'$  latitude, and east and west to  $76^{\circ} 40'$  and  $78^{\circ} 30'$  east longitude.

The district is bounded on the north by the Tapti river, the Baitál and Chindwára districts of the Central Provinces, on the west by the Nímér and Akols districts, on the east by the Wardha river, and on the south by the Amráoti district. It has not yet been surveyed, but by rough measurement the area is about 3,160 square miles. It includes that portion of the Gáwilgarh hill-range

called Gángra or Melghát,\* and the land at the base of that range from the Wardha river on the east to the Sháimúr stream on the west. All the hill country lies within the Melghát; the rest is flat, sloping gently to the south, drained by numerous small streams flowing into the Wardha and Párna rivers. The country is well studded with mango-trees, and when the green crops cover it it has a very park-like appearance.

The taluk of Melghát, or as it is sometimes called Gángra, lies between the degrees of  $21^{\circ} 11'$  and  $21^{\circ} 46'$  north latitude, and  $76^{\circ} 40'$  and

\* From its principal northern pass or outlet (páth).



General  
Description.

77° 40' east longitude. Measured on the map, its extreme length, north and south, is thirty-eight miles; and its extreme breadth, east and west, sixty miles.

On the north it is bounded by a portion of the Baitāl district, Central Provinces, and the Tapti river, dividing it from Nimār; on the east by the Tapti river and a portion of the Nimār district, Central Provinces; on the south by the taluks of Jalgaon and Akot (Akola district) and the taluk of Elichpūr; and on the west by the Baitāl district of the Central Provinces.

As computed by the Survey the area of Melghāt is 1,625 square miles.

This taluk, being merely a section of the Sātpura range, is extremely rugged, and broken into a succession of hills and valleys. The main ridge or watershed of the Sātpuras, rising at Bairāt to 4,000 feet above the sea, runs through from east to west almost parallel to, and a few miles distant from, the plain of Berār on the south. The broadside of this main ridge terminates towards the south very abruptly in some places, by sheer scarps of trap-rock over a thousand feet deep, forming round the station of Chikalka those magnificent cliffs and chasms by which its scenery is so markedly accentuated; while the ranges branching out northwards go gradually down in a succession of plateaux and gentle slopes till lost in the valley of the Tapti.

## Amra'oti District.

The district of Amra'oti lies between 20° 23' and 21° 7' north latitude, and between 77° 24' and 78° 13' east longitude. It is bounded on the north by the Elichpūr district; on the south by the Bāsim and Wān districts; on the east by the river Wardha; and on the west by the Akola and Elichpūr districts.

The area is said to be 2,565 square miles, but this cannot be known for certain till the survey is completed. The population on the 7th of November 1867 being 497,256, this computation would give 157 persons to each square mile.

## Akola District.

The Akola district derives its name from its chief station. It consists of a not inconsiderable portion of the level champaign country described in ancient Indian archives as "Sirkār Narnāla," Subah Berār† Pāyaghat,\* and now generally known as the rich valley of "Berār."

\* Narnāla, a hill-fort north of Akot, the sanitarium for this district.

† Berār. Several explanations, all more or less unsatisfactory as being connected with the mythology of the country, are given of the origin of this word. It means the country separated by the Wardha—"Wārā" = Berār. It is disputed that Berār is not properly the country on both sides the Wardha. Admitting this, we have Wārā within the Wardha retaining the name which has died out on the other bank.—[Note by Mr. J. H. Burns.]

It lies between  $20^{\circ} 23'$  and  $21^{\circ} 10'$  north latitude, and  $76^{\circ} 25'$  and  $77^{\circ} 19'$  east longitude, in an almost square block right across, north and south, from hill-range to hill-range. Its square shape is disturbed by a small arm, a thirty-mile extension necessarily included under administrative arrangements (as a portion of a taluk and pargana), lying on the north-west between the hills and the Pârna river, which drains the valley. This river runs through the district east and west, with a northerly inclination of six and a half miles in the sixty-three miles extent contained in it, and divides it into two almost equal parts.

General Description.

Physical Features.

The district is bounded on the north by the Sâtpura\* range of hills; on the east by the East Berâr division, Elichpâr district; on the south by the Sâtmâl or Ajanta range continuation; and on the west by the Baldâna district up to the Pârna, and by Khandesh on the north of that river, save where it just touches the Central Provinces above Jalgaum.

Boundaries.

Its greatest length, north and south, is seventy-two miles; and its greatest breadth, east and west, sixty-three miles.

Area.

It contains 1,726,625½ acres, or 2,697½ square miles.

41,197 acres, or 64 miles, are alienated land held rent-free as jâgîrs (integral villages), and as inâm (detached freeholds).

The remainder (1,685,428½ acres, or 2,633½ square miles) appertains to the State.

In this quantity there are (1869) 34,671½ acres, or 54 square miles, of entirely unarable land; 31,762½ acres, or 49½ square miles, are river and nalla beds and tanks; 4,128 acres, or 6½ square miles, are taken up in bâbûl reserves; 6,750½ acres, or 10½ square miles, are taken up in village sites; 53,460½ acres, or 83½ square miles, are reserved for pasturage; and 101,969 acres, or 1,578½ square miles, are absorbed in various public uses: leaving 1,453,586½ acres, or 2,271 square miles, of arable land yielding rent, and of which 1,26,583 acres, or 2,072½ square miles, are under cultivation, and 127,003½ acres, or 198½ square miles, are waste.

### Bulda'na District.

The Baldâna district forms the south-western portion of the West Berâr division of the Haidarâbâd Assigned Districts. It lies between  $19^{\circ} 50'$  and  $21^{\circ}$

General description.

Situation and boundaries.

north latitude, and  $76^{\circ}$  and  $76^{\circ} 51'$  east longitude. It is bounded on the north by the river Pârna; on the east by the districts of Akola and Basim; on the south by the Nizâm's territory; and on the west by the same territory and a portion of Khandesh district in the Bombay Presidency. Of the three taluks into which it is divided, the southern two form a part of the tract of country known as Berâr Bâlâghât, or Berâr above the

\* The Sâtpura hills, in Sanscrit. \*\* Vindhyâdri, or rather a part of the Vindhya mountain-system.

General  
Description.

gháts, while the third is in the valley of the Párna or Berár Proper. The military cantonments of Jálua and Hingoli are about twelve miles outside the borders of the district, to the west and south respectively. The area of the district is 6,808 square miles, and its population, as ascertained by the census taken in 1867, is 400,005 souls.

Area and population.

Above the gháts the general contour of the country may be described as a succession of small plateaux decreasing in elevation from the north-

Physical features.

ward, where the greatest height is attained, to the extreme south, where a series of small gháts bound the district and separate it from His Highness the Nizám's dominions. The small plateaux above mentioned are intersected by streams running through fertile valleys, which, though of small extent, contain most of the villages in the northern and western portions of the district. These streams, though not perennial, supply water for the greater portion of the year; while in the valleys there are, besides, numbers of wells yielding particularly pure and good water. Towards the eastern side of the district the country assumes more the character of undulating high lands, favoured with soil of remarkably fine quality, and yielding crops of wheat which will bear comparison with any produced in India.

### Básim District.

The boundaries of the Básim district are: *North*—Portions of the Akola and Amráoti district; *South*—The Panjanga and the country of the Nizám; *West*—Buldána district; *East*—The Wán district.

Boundaries.

General description.

Area.

The exact area is not known, but is entered at 2,451 square miles by approximate estimate.

This district may be said to be from  $19^{\circ}30'$  to  $20^{\circ}25'$  longitude, and latitude  $76^{\circ}40'$  to  $78^{\circ}$ . As the districts of

Position.

Akola, Amráoti, and Ellichpúr may be called the lowlands of Berár, so Básim, Buldána, and Wán may be called its highlands.

Of the two taluks in this district, Básim is in part a rich tableland with a land revenue of Rs. 2,07,097-14-10, of which Rs. 13,718-2-10 is on account of jágir land. Pásad is principally a succession of low waste hills, the soil of which is often of too poor a quality to supply anything but a very poor quality of grass. The land revenue is Rs. 1,14,908-13-0, of which Rs. 11,313-5-0 is on account of jágir land. The hollows between these hills are usually of the best soil; but only a small portion of this good soil has been as yet taken up.

\* Básim taluk is about 1,000 feet above the level of the sea; Pásad perhaps about 1,150 feet.

### Wu'n District.

The Wán district forms the south-east portion of the Haidarábád Assigned Districts. It is situated between  $77^{\circ}19'$  and  $79^{\circ}13'$  of north latitude, and

General description.



between  $19^{\circ} 30'$  and  $20^{\circ} 46'$  east longitude. It is bounded on the north by the Aurangabad district; on the east by Wardha and Chanda districts; on the south by the Nizam's dominions; and on the west by portions of the Basim and Aurangabad districts. The area is estimated at 3,957 square miles. The extreme length, east and west, is 114 miles.

General  
Description.  
Physical  
Features.

## CHAPTER II.

### MOUNTAINS, GEOLOGY, AND MINERALS.

#### SECTION I.—Mountains and Geological Formation.

The mass of hill-country which walls-in Berar on the north has been called the Gawilgarh range, from the fort of that name which stands on one of the highest mountain buttresses that directly overlook the plain. Seen from the plain below, this range bounds the horizon with a bold irregular sky-line, gradually rising higher as it runs from the west to the east, and accentuated by summit elevations varying from 3,000 to a maximum of above 4,000 feet.\* Its extent, general shape, and geological formation are described in the subjoined extracts from an article by Dr. Voysey in the Asiatic Researches.† It forms the outermost southern barrier of the mountain group called Sātpura, which is locally interpreted to mean seven-fold, because you cannot travel from the Berar valley to the Nerbada without crossing seven distinct ridges. Dr. Voysey writes (1823) :—

Mountains  
and  
Geological  
Formation.

"They" (the Gawilgarh hills) "take their rise at the confluence of the Purna and Tapi rivers, and, running nearly east and by north, terminate at a short distance beyond the sources of the Tapi and Wardha. To the southward they are bounded by the valley of Berar, and to the north by the course of the Tapi. The length of the range is about one hundred and sixty English miles, and average breadth from twenty to twenty-five miles.

"On the southward side they rise abruptly from the extensive plain of Berar, the average height of which is one thousand feet above the level of the sea, and tower above it to the height of two and three thousand feet. The descent to the bed of the Tapi is equally rapid, although the northern is less elevated than the southern side of the range. The outline of the land is generally flat, but much broken by ravines and by groups of flattened summits and isolated conoidal frusta. The summits and the flat land are generally remarkably destitute of trees, but thickly covered by long grass.

\* Subjoined are the principal elevations arranged in series from west to east :—

Bingara .....	2,600 feet.
Gari .....	2,100 "
Pipaddol .....	3,150 "
Dumaria .....	2,750 "
Barni .....	4,200 "
Chikalka .....	3,777 "
Gawilgarh .....	3,647 "

† Vol. XVIII. p. 157.

"The principal part of the whole range is formed of compact basalt, very much resembling that of the Giant's Causeway. It is found columnar in many places, and at Gáwílgarh it appears stratified, the summits of several ravines presenting a continued stratum of many thousand yards in length.

"The basalt frequently and suddenly changes into a wacken, of all degrees of induration, and, I may say, of every variety of composition usually found among trap-rock.

"In external appearance the columnar and semi-columnar basalt closely resembles that of the Giant's Causeway, possessing the same fracture, internal dark colour, and external brown crust. It is equally compact and sonorous. It, however, contains more frequently crystals of olivine, of basaltic hornblende, and of carbonate of lime. The fusibility of each is the same. Perhaps the basalt of the Gáwílgarh range more nearly resembles in every respect that of the *Ponce Mountain* in the *Mauritius*."

Below the Gáwílgarh range lies the Páyanghát, or valley of the Párna river. Its geology has been recently examined by Mr. A. B. Wynne, of the Geological Survey, who writes thus\* :—

"The valley of the Párna possesses but little variety of geological interest, and is principally distinguished by monotonous repetitions of features observable in crossing the Dakhan from the seaward to this locality, where each hill and ghát and undulating slope or plain exhibits similar kinds of nearly horizontal flows of gray amygdaloidal trap, with here and there a bed of harder texture of columnar structure, or of bright red bole, or alternations of these, the traps sometimes containing numerous zoölites.

"In the river valleys, and where superficial 'rain-wash' has accumulated, a light brown 'kunkury' alluvium is associated with calcareous sub-recent conglomerate below and black cotton soil above, one being quite as occasional and accidental as the other, the conglomerate or concrete being perhaps the most persistent along the river courses, the brown alluvium or (?) 'soda soil' more universal, and the cotton soil occurring subject only to the rule that it is always uppermost.

"The alluvium of this great plain, although of very considerable depth, and occupying so large an area, is as completely isolated from that of the neighbouring rivers as such a deposit can be said to be. A section crossing the valley from the Ajanta Gháts, by Edalábad across the Párna river, to the western termination of the Gáwílgarh range, would show the ordinary trap of the Dakhan forming the high ground at either end, and an undulating country between, which, viewed from above or from a distance, has a plain-like aspect,

\* Records of the Geological Survey, vol. ii., part 1.

but frequently exposes the rocks of which it is formed, consisting of the usual traps, here and there covered only by slight detrital accumulations of the same kinds as those of the Dakhan. Except on the very banks of the Pârna, no considerable quantity of alluvial matter would be found, and this does not extend far from the river at either side. North and south through Malkapûr a different section would be obtained. Here a wide space, chiefly on the south side of the Pârna, is occupied by fine brown calcareous alluvium with 'kankur,' and is connected by a narrow neck, at Piprâla, with the great alluvial deposit of this valley, which in thickness may exceed 150 feet; and nothing else save varieties of this is to be seen in or near the river from Dâdalgaon on its south bank eastwards up the stream to the 'mangam' or junction of the Pherli river, which enters the Pârna near Kowss, if we except two or three small exposures of trap in its bed near Piprâla, Pulsod, and about three miles west of Bars Golâgaon. The Pârna changes its course from the north-north-east at the junction of the above-named tributary, and thence takes a westerly direction, the alluvium on its south side seldom extending beyond an average of ten miles from the river, and nearly coinciding along its southern boundary with the Nâgpur extension of the Great Indian Peninsula railway, while on the north it reaches nearly to the base of the mountains. On the east its rather arbitrary and more or less indefinite boundary closely approaches the watershed of Elichpûr, and bending southward traverses undulating country, eventually reaching the flanks of the hills near Amrâoti.

"All round the margin of this alluvial tract is a belt of country that might, or might not, with propriety be included within it, although the surface-deposits there do not conceal the underlying rock, the exposure of which was taken as the chief guide in determining the line of boundary. On the north and east this tract of country is very stony, though nothing resembling an old beach is seen, and it may be supposed that streams descending from the mountains and hills have frequently travelled across this space, their courses subject to lateral deviation, covering the whole of it with coarser fragments brought down by floods at a time, perhaps, when the water of a lake or the sea occupied the basin of the finer alluvium, and arrested the boulder-bearing velocity of these mountain streams.

"In every part of the alluvium calcareous conglomerate or concrete is of common occurrence. It occasionally contains fragments of bone or fossil teeth of ruminants; but, although sought for, no large accumulation, nor even a large fragment, of these fossils was observed. Yet enough was seen to show an identity of the conditions under which these deposits and those of the Nârlada valley were formed. This sub-recent conglomerate is very frequent in the stony tract above mentioned. It was everywhere searched for worked flints but without success, although one flake was found in a quite similar deposit, forming the right bank of the Godâvari at Pâitân, in the Dakhan, at a considerable distance to the south.



Mountains,  
and  
Geological  
Formation.

"A deposit of varying thickness (within three feet) and but small lateral extent, consisting of fine dazzlingly white sand finely laminated, occurs in the alluvial bank of the Párna at Páráth. It appears to be composed of comminuted or disintegrated crystals of feldspars with a small admixture of clay. It did not appear to be formed of, or to contain, minute organisms, such as foraminifera, and was not elsewhere observed.

"Much of this Párna alluvium produces efflorescences of salts of soda chiefly, and in many places the wells sunk in it are brackish or salt. Over a wide tract on each side of the Párna river, north of Akola and thence eastward towards Amráoti, wells are specially sunk for obtaining common salt from highly saturated brine.

"Some of these salt-wells near Dahihánda, in the lands of Gauri, are from 120 to 130 feet in depth or probably more. They are sunk through yellow clay, then redder clay, and below this a coarse sand or fine gravel, from which the water issues with great force. They are lined with wicker-work in order to prevent the pottery vessels, in which the water is raised by hand, from breakage. The crystals of the salt are small, and it is rather dirty, but during the "Dhóp Kál," or hot season, it can be obtained whiter. The wells are numerous over the tract north of the river, and some also occur to the south.

"That the alluvium of the valley is of considerable depth may be, perhaps, inferred from the absence of numerous exposures of rock, as well as from the depth of walls and height of the river cliffs. The conglomerate, as usual, occurs in its lower portions, but was observed in some places west of Pátulla at different heights in the sections exposed. Its constant or frequent occurrence beneath the rest of the alluvium would not prove its being contemporaneous in all places, as the trap-rocks, upon which these deposits lie, cannot be presumed to have had a surface sufficiently even to have permitted this.

"Whether the whole of this alluvium was deposited in a lake, or by the river travelling from side to side of the valley under other conditions than at present obtain, does not appear. A former estuarine state of things may be indicated by the salt-bearing gravels, or a large salt-lake; but the even, though interrupted, surface of the alluvium is against the probability of its having been deposited by the Párna under present conditions; while want of information as to the relative levels obscures the possibility of determining whether the rocky country about Edalábád may not have formed a natural bond, flooding the country occupied by the alluvium; certainly the stream through most of this is sluggish, but it seems to be a rather strong assumption that no greater fall than the height of the river-banks where it enters this rocky tract—perhaps on an average not more than thirty feet—takes place within so great a distance as extends between this and the upper end of the alluvium about, or south-west of Amráoti.

"The hills and portion of the valley south of the Pârna river have been stated to consist of trap similar to that of the Dakhan. All the usual varieties of amygdaloid, zeolitic, columnar, hard, gray, and softer, ashy-looking traps occur, their stratification being very perceptible, and always nearly horizontal.

"Perhaps the most interesting geological feature of this country is the occurrence of a great fault, with a down-throw to the south, which may be very considerable, as it shifts the trap downwards for some two or three hundred feet visible, added to an unknown thickness of the trap which is buried by it, so that trap, of what exact horizon cannot be stated, is brought against the underlying Mâhâdeva or Bâgh (Tânda) sandstones. This fault crosses the country in an east and west direction, close to the foot of the Gâwîlgarh range north of Elichpûr, where the abrupt southern scarp of the range shows these sandstones occupying the interiors of open curves in the trap like those just now mentioned. The difference of inclination between the sandstone and the traps is but slight, so that their unconformity is, as usual, not very strongly apparent, though it nevertheless exists. The line of contact where the overlying traps rests upon the sandstone is frequently difficult to see when close by it, though from a distance the difference of colouring and the bold projections of the sandstone outcrop mark it well. The sandstones are chiefly soft or coarse white and even-grained rock, which would doubtless make a good building-stone. A large mass of these occurs in the lower portion of the group exposed; above them are conglomerates, other sandstones of similar kind, purple and black shales and flagstones, variegated and white flagstones and shales, and then solid gray limestone with silicious or cherty nodules of peculiarly rugged aspect, these limestones in some places becoming so variegated as to form what, if polished, would doubtless be a handsome marble.

"In this group of Mâhâdeva or Bâgh beds dips to the north of  $10^{\circ}$  and  $15^{\circ}$ , with others more nearly horizontal, may be sometimes seen, these becoming less as the sandstones finally disappear beneath the Gâwîlgarh traps to the north of the cantonments of Elichpûr. In the river at Nara, north-east of the latter place, the section is somewhat unusual. The ground here seems to have been intensely faulted, and, instead of leaving the trap and passing over the fault on to sandstone at the base of the hills, trap is again found north of the general line of fault; then occur several large dykes of another intrusive trap different from that usually met with, between which are masses of the limestone, sometimes resting upon a conglomerate, and tilted in various directions at angles of  $35^{\circ}$  and  $50^{\circ}$ . Beyond this disturbed locality the next rock seen is sandstone, horizontal for some distance, but soon overlaid and covered up from view by the unconformable trap.

"Laterite occurs on the new road from Elichpûr to Amrâoti at a place called Balgaon or Badgaon, about six miles from the latter city. It is more properly a lateritic conglomerate of small pebbles cemented together by iron oxides. It lies horizontally,



Mountains,  
and  
Geological  
Formation.

and has much the appearance of a re-composed rock, in many places quite incoherent, harder at the top and outside than internally, and the pebbles are all red, bright purple, or ferruginous, glazed outside, and not recognisable as derived from any of the traps of the country, unless from their resemblance they might be taken to have come from one of the beds of red bole, which are not very uncommon; but then there is no reason why, if so derived, they should not be intermixed with other trap pebbles. This has all the appearance of a local deposit, does not crop out in some natural excavations near at the same level, and apparently passes away underneath the cotton soil; but, being horizontal, or nearly so, shows for a considerable distance along a sluggish stream which occurs here, occasionally varying in structure so as to become a mottled white and purple rock of some strength.

"At Chikalda (the hill-station on top of the Gávilgarh range, frequented by people from Elichpár), the plateau upon which it stands and the surrounding summits have a strongly lateritic appearance, such as may be seen at Matherán and other summits of the Western Gháts.

"The cotton soil or black soil of the Párua valley, although common enough, as is usual in these trappean districts, has no geological peculiarity here requiring attention. To its development, however, and the fertile nature of soils derived from the trap, may be traced doubtless the name which this country has obtained as a cotton-producing district."

Southward, beyond the valley, we come to the Ajanta hills. Of these hills Dr. Oldham writes:—

"With the exception of irregular patches of alluvial (pleiocene) deposits along the river-valleys the whole is of trap. And it will only be necessary to notice one or two of the marked features. Of these the well-known and often-described Lonár lake is one of the most interesting. It is not more than four miles from the boundary of the province. The trap-rocks all extending from Jálma to this place appear horizontal. No change whatever takes place in them near Lonár. The beds on the edge of the singular crateriform hollow are the usual basalts and amygdaloids, abounding in kernels of agate, carbonate of lime, zeolites, or coated with green earth as usual. No dykes whatever were observed. Ash certainly is met with, but it is the ordinary vesicular ash of the traps, full of zeolites, and such as may be found everywhere in the Dakhan. The hollow is nearly as possible circular, rather more than a mile in diameter, the sides nearly precipitous. A stream from a small spring which supplies Lonár with water has cut a shallow ravine down to the lake which occupies the depression. There is no outlet. The sides of the crater to the north and north-east are absolutely level with the surrounding country; while to the west, south-west, south, and south-east there is a raised rim, never exceeding one hundred feet in height,

\* Records of the Geological Survey of India, vol. ii., part 1.

and frequently only forty or fifty feet high. In this low-raised rim there is no trace of distinct ash-beds or lava-flows; it is unquestionably composed of huge blocks of trap, precisely similar to those of the beds below irregularly piled together. The types of the ordinary Dakhan traps are so peculiar that their identification is easy. The mass of materials forming the rim resembles those thrown out of an artificial hole in everything except the size of some of the fragments.

"The trap-beds dip away from the edge of the hollow generally but irregularly, and appear to owe their dip entirely to disturbance.

"There is thus a total absence of everything which in general characterises a volcano. And yet without volcanic action it is inconceivable that such a hollow should have been formed. No process of aqueous denudation can explain it. The rim, too, appears formed from the fragments ejected from the crater. True this rim cannot contain one thousandth part of the material removed, but the majority was probably reduced to fine powder by repeated ejections, scattered over the country, and removed by subsequent denudation.

"The hollow might be due to sinking; but in that case it is probable that the trap-beds around the rim would dip towards the hollow rather than away from it, while the rim is simply unaccountable on such a hypothesis. It is certainly stranger to find so well-marked a crater without any trace of anything ejected from it. Such a crater might just as well have been formed in sedimentary rocks.

"East of Lonâr lake the traps appear to be quite horizontal, one bed extending for a considerable distance near the villages of Dowalgau and Loni, and beyond the last to Madhî, and appears to be absolutely level throughout. Towards Wâkad, on the Painganga, the beds dip slightly to the north. The Painganga near Wâkad and for many miles below is a deep sluggish stream, with earth-banks covered with grass, and exposing no section at the sides. Trap occasionally, but rarely, shows. Near Musla a little gravel is cut through here and there.

"From the Painganga to Bâsim and thence to Mangrîl is an undulating plain, stony in places. Between Paradi and the latter place the road for five or six miles traverses a very stony plain covered with trap-boulders, the majority small, not above two to four inches in diameter, and usually well rounded, not by rolling, but by weathering. The bed of trap from which they are derived (by weathering), and which forms the surface throughout, is compact, and very minutely crystalline, containing no olivine, nor any other mineral distinct from the mass, and, so far as known, no zeolite nor agate nodules. To the north this terminates in a low scarp (not a great range as represented on the atlas sheet No. 6). There may be a very slight dip to the south, but it is scarcely perceptible."

\* W. T. Blanford—Puna to Nâgpur, Records of the Geological Survey of India, vol. I, part 3.

"Trappean rocks cover all the area lying to the east of this till we arrive at the plain of the Wardha; there the trap-rocks rest unconformably upon a series of beds of shale or slate and limestone and sandstone. The boundary of these stretches in an irregular line from near the junction of the Wam and the Wardha, passing south to Khair and a little to the south of this town, turning to the west by Bori and on to Wagara: while these stratified rocks are again covered by a series of variegated sandstones, with an irregular development of coal-bearing beds under. These cover a rudely triangular space along the river Wardha, including the town of Wán and the country between the Wardha river and the Nirgá or Wán stream, and extending southerly to and across the Painganga. Coal has been found in beds of considerable thickness near the Wardha river, and has been traced for some distance. This district is now being systematically examined.

"The limestones and shales mentioned above are seen in fair section close to the junction of the overlying trap on the Wardha below Sól. The rock is chiefly a gray earthy amorphous limestone, containing chert in places, not in very large masses. At Wanjra, about five miles north of Wán town, a small hill is composed of pinkish limestone in thin beds. West of Wán (about four miles) the limestone continues varying in colour from buff to dark gray, and contains chert, passing into jasper, in tolerably regular layers. The same general characters continue further to the southward near Khair. South of this the Painganga exhibits deep red shales accompanying the limestone, and forming a conspicuous feature. They are fine-grained, with a somewhat nodular structure, much jointed, but irregularly breaking up into small minute angular fragments. Thin beds of limestone occur in them. Capital sections of these rocks are seen in the Painganga; but the beds throughout are nearly horizontal, and rarely have any steady dip. In places ribboned jasper is interstratified (as will be seen near Chota Arli). As elsewhere, the jungles resting on these limestones are very thin and stunted.

"These limestones and shales, &c., belong to the great Vindhyan series. Near Khair, and to the south-west near Arjuna, hot springs issue from the limestones.

"To the west and north of Khair a deep re-entering angle or bay in the trappean rocks exposes a considerable area of infratrappean rocks, probably belonging to the same group as the Lamén beds of the Narbada valley.

"A small outlier of the trap forms little hills or a small ridge about five miles in length, just north of the villages of Jarpát and Samnara, about four miles to the north-west of Wán town."

The geographical lines and extent of these hill-ranges in South Berár may be thus sketched. They cross the Berár boundary from the west at longitude  $76^{\circ} 3'$  and latitude  $72^{\circ} 2'$ . Immediately after entering the province the main stem divides into two branches. Both of



these traverse the Buldāna and part of the Bāsim district, almost parallel to the course of the Painganga, which flows between them. But the northern branch, after passing a small village called Mhad, takes a south-easterly direction, and running four miles to the south of Chikli and Fatekheda, proceeds to Lohār. Thence, assuming an easterly course, it travels out of Berār at a point five miles south of Risod. Its further course may be tracked through the Narsi and Aunda parganas in the Nizām's territories to Manāta. From hence it extends to the south of the Painganga beyond Māhūr.

Mountains  
and  
Geological  
Formations.

The northern branch passing north of Mhad and Gīlā proceeds to Buldāna, and thence by a southerly course south of Amrāpūr, Jānphal, viā Sīrpūr, to a point three miles north of Bāsim. Here it separates into two main divisions, one of which, passing through the south-east of Bāsim, extends to beyond Umarkher of the Bāsim district. The other main division after its separation takes a northerly course for about fourteen miles, after which it inclines to the north-east, and crossing the old Nāgpūr dāk line near Kini passes on viā Kārīnja to Yewatmāl. A further description of these two main lines and the branches thrown out has been given at length in the Gazetteer for the Wān district.

It may be as well to mention that from the main backbone near Sīrpūr, not far from the source of the Mūna river, a rib is taken northward, which terminates near Bārsi Tākli. Another rib, running somewhat parallel to the one last mentioned, also projects from the spinal ridge near Jānkhed and ends at Pātūr. Near Sela small spurs of the Kārīnja and Yewatmāl ridge shoot out to Kūrankher and to a point six miles north of Pinjar.

#### DISTRICT ELECTIONS.

#### Elichpu'r (Melghāt).

The Gāwilgarh mountains of the Melghāt belong to the sevenfold Sātpura chain. Immediately east of the Baitāl district they divide into two distinct ranges of hills—the one running on to the west coast between, and nearly parallel to, the Tapti and Nerbada; whilst the other, passing in a south-westerly direction through Baitāl, Melghāt, and the southern portion of Nimār, terminates at the junction of the Tapti with its principal tributary the Pārna, of which rivers up to this point it forms the watershed.

District  
Subdivisions.

In Melghāt the crest of the Sātpura attains an average elevation of 3,400 feet above the sea. The highest summit, Bairāt, is 3,987 feet. The main height of the lower hills bordering upon the Tapti is about 1,650 feet.

The chief passes are Mallara on the east, Dilghāt on the west, and Bingāra on the extreme west. There are several smaller intermediate tracks, which are used almost solely by the Gonds in bringing their wood down for sale in the markets at the foot of the hills adjoining the Berār plains. None of the passes are practicable for wheeled vehicles.

**Amra'oti.**

An extensive plain, some eight hundred feet above\* the sea, consisting principally of black loam, overlying basalt, with a gentle slope from north to south, and watered by numerous streams. The soil, which is extremely fertile, has been for the most part brought under cultivation. The general flatness of the district is broken by a small chain of hills running in a north-westerly direction between Amra'oti and Chándor, with a general average of from four to five hundred feet about the lowlands. So small is this chain that it has as yet received no name, though each separate hillock has received one from the natives. They are very bleak and bare, and are thickly covered with large stones and detached pieces of rock.

**Akola.**

In aspect the district is almost a dead level; it may be judged to what extent it really is from the fact of the main draining stream, the Párna, flowing in a channel from fifty to nine feet deep.

The surface-soil is to a very great extent a rich black alluvial vegetable mould.

Where this surface-soil does not exist we have moorum and trap, with a shallow upper crust of inferior light soil; sometimes the underlying moorum is covered at various depths by a not unproductive reddish-coloured earth.

The black soil is found under two conditions, under either of which its mode of cultivation, producing-power, and produce are completely altered and controlled.

These conditions are—

1st.—Where the soil is very deep, and the underlying strata, yellow clay and lime, are impregnated with saline matter; and

2nd.—Where the soil is at a moderate depth overlying yellow clay or moorum.

Under the first condition the "rabi," or cold-weather or dry crops, are very successfully sown. Providentially the water stratum lies very low; but this circumstance carries with it these two disadvantages—drinking-water is very scarce, and gardening cannot be attempted, as wells have to be dug.

Under the second condition the cold-weather or rabi sowings are not attempted except by irrigation; but as the water is not far from the surface it can be used not only for the rabi fields, but for a long list of fruits, flowers, and vegetables.

Where the land along the main streams has been much cut up by the drainage, here the loam deposit is of a lighter colour, or the original

\* The Amra'oti Court-House stands 3,311 feet above the sea, but this is high ground.

moist has a washed-out look, and is sometimes intermixed with the underlying light-coloured saline earth mixed with gravel and lime nodules; it has a paler face, and is less fertile. The loam deposits are called "mali," and are much prized.

*Minerals  
and  
Geological  
Formations  
of  
Hindustan.*

The northern boundary of the district is a hill-range curving gradually southward as it trends west; and, since the Pârna river inclines northwards, the distance between the two is gradually lessened.

In this portion of the district (north of the Pârna) three conditions of soil exist, lying in as many parallel narrow strips between the hills and the river; they are each broader on the east, and narrower as they obliquely approach the west.

The first strip, at the foot of the hills to the full extent across, and nearly uniformly wide at both terminations, but very irregular intermediately, consists of the undulated inferior light soil usually found in such localities and described above. The strip is from three to six miles broad; here and there patches of black soil are to be met with; water is found at uncertain and great depths, or in the beds of watercourses. The running-water is not wholesome. As soon as the rain ceases it brings down with it from the roots of the *bichnâg* plant an oily substance most ruinous to health. This soil soon becomes impoverished, and is laborious to cultivate, from the deep-rooted indigenous plants, shrubs, and vigorous grass which constantly show up. This strip, however, is exceedingly picturesque, with its background of hill-range, and it yields fuel and grass freely.

Next to this strip, and in the same position, lies the second; it is from five to eleven miles broad, of black soil under the condition designated second in this paper. The soil is of moderate depth, and overlies yellow clay; water is found very near the surface, pure, sweet, and plentiful. The entire strip may be compared to a continuous garden, there being but few breaks. Here the scenery is park-like, open, and level, and very pleasant.

The remainder of the soil down to the Pârna river answers to the first condition. The strip is seventeen miles broad on the east, gradually narrowing to four miles on the west. Its ordinary aspect is naked and unsightly; the few trees, some of them of magnificent growth, are hardly a relief to the eye on the vast bare plain; yet when it is covered with the growing or ripe crops, the various shades of green of the different plants sown in different fields, the broad patches of bright-yellow and orange kandi flowers, and the delicate blue flax, all rippling and waving with the passing breezes, form a very pleasant prospect.\*

\* This is much altered now; the salt plains, where kandi would not at one time grow, are this year nearly entirely taken up with jowari and cotton. The high jowari crops restrict the view.

Mountains,  
and  
Geological  
Formations.  
  
Drainage  
System.

Patches of light-coloured hillocks, scattered and lying between Dahihānda and Reil, a short distance\* north of the Shahnār river, mark the locality of the salt wells. They recur to a slight extent on the south of the Pārna river, in an almost parallel line in the same longitude  $77^{\circ} 5'$  to  $77^{\circ} 15'$ . Strange as it may appear, rabi sowings do not succeed in the west or narrow end of this strip up to  $76^{\circ} 65'$  east longitude; there must be a difference unapparent to a superficial inspection, but owing probably to a deficient power of retaining moisture.

On the south of the Pārna, if we except the strip down to the railway line, which is exactly similar to that on the immediate north of the river, there is not the same uniformity as on the north. Those who laid out that line have unintentionally given to the map of this district a curiously accurate demarcation of the rabi tract to the south of the Pārna, which is unmingled with garden cultivation or inferior soil.

On the south of the line, beginning west, the inferior undulating land from the hill-range runs in long spurs well up the flanks of the valley, taking in Khāngsaon and other villages in that vicinity. Between these spurs fine garden-land intervenes as narrow vales on the sides of rivulets. From this point well away east to beyond the Mūrna, and quite up to the Kāta Pārna river, the black soil (some parts producing rabi) runs in a wide irregular sweep well into the hills. The scenery here is the choicest in the district, because not so flat and uniform as the north. In some parts it is almost picturesque. The rest of the district to the east of this tract is comparatively poor, yet it has much grass and wood land, and a certain striking variety of landscape. The low ridges sweeping round in bold curves close in continually upon the Kāta Pārna river, which works its way through them perseveringly until it at last escapes out into the open plain near Kāmukher.

Speaking of this tract Major Elphinstone says—"but in the south and east the soil is very variable, changing rapidly from a rich (west) to a shallow and stony soil (east) as it approaches the Sātinal range, which runs down far into the valley, cutting it up into shreds." Mr. Beynon says, "From Kāmukher south towards Pinjar and Māhān the soil is extremely poor and shallow, and covered for the most part with large loose stones, which in places lie so thickly together that it is necessary to remove them before the land can be brought under cultivation. There is a slight improvement as the hills are approached, after which the shallow soils predominate."† By following the upstream course of the Kāta Pārna right into the hills, where it runs in a sort of canyon or deep ravine, clothed by trees, you may discover bits of wild scenery that are hardly watched in Berār.

There are a couple of high conical-shaped hills, one in the south of  
Hills. of the Bālpūr, and the other in the south of the Akola taluk; they stand out quite

\* N. Lat.  $20^{\circ} 54'$  and  $20^{\circ} 47'$ .

† Revenue Survey Reports on Akola taluk.



apart from any other eminences, and appear to rise straight up from the plain, so that they serve as familiar landmarks to the country side. But the Narmala fortress is very much the highest point in the district. It stands on a mountain which has been placed like an advanced outwork a little in front of the main wall of the Gáwilgarh range, and is divided from that range by a deep valley with scarped sides. The fort, which is described in the Gazetteer for the Melghát, marks an elevation of 3,161 feet.

### Bulda'na.

The geological formation is trap. On the higher and more exposed localities along the edge of the gháts the rock stands out bare, devoid of any superstratum of soil; on others again the disintegrated trap is dotted over with stunted scrub and scanty herbage, affording, though during the rains alone, slight pasturage for cattle. Descending the ravines the pasture becomes richer, and various forest-trees are met with, and grow, some of them, in considerable luxuriance. Away from the larger ravines, on the northern boundaries of the gháts, the valleys and undulating slopes contain the finest loam. In one or two localities ironstone of considerable specific gravity has been found.

On the most southerly plateau of the district is situated the famous Lake of Lonár. This presents the appearance of an enormous crater of an

#### Lake of Lonár.

extinct volcano, and is one of the most prominent, curious, and interesting physical features of the district. The country around Lonár resembles much in character the rest of that portion of the district which consists of undulating highlands, separated from each other by little valleys and watercourses, and which extends towards the gháts leading into the Nizam's dominions. The formation is of tabular or nodular basalt. Approaching Lonár a series of low hills or eminences present themselves to view, and offer an ascent of perhaps from sixty to eighty feet. These surround and slope gently toward an enormous basin, with an oval—almost round—circumference at top of about five miles, and a depth of 510 feet as calculated by the aneroid. The sides of this great bowl rise abruptly at an angle of from 75° to 80°, and at their bases the circumference of the lake itself is about three miles. These slopes are covered with jungle interspersed with teak, and at their feet is a belt of large trees about a mile broad, and running all round the basin. This belt is formed of concentric rings of different descriptions of trees. Those of the description which grow on the precipitous sides of the basin form the outer ring. Inside this comes a ring of date-palms, to which succeeds a ring of tamarind trees nearly a mile broad. Last, and nearest to the waters of the lake itself, is a ring of bábúl trees, bounded on the inside by a belt of bare muddy space; this leads to the water, is several hundred yards broad, devoid of all vegetation, and covered with a whitish slimy soil. When, in the rains, the drainage into the lake from its sloping sides fills it, the water covers this muddy space, but is so impregnated with salts that it kills all vegetable life. The water of the lake contains various salts or sodas, and when, in the dry weather, evaporation reduces



Mineralogy,  
and  
Geological  
Formation.

Mineral  
Substances.

the level of the water, large quantities of sodas are collected. On the southern side of the lake, not far from the water's edge, is a well of sweet water, yielded at a depth considerably below the level of the surface of the water in the lake. Two small streams fall into it from the land above; one passes through a small temple, which is much frequented by pilgrims—for Lonār is now, as in the days of Akbar, a place of religious resort. This is how it is mentioned in the Ain-i-Akbari (written about A.D. 1600): "These mountains produce all the requisites for making glass and soap. And here are saltpetre works which yield a considerable revenue to the State, from the duties collected. On these mountains is a spring of salt water, but the water from the centre and the edges is perfectly fresh."

### Ba'sim.

The highest points are all in the Pásad taluk. Their highest does not exceed two thousand feet; but very many hills can be found whose altitude is not less. In the richer parts of the Bāsīm taluk there are no hills.

### Wā'n.

The physical features of the country are of a varied nature, consisting of plains, plateaus, and hill-ranges. The last mentioned attain, at their highest elevation, an altitude of 1,921 feet. In breadth, length, and contour there is no conformity. These hill-ranges are shoots from the Ajanta chain, which commences at the western extremity of the Assigned Districts, and runs almost parallel to the Pangsanga as far eastward as Bāsīm—a town near the eastern frontier of the district. From this point three distinct shoots are thrown out into the Wā'n district. The first of these enters the boundary near Nairāt—a distance of ten miles from the northern frontier,—continues in an easterly course for fifty-seven miles to Boundarpār in the Wā'n pargana, and then, taking a southerly direction towards Mukarban, terminates at an elevation of 914 feet. Throughout its easterly course it throws out numerous spurs. The largest of these attains a length of thirty-six miles, runs parallel to the Mukarban range, divides the Wā'gri and Kūni rivers, and culminates at a height of 1,310 feet. The next in importance has a length of thirty miles, a southern direction, and divides the Wā'gri river from the Aran. The head-quarter station of the Wā'n district is situated on this first division of the hills, near the small village of Yowatmāl, at an elevation of 1,583 feet above the sea level. This range carries no valuable timber. Teak-trees, stunted in growth and having no large girth, are scattered here and there throughout the last twenty-five miles of its length. The common jungle-trees—dhaundā, sal, ain, khair, and others too numerous to detail—are in some parts plentiful, but of no large size. Bamboos of small dimensions are found to grow in ravines near its culminating point; they have been preserved.

The geological formation of this as well as the other ranges, which will be noticed in their turn, is principally the Dakhan trap. More recent

strata, such as sandstone, limestone, and others, are frequently found both in the plains and tablelands. Iron ore of unusual richness is abundant alike on the tops of ranges as in the valleys below; the ore is not worked. Petrified shells may be seen on the slopes to the south of Pálogaon. Quartz is sparsely distributed.

Geological  
Formation.

Mineral  
Resources.

The second division of hills enters this district at the extreme eastern boundary at Pálogaon, south of Mangrdl. After its separation from the third division it runs northerly for eight miles, and then turns eastward near Kápta, and continues in that direction until it terminates at a point near Dabri. Its entire length is about thirty-five miles. The highest altitude is 1,585 feet. Throughout its length it is covered with low scrub-jungle. This range divides the A'ra and A'ra rivers, and throws out many spurs.

The third range of hills, from its separation at Pálogaon follows a south-east course to Singul and Moha (villages to the north and north-east of Pusul); it then takes an easterly direction, and after throwing out spurs to the south in the direction of the Pá river, and after running parallel with the first division, it terminates at Warár near the Painganga. Its entire length is sixty-six miles, and it attains its greatest altitude at a point near Warrundali, namely, 1,921 feet—the highest in the district; but for the last thirty-three miles of its course the altitude is inconsiderable. Like the range last alluded to, scrub-jungle forms its principal wood; but near Kádami teak and other jungle trees, attaining no remarkable height or girth, are plentiful.

The fourth range enters the A'ra pargana and continues unbroken in a south-east direction beyond Umárkher. The width of this range is much greater than that of any other. The tablelands at, and in the vicinity of, Umárkher are open and well cultivated with wheat, the staple product of those parts, which differ materially from the more northerly portions of the district both in their agricultural produce, climate, and scenery. The hills hereabouts carry the usual stunted teak and jungle trees. The geological formation of this range is also trap.

## SECTION II.—Minerals.

Minerals.

The mineralogy of the province is only remarkable for the salt-wells of Akola, the saline deposits of the Louár lake, and the coal in Wda district upon the Wardha river.

The salt-wells are the most curious mineral speciality of the Berár valley. They are sunk into what is supposed to be "a kind of subterranean lake or reservoir of water," extending more than fifty miles in length and about ten in breadth, in the Akola district. The tract lies on both

Salt-wells.

Minerals

sides of the Purna river, from the village of Pâtir on the west to near Nauda on the east, the principal wells being close to Dahihanda.

In 1855-56 398 of these wells were working, and the annual farm of them yielded to Government Rs. 24,000.

The wells are thus described in the Report for 1855-56 :—

"They are of small size, about three or four feet in diameter. Their inner surface is protected by a sort of basket-work, which is built in as the shaft is dug, and which prevents the loose alluvial soil from falling into the well. At Dahihanda the depth of the well from the edge to the surface of the water is said to be from ninety to one hundred and twenty feet. At this depth a thick and strong band of sandstone grit binds down the strata and sands in which the water is found. When this band is pierced the water rises violently, on the principle of the artesian well, and finally subsides to a fixed level, which is not affected by seasonal changes."

Mr. Bamanji Janasji thus describes the tapping operations, and the subsequent process of salt-digging :—

"The men go digging and building these wells till they think that water might be below a foot or a foot and a-half. They then stop digging, and complete the whole work. Afterwards an expert man descends into the well, seated in a cradle, and some four or five sharp men stand on the top of it holding the ropes of the cradle with great caution. The man who descends in digs the ground very slowly, and when he finds that there is water below half a foot he warns the men on the top to be watchful, and then strikes a final blow with a hoe very strongly. The water then shoots up like a spout, and fills the well at once for fifteen or twenty feet up. When the man strikes the final blow the men on the top pull him up, for it might perhaps happen that he would be drowned; but such instances occur rarely, if at all.

"The people draw the water up from the wells in an earthen vessel capable of holding 20 seers, or  $5\frac{1}{2}$  gallons, of water, by means of a pulley fixed on a rod thrust in the ground. They then store up the water in large square-like areas which are made near around the wells. These squares are divided into several beds that are metalled and well prepared to retain water in them. Each of these beds holds  $82\frac{1}{2}$  gallons of water. In winter the water in the beds turns into salt after eight days, while in summer after four. In the cold season the salt in each bed weighs from 15 to 20 seers, and in the hot weather from 20 to 25."

The supply of salt from these wells is inexhaustible. The water in this underground-lake is supposed to be very deep, but it has never been properly fathomed; the greatest depth is said to be on the Purna's northern bank. "The brine," writes Dr. Riddle, "contains a higher percentage of the muriate of soda than sea-water, but it is mixed with deliquescent salts which give it a bitter taste, and which spoil it for

"exportation. After a little exposure the saline taste disappears and a mass of tasteless mud is left behind. It is probable either that there are beds of rock-salt below the sandstone grit, or that there are beds of saline sand and clay through which the water percolates. When the hand is pierced the water rises, as described, like an artesian well."

The Lake of Lonár is said to be the only crater in the great basaltic district of Indis, which includes the whole of Berár. No other trace remains to indicate the vents from which was ejected the volcanic matter which covers this immense plutonic region, if indeed the theory be correct which holds Lonár to be a vast extinct crater.

The subjoined analysis of the fresh water within the Lonár hollow, and of the salts, is taken from a geological paper by J. G. Malcolmson, Esq., F.G.S. (read in 1837):—

"I have carefully examined the water of this well, and that of the small stream at the pagoda above. This last had a specific gravity of 1000·6; and 2,000 grains, evaporated at 212°, gave a solid residue of  $\frac{7}{16}$  of a grain, the greater part of which consisted of muriate of soda with a little sulphate, and the remainder of carbonate of lime. The water of the well below had nearly the same specific gravity, but contained, in 2,000 grains, one grain of solid matter, of which  $\frac{7}{16}$  of a grain were soluble in water, and contained muriate of soda and a little sulphuric acid and lime. The insoluble part consisted of carbonate of lime. The salt is collected at the end of the dry season, when the water is low; and I observed mounds of the black mud on the banks covered with an efflorescence of tubular crystals. The salt is used for washing and dyeing *chintzes*, &c., and is exported to considerable distances. I imagined that the water of the lake in which such large quantities of salt were deposited was saturated, but I found its specific gravity to be only 1027·65, a solution of the salt itself obtained from the bottom at the same time being 1148·4, and the water rapidly dissolved the crystals thrown into it. On analysis the salt was found to consist, in 100 parts, of carbonic acid, 38; soda, 40·9; water, 20·6; insoluble matter, ·5; and a trace of a sulphate. This nearly corresponds to the composition of the *trona* or *strited* soda from the lakes of Fezzan, examined by Mr. R. Phillips, but approaches somewhat nearer to the equivalent numbers of the *sauquicarbonat* established by that analysis, which is to be ascribed to the greater purity of the Lonár salt. The water of the lake contained, besides, a little potash, muriate of soda 29 grains, *sauquicarbonat* of soda 4·2 nearly, and sulphate of soda  $\frac{1}{10}$  of a grain in 1,000 grains of the water. No lime could be detected in it, nor did I discover any *magnum*."

Iron ore is very plentiful throughout large tracts on the eastern side of Berár, especially in the hills about Káruja, and among the low ranges close to Anríoti on the north-east. It is not worked by the natives, and the proportion of iron to the ore has not been scientifically determined.



## DISTRICT SELECTIONS.

## Bulda'na.

Minerals.

Mineral  
Reserves.

"I learnt on the spot that the crater—if crater it be—has towards the western side (rather than the centre) two openings, hitherto unfathomed, which in the hot season (for the water elsewhere around them completely dries up) hold a very thick and slimy solution—a kind of blackish clay and water. The mouth of one opening is said to have an area of from 2 to 2½ acres, the mouth of the other opening from 1½ to 1¾ acres; and it is in these openings, so the natives assert, that the impregnation or accumulation of the rains which fill the lake takes place. The waters, in fact, day by day during the monsoon getting thoroughly saturated, spread and fill the lake to the extent we see. As the hot season approaches the water evaporates and recedes to the openings before mentioned, when the whole bed of the lake, to the openings, is found encrusted with a thin layer of crystallised deposit, called by the natives "pāpri," which is carefully collected and stored. Below this crusting of "pāpri," which is also to some depth full of a similar deposit, is dug up and stored away, and this goes by the name of "bhaski." The "pāpri" and "bhaski," you will observe, can only be got in the hot weather, and after the bed of the lake has, with the exceptions mentioned, been left completely dry. But it is otherwise with the "dalla," or the large blocks of pure crystal, which can only be got by the divers when the lake is full of water, and then only at the sides of the openings before mentioned; bamboos being set up in the dry season round the margin, to be a guide to the divers when the waters rush in and fill the bed of the lake. The divers have no doubt that these crystals could be found in the hot weather also, but they dare not then enter the thick slimy mud which fills the openings, for to dive into it at that season is to dive to certain death. The native account of the source of impregnation is further, it seems to me, borne out by the presence of a well at the margin near the temple of "Bhawānī," which contains the purest and sweetest water, and their belief as to this well is (but this is of course an untested belief) that any shaft sunk, unless carried to a depth we could never think of, will result in nothing."

"It may be of interest further to record that the "dalla" crystals fetch from Rs. 85 to Rs. 100 per kandy, the "pāpri" from Rs. 18 to Rs. 25 per kandy, while the "bhaski" is worth only Rs. 8 to Rs. 10 the kandy. The divers' families number, I am told, about 150, chiefly "Māls" and "Kols"—all wataandārs, sharing amongst themselves in certain proportions one-fourth the outturn of the year, be it little or great, for one-fourth is what the contractors allow them. They hold lands which they cultivate, and in the diving season they go to work, I believe, in gangs by turns. For the collection of the "pāpri" and "bhaski" they all go to work, and call in besides a number of coolies, who are paid at their expense." Subjoined is a tabular return of an analysis made by Dr. I. B. Lyon of Bombay.



Minerals.  
Berar  
Berar District.

	Dalla.	Nimah. Dalla.	Dala in Churn.	Papal.	Bhaski.
Insoluble residue .....	8.14	8.81	6.15	24.04	42.84
Water and organic matter .....	28.45	26.21	21.25	23.90	22.60
Chloride of Sodium .....	9.34	11.55	7.30	23.30	24.28
Soda .....	29.43	29.79	27.34	11.40	4.84
Carbonic acid .....	29.64	27.54	25.68	11.21	4.04
	100.00	100.00	100.00	100.00	100.00
The Soda is equal to Neutral Carbonate...	50.21	50.03	48.74	12.64	8.27

## W'n.

\* "The only district within the Berar which yields coal is that of W'n, in East Berar, where, stretching along the valley of the Wardha river in a direction rudely north and south, a group of beds of thick coal of fair quality has lately been found. This group of beds may be said to extend from near the Wardha river on the north to the Painganga on the south. The beds associated with the coal can be traced throughout, and, although there has not yet been time to prove the existence of coal throughout the entire distance, there can be little reasonable doubt that it will be found to occur.

"These beds show first on the south, near the village of Kolgaon, on the Painganga, about  $4\frac{1}{2}$  miles from the junction of that stream with the Wardha. Thence extending northward through the lands of Sakra, Mangali, &c., the outcrop of the coal crosses the Wardha (which here curves to the west) near the village of Nokora, and thence passing west of Ghagda to near Chaudor, again crosses the Wardha, and extends on the Berar side past the villages of Kumbhari (now deserted), Belora, and Nilja, and so northwards to Ukni and Jomra. Near Ukni several faults throw the coal slightly, and a small area is disturbed. A little north of Jomra the outcrop again crosses the Wardha, and has been traced in the lands of Telwasa, in Chanda district, and thence northwards. Throughout the whole of this extent the coal and associated beds dip to the west, with slight variations to north and south of west, and even while the outcrop of the beds lies on the left bank of the river Wardha it will be evident that the greater portion of the coal lies under the rocks in Berar. For a great portion of the distance, in fact, the outcrop of the coal lies so near the river on the east bank that a very small amount of available coal can be looked for on that side of the stream. For nearly three-fourths of the extent the outcrop of the coal itself lies in Berar, so that all the available coal in that portion lies in the Assigned Districts."

\* Dr. Oldham, Superintendent Geological Survey, has kindly supplied this note of the present (May 1879) extent of our knowledge regarding the coal in Berar.

† This statement refers only to Berar as the Assigned Districts, because the coal extends into the Nizam's territories on the south also.

‡ The coal near Kumbhari was first brought to notice by Mr. W. T. Blanford in 1867 (Records of Geological Survey of India, vol. i., p. 24).

## Minerals.

BERAR  
BERAR.

"As to the *quantity* of coal, there is only one series or group of beds known, yielding coal of a workable thickness, which beds occur at a well-marked and definite horizon in the general series. In this group of beds the coal is of great thickness. To the north of Jonara forty-five feet of coal and earthy shale have been passed through; at Nijra some thirty-nine feet were cut; at Belora thirty-six, &c., &c. These are doubtless the thicknesses as shown in the vertical section given by the boring-rods, and these must be diminished in relation to the dip of the beds, to arrive at the proper estimate of the true thickness of the beds measured at right angles to the planes of the surfaces. But allowing for all this reduction, and allowing also for the great variation in thickness, and even in quality, which these beds exhibit, and rejecting also the numerous layers which are so highly charged with earthy matter as to be nearly, if not entirely, useless as coal, there will still remain a large amount, and I think we may, for purposes of a rough calculation of quantities, estimate that an average workable thickness of twenty feet will be found to exist. Now as one foot of coal gives over a square mile 1,000,000 tons of coal, we shall have at least 20,000,000 tons for each square mile of country under which this coal occurs. From this, which is the total contents, a very large proportion, between half and one-third, must be deducted for waste &c. in extraction. And we will thus have of coal which can be extracted about 800,000 tons for each square mile for each foot of thickness, or, assuming the estimate of twenty feet as above, about 12,000,000 tons for each square mile. Making ample allowance again for any disturbed and faulted ground, and for parts of the country where the coal may be at depths so great that it would not be remunerative to work the coal—at least until the more accessible supplies have been partially exhausted—I think we may with great justice calculate that in East Berar there are at least forty square miles under which coal will be found to occur within a moderate depth below the surface. And, combining these results, it follows that East Berar offers of easily accessible coal a supply amounting to some 480,000,000 tons—an amount which is ample to meet any demand likely to be brought on it for centuries to come.

"The *quality* of the coal has been tested by trials on the railways, as compared both with English coal and with Ránigunj coal. In both cases it did its work successfully and well, though proving inferior to the coals against which it was tested. The coal has been regularly cut into only at one pit near Ghúrga. The best layers turn out there a clear bright coal of the peculiarly laminated structure universal in Indian coal, which burns cleanly and well. There is not much pyrites (brass), and the ashes are clean, being almost entirely of pure earthy matter, and therefore yielding but little clinker. The coal is brittle, and breaks up a good deal, burns vigorously and brightly for a time, until the volatile matter or gas is all discharged or consumed, and then slowly with a dead heat to the end. It cannot be called a first-class coal, but it is simply good for use in locomotives or other engines, and will yield a fair amount of good gas if required. The greater part of the thick beds is, however, decidedly superior to this."

"The district of Wán undoubtedly offers a large supply of fuel easily obtained, as it lies at no great depth below the surface; and, looking

to the want of any other coal for the supply of the railroad to Nágpur and other branches, there can be no question as to the value of this Wardha river field. It must, however, be opened up by a railroad before it can be brought into working. At present there are no means of bringing the coal into use other than by country carts, over roads and rivers which are only passable for a few months in the year, while the nearest point of the existing lines of railway to the workable coal is not less than sixty miles—a distance entirely prohibitive of ordinary carting. Iron ore of the best quality (hematite) occurs in plenty in the Yanak hills, to the south of the district."

Minerals.

Slate has also been found in the Wán taluk in the pargana of Pátan Bori, and some fine specimens have been obtained. The Wán taluk is peculiarly rich in minerals. In the vicinity of the town of Wán there is silicious sand of a very fine description; and the clays and ochres obtainable in the Wán pargana are of the best kind.

Soapstone of a fine grain and susceptible of a good polish is plentiful within a few miles of the town of Wán. A chair made of this stone was sent to the Exhibition at Akola. Excellent limestone is abundant, both in the north near Súr, and along the Painganga to the south. The soil in the plains adjoining the northern boundary of the district, and extending eastward alongside of the Wardha river to the extreme south-east corner, is more or less of that kind known all over India as the regar, i.e., a heavy black loam. In other portions of the district the soil varies in richness according to the proximity or remoteness of the hill-ranges above alluded to.

## CHAPTER III.

### FORESTS.

The Gáwligarh hills, from their summits to their skirts, are almost wholly covered with trees; there is also much low wood on the slopes and ridges of the Ajanta range through all its branches, and in the ravines which furrow the Bálgáhat uplands. But in Berár we have no great extent of real forest containing valuable timber-trees; what exists is found in three main divisions or tracts.

Forests.

I. The forests of the south, on the ranges bordering on the Painganga river and its tributaries.

II. Those on the west, along the gháts, about Beldána.

III. Those on the north, situated in the Melghát hills within the Sítapura range.

I. The firstnamed of these forests lies on the eastern portion of the long range that stretches from Ajanta in the west to the river Wardha in the east. Throughout these hills, and especially east of Básin,



## Forests.

the teak-tree is reported to be indigenous; but, though everywhere appearing, the only shape in which it is now seen is either that of young shoots or of old and stunted trees, the saplings having been universally cut down as soon as they attained a sufficient size to be useful. But in the hills above the junction of the Pá river with the Painganga an excellent preserve of young teak, tended by a Mahant (priest) at Máhar, shows what may still be done; while the Pathrot forest bears witness to the extent of teak forest that has once existed. An attempt has been made to utilize this forest, but the wood is believed to be dedicated to a neighbouring temple, and the people will not cut or buy it.

II. On the western hills in the neighbourhood of Baidáma the teak only assumes the form of a dense low shrub, according to local report "more like a thicket of tall elephant-grass than a timber-jungle, and it is hard to believe that it will ever assume a different form." On the other hand, traces of what has within a very recent period been a magnificent forest of Anjan (*Hurdwickia biunda*) are visible, and measures have been recommended for the regulation of the felling of what remains of this very useful tree.

III. In the Melghát tract of the Sátputra the Gángra valley contains some magnificent young forests, more especially along the cliffs and channels of the deep river gorges. There are at least eleven kinds of valuable timber-trees, which are now being carefully preserved.

## DISTRICT SELECTIONS.

## Elichpu'r.

District  
Selections.

There are no forests except in the Melghát, but the country is fairly wooded, the principal trees being the mango, mhowa, and bábul.

## Melghát.

From time immemorial forests have covered the face of these highlands, clearings for cultivation existing here and there, but far the larger proportion is held by the jungle. Teak and tinsu abundant in parts, and of late years preserves have yielded a considerable revenue to Government. The following extract from Major G. Pearson's report will give some idea of the State forests among these hills:—

"From the Sipra river eastward, and extending over the tract between that river and the Kopra, as well as to the east and north-east of the Kopra, is the teak-producing area of the Gángra valley. It includes a parallelogram of about fifteen miles from east to west, and the same distance from north to south, or about 225 square miles, lying between  $77^{\circ} 10'$  and  $77^{\circ} 25'$  east longitude, and  $21^{\circ} 25'$  and  $21^{\circ} 40'$  north latitude. I have no hesitation in saying that this is without exception, both as regards the growth of teak-trees and the value of the timber, by far the best teak forest within the whole range of the Sátputra hills."



"A steep footpath leads down by a descent of upwards of a thousand feet into the great ravines below the Makhla and Asiri hills. The depth of this gigantic ravine is from 1,000 to 1,200 feet, the sides rising up in almost perfect precipices; its breadth at the bottom varies from 200 to 500 or 600 yards; its length is said to be ten miles,—and I went along it myself for more than half that distance. I have never anywhere (except in the best all forests) seen any trees to be compared to the immense *saj* or *sadra* (*pentaploca tomentosa*), *hardu* (*nauclea cordifolia*), *lendia* (*loganiaceae parviflora*), and *behera* (*terminalia bellerica*), whose trunks run up to a height of sixty or seventy feet as pine-trees, and without a branch."

Bamboo, also a source of revenue, largely exists, its graceful foliage adding immensely to the beauty of the deeper ravines. Beside the kinds already mentioned, there are several other very useful trees, of which the chief are here below named:—

- Mango—*Mangifera indica*.
- Mhowa—*Bassia latifolia*.
- Babul—*Acacia arabica*.
- Tiwaa—*Dalbergia coarctata*.
- Sandhi—*Elae sylvestris*.
- Saj—*Pentaploca tomentosa*.
- Dhaman—*Grevia latifolia*.
- Jaman—*Eugenia jambolana*.
- Tendu—*Diospyros ebenum*.
- Siwan—*Gracilina arborea*.
- Kowa—*Pentaploca arjuna*.
- Kalam—*Nauclea orientalis*.
- Char—*Buchanania latifolia*.

### Akola.

There are no forests of any kind in this district. Babul reserves have been appointed in several places, occupying in the aggregate 4,128 acres, or 6½ square miles, of its best soil.

2. The largest reserve is near Akola, four miles south-west, containing 1,156 acres, as follows, namely: "Mithora," 500 acres; "Bairlinga," 218 acres; and "Loni," 438 acres,—three contiguous villages.

3. Of the rest there is one of 363 acres at Bhongion, and 314 acres at Sologga, both in the Balapur taluk. A far advanced plantation of 248 acres exists at Bbon, of the Jalgaon taluk, and there is one at Saoli, of the same taluk, of 201 acres.

4. The remainder are all under 150 acres down to five, the smaller ones in some cases containing more and bigger trees than the larger ones. It has been decided to connect the Babul plantations on the Purna river into one continuous chain of reserves, for the supply of fuel and small timber to the valley.

## Bulda'na.

Forests.

District  
Selections.

There cannot be said to be any forests in the district, though in the ravines in the northern ghāts and over the higher plateaus teak saplings exist in great numbers. It is doubtful whether the soil in which these saplings are found is of a nature to admit of their ever developing into trees of any size or value. The absence of any traces of large teak-trees seems to indicate that it is not. The northern slopes of the Ajanta range are well covered with anjan-trees, now so wastefully hacked and felled as to require years for recovery, but promising a valuable reserve hereafter, and the district is generally well wooded. Fine specimens of anjan-trees are to be met with in most of the ravines, the mango flourishes, and there are large numbers of bābūl-trees scattered throughout the country, in some places forming very extensive coppices. The northern taluk of Malkapūr, in the valley of the Pārna, is perhaps the least fortunate in its supply of large wood, but taken as a whole the district is well provided with trees. The following varieties are found, viz. :—

- Bābūl—*Acacia arabica*.
- Bar—*Ficus indica*.
- Bijāl—*Pterocarpus marsupium*.
- Bulāwa—*Semocarpus anacardium*.
- Bakhain—*Melia sempervirens*.
- Chār—*Buchanania*.
- Dhāmāra.
- Dhaura—*Conocarpus latifolia*.
- Jāmbul—*Eugenia jambolana*.
- Khair—*Acacia catecha*.
- Khirmi.
- Mango—*Mangifera indica*.
- Mhwa—*Bassia latifolia*.
- Nim—*Azadirachta indica*.
- Aula—*Phyllanthus emblica*.
- Pipal—*Ficus religiosa*.
- Palmyra—*Borassus flabelliformis*.
- Sādra or Sāj—*Pentalptera tomentosa*.
- Sirsa—*Mimosa acrisa*.
- Temhurni—*Diospyros melanoxylon*.
- Tamarind—*Tamarindus indica*.
- Teak—*Tectona grandis*.
- Anjan—*Hardwickia binata*.

## Wu'n.

Though the waste tracts in this district are very extensive, there is no valuable timber; diminutive teak-trees certainly exist all over the hilly tracts, yielding no revenue. The teak-trees are strictly preserved; and there are in three places in the district teak plantations sown some ages ago in the vicinity of temples, or in honour of some presiding deity. The fear of incurring divine displeasure has saved these plantations from devastation. The largest is situated at Pāthra. It now,

however, contains no valuable trees, and it has been decided to allow the plantation to be cut down, with the exception of certain promising saplings, on the payment of a royalty. The plantations at Mángla, pargana Ner, and at Dápori, Wán pargana, though less extensive, contain some hundreds of young trees which promise well. They have all been preserved by superstition, for in their neighbourhood so great a dread have the people of profaning the woods that during the annual festivals held at these sacred places it has been the custom to collect and burn solemnly all dead and fallen branches or trees.

The following are the only ranges where good and flourishing young timber is now to be found :—

Yewatmál range.  
Wán range.  
Kbelápúr range.  
Pánganga range.

The *Yewatmál range* occupies an area of about 700 square miles, and contains a very fair mixed forest. *Salai* (*Russelia thorifera*) is everywhere the predominant tree. Of others the best grown and most plentiful are—

Sádra (sáj),  
Dhaura (*canocarpus latifolia*),  
Tiwas,  
Pádri (*stereospermum chelonoides*),  
Rowa,  
Chironji (chár),  
Mhowa.

The two last, so valuable for their fruit, are equally scattered all over the hills. Tiwas is met with chiefly on the plateaus; and kowa, which is of better growth than that in either the Básim or Báidána districts, is found along the banks of rivers and nullas.

The *Wán range* is better wooded than the *Yewatmál* one, and contains a thick growth of bamboo, which adds conveniently to the picturesque appearance of the forests. In all the ravines are to be found, in addition to the trees existing in the *Yewatmál* hills, a plentiful supply of—

Bahera—*Terminalia bellerica*,  
Lendu—*Lagerstrœmia parviflora*,  
Tumras—*Elaeodendron paniculatum*,  
Mohin—*Olinia cordata*,  
Bijusal—*Pluricarpus marupium*,

intermixed with a few trees of teak, shisam (*Dalbergia latifolia*), and tiwas.

The *Kbelápúr forests* very much resemble those of the *Wán range* with reference to the quantity, quality, and description of timber they contain.

Forest.

Timber  
Reserves.

Forests.  
 Forest  
 Resolutions

There is, however, a greater amount of teak, which towards the south becomes very plentiful, and predominates in number over every other description of tree.

The *Painganga forests*, comprised within the hills skirting the banks of this river, are in most respects similar to those in the Yawatnall range. Being more inaccessible, however, and the neighbouring population being very scanty, they have not been worked to so great an extent, and consequently their timber is of better growth. They also contain a large amount of mopah (*Schreberia swietonioides*), a tree which is very scarce in all the other forests of the Wán district.

### Ba'sim.

Along the ranges of hills eastward of Ba'sim, especially in the Pased taluk, and down towards the Painganga, are wide stretches of woodland, which contain many patches of young teak. But throughout the Ba'sim district these trees are almost all shoots from old stumps, poles about forty or fifty to the acre, of twelve inches girth at six feet from the ground, and shooting up straight as masts for twenty feet or so. The timber is of best quality on the hills between the Pás and Painganga rivers. It is plentiful in the far south-east corners of the district, and in most of the well-sheltered ravines of this tract.

No valuable timber of long growth now exists, though the country is well provided with the scrub jungle that supplies fuel; while, except in the western parganas, the mhowa and the mango, with all the other trees usually preserved in this country for fruit and shade, abound in the cultivated fields and round villages.

## CHAPTER IV.

### RIVERS.

Rivers.

The outer range of the Gáwilgarh mountains sends its rainfall down to the Berár valley, and these waters feed the Párna, but the inner highlands drain north to the Tapti. The Ajanta hills despatch one perennial tributary to the Párna, the Káti Párna; and numberless potty streams descend from the northern slopes and crest of this range; but the large rivers of Bálgghát flow south and south-east. The line at the eastern end of the valley at which its brooks begin to flow toward the Wardha marks one of the watersheds of the Indian continent, and the same line may be traced through the Bálgghát country along the high ground between Akola and Ba'sim, whence the eastward-bound A'can river turns its back upon the affluents of the Párna.

The Tapti forms during a short section of its course the northern boundary of Berár; it is the only first-class river to which the province can lay any sort of claim, for its tribute is paid direct, without mediation, into the sea. But the Wardha is by far our most important river. It



commands the contingents of almost every considerable stream, and collects water all over the eastern and southern slopes of the country. Moreover, it marks one whole side, from north to south, of the province's frontier; it runs right through a rich coal-field (which it must have the credit of uncovering), while it is the main affluent to the Godavari, and thus a principal shareholder in the stream which is to carry and develop all the commerce of our land-locked south-eastern districts. Of rivers which maintain a fair running stream all the year round there is only one in the valley of Berar, the Purna; all the rest cease to flow towards the end of dry weather, though their beds may be jotted with pools of water.

In the Bálághát we have two perennial Káti Purnas, one rising beyond the extremity west of Berar and falling into the Godavari, the other flowing down the Ajanta hills into the Purna. Both are perennial streams, wide, rapid, and deep during and after the periodical rains, but very low in midsummer. The Painganga or Pranhita is the largest river of Southern Berar; it rises in the north-west corner of the province, and runs across it in a south-easterly direction, until beyond Wákad its course becomes the boundary—line between the Assigned Districts and the Nizám's country, down to its junction with the Wardha.

The Varada or Wardha is named in the Rámáyana. The Painganga (Payoshni?) and the Tapti (Tápi, Vina) have honourable mention in the Vishnu Purána.

In the eastern districts of Berar the A'un and Pá are considerable streams.

The whole province has only one natural lake, the salt-lake of Louár, which is elsewhere described. Nor have we any large tanks or artificial water reservoirs. Some shallow catchment basins have been dammed up here and there, principally to store drinking-water for men and cattle; and at Sindkher, also at Básim, there are some handsome stone-lined tanks. Some attempt at holding up the river waters by masonry weirs across their channels has been made at Malkapúr and Akola; but the best waterwork now existing in Berar is the old conduit (half-ruined in these days) which was built about two hundred years ago by the Mahomedan governors at Elichpúr to supply the town, as it still does.

#### DISTRICT SELECTIONS.

##### Elichpúr.

The following rivers are perennial, though not navigable:—

- |                            |                |
|----------------------------|----------------|
| 1. The Wardha, or Wasista. | 5. Bichan.     |
| 2. Purna.                  | 6. Nágarsiwri. |
| 3. Maru.                   | 7. Piroh.      |
| 4. Sarpen.                 |                |

The following are other principal watercourses, but they only flow for eight months in the year :—

- |                   |            |
|-------------------|------------|
| 1. Mega.          | 4. Amali.  |
| 2. Chandra Bhága. | 5. Siamra. |
| 3. Bholeswari.    | 6. Bárdi.  |

### Melghát.

As might be expected, numberless streams take their rise in the watershed of the Sápura. Out of these, sixteen only deserve naming—

Seven—the Bichan, Shálmár, Sapan, Pator, Chanderbhága, Moháñ, and Bhan—flow southwards into the Párna, itself an affluent of the Tapti.

The remaining nine—the Kurai, Kápra, Tiwgría, Sipna, Kanda, Garga, Nárho, Dál, and Mángar—drain the country northwards, carrying their waters to the Tapti direct.

Towards the hot season all these streams dry up, save in parts where natural cavities or *dohes* are large enough to hold a supply till the monsoon breaks again. These are deep cavernous basins worn out of the solid rock by the rush of water from above, and are found in the upper hills. Lower down again the water lies in large sheets. At a village on the Sipna there is one of these hot-weather reservoirs over a mile in length, about 100 yards wide, and of considerable depth.

The Tapti skirts in its course about thirty miles of the northern boundary of Melghát. Its tributaries—the Kurai, Kanda, Kápra, Sipna, and Garga—rising immediately under the loftiest summits of the range, drain nearly three-fourths of the country. The water from the southern and more declivitous face of these hills is carried down to the Párna through means of its feeders—the Sapan, Bichan, Chandra Bhága, Jánhvi, and Wán.

The Tapti here runs in a deep bed varying in width from 100 to 150 yards. Its waters flow all the year. There are, however, numerous shoals and rocky barriers, which render it easily fordable during the dry season. The sides of the river, running as it does between two lofty ranges of hills, would, it is natural to suppose, be very steep. This is not the case, however. Only at the bends and curves do the banks appear more or less scarped. As a rule they slope towards the water at an angle of 45 degrees, and are verdant throughout the hot weather, being frequently covered with a thick underwood, intermingled with the kowá, jáman, mango, gular, and other beautiful evergreen trees, which, overhanging the waters, afford by their shade many a pleasant retreat for the fish which abound in this river. Wood cut in these forests is floated down the Tapti to Burhánpúr in the rains. The operation is rendered somewhat difficult by the occurrence of certain rocky obstructions in the bed; but the fact that wood is

actually conveyed to Barbánpúr by means of this river is a proof that these obstacles are not insurmountable, as is sometimes supposed. A few miles above Amner, I am told, there is a rapid eddy revolving in a deep basin of rock. In attempting to float timber over this spot it is often carried under, and disappears altogether in some subterraneous passage; so before trying the navigation here the Gonds sacrifice a goat, to propitiate the river-deity. For the most part the barriers are submerged during the monsoons, and offer no obstruction whatever.

### Akola.

The Párna (ancient Payashni) river represents the main artery of the network of rivers and streams in this district. It flows east and west through the district, bisecting it at almost equidistances from the ranges of hills which bound it on the north and south. It is not navigable even by boats. The banks, though soft, seem to a great extent to have resisted serious inroad by the channel water. The exception to this rule is at a southerly bend between  $77^{\circ} 4'$  and  $77^{\circ} 10'$  longitude. Here the southerly bank is one depth of soft soil, and in each rainy season falls in for about twenty-five cubits. The villages on the south bank (notably Wagoli) have to move down south, gradually losing their ground to the north. Mauza Kinkher and Keli Beli, neither marked on all maps, originally built on the north bank of the river, are nearly a mile from it now. During high floods the water cuts across the original course, and comes right up to the village sites. The great deep soft bank in this locality keeps slipping down a cubit or so at a time twice in the year; the rains moisten it, when it cracks, and falls away in the sun-drying.

The fact of all her principal tributaries accompanying the Párna for long distances before joining her would appear to indicate a westerly inclination in the land for about from four to six miles on either side of that river. Of the tributaries about six may be called rivers.

Falling in on the south, commencing east, we have—

1. The Káta Párna,
2. The Múrna,
3. The Nám,
4. The Bardi,

and on the north, commencing east, we have—

5. The Shálmúr,
6. The Idrápa,
7. The Wán.

The Káta Párna flows for thirty-two miles within this district, for the most part over a rocky bed. For a few miles before its entrance it enters the deep black soil, and the bed changes to sandy; it empties itself directly into the Párna, flowing fast all the distance during floods. It contains numerous large pools, or deep hollow reaches, the chief being at Donal; the word means river-pool. This stream contains water in small rills from pool to pool all through the year.

Rivers.  
 Daulim  
 Subdivision.

The Mûrnâ, excepting at latitude from  $26^{\circ} 30'$  to  $26^{\circ} 35'$ , completely exhausts itself after the rains. A dam at Akola encloses a fine sheet of water half-flood deep, and over three miles in length, which lasts throughout the year, nourishing verdure, maintaining well-supplies (otherwise apt to run out), and ornamenting the station.

The Mun absorbs several other streams up to the point of confluence equally as large as herself. The Mossa joins her at Bâlapûr, forming an island on which the town stands. The channels at this point contain water all through the year; this greatly benefits Bâlapûr. From Bâlapûr down to its confluence with the Pârna the country on both sides this river is cut up and bulged out far inland on both banks by ravines and alluvial mounds.

The Bordi stream after leaving Khâmgôn is a dry bed, excepting during the rains.

The Shâlmur is a rude mountain torrent, boisterous and muddy within this district's limits, but nearer its source, particularly at Anjangôn, it is a very beautiful stream.

The Idrupa is a pleasant little river where the stream is perennial, which it is in patches some miles from the mouth and towards its source, otherwise it is a dry watercourse.

The Wân is a speciality, and the best of the district streams. As traced on the map she seems, with a few wriggles and curves, to run in an almost direct course from her source on the hills into the Pârna. This causes her water in some places to flow rapidly; and up to within a mile or so of the Pârna her bed is stony. Wading is dangerous, the round and oval smooth stones affording very insecure footing even when the stream is little more than knee-deep. On quitting the hills she passes for five miles through the undulated inferior soil at its foot, and there does not differ from other district streams. About here, after the rains, she subsides into a succession of pools at various distances from each other. When she enters the region of the black soil the stream takes a stony channel laid on a deep loam deposit, varying in width between false banks from one-eighth to half a mile. These false banks of moorum and trap-rock, rugged and washed-out looking, become more and more prominent as the river approaches its confluence with the Pârna. They furnish excellent village sites—dry, hard, and healthy. The loam deposit between the stream and these false banks is occupied with permanent gardens irrigated from wells, except where the strip is too narrow for any but a little casual cultivation. From Warkhem to Kattikhed, six miles, the channel is a dry bed; but from the latter point to the Pârna it contains water, dammed here and there, all through the year. The course of this river, in strange contrast with the brown line of rugged bank, can be traced by a continuous green line marked by the trees growing along its real banks, which are so low that the tree-tops can only be seen when near at hand.

As a rule the appearance of the district streams, with this single exception, is very similar. First, as the waters leave the hills they run under one bank or both banks of scarpod rock, sometimes 100 feet



high. Then the undulated light-soil tract at the foot of the hills is passed, sometimes with banks overhung with trees, at others through quite bare rock and moorland. Further on the banks are bordered with gardens and vegetation. Lastly, the stream gets into the region of the deep black soil; the banks are hence rugged and unsightly; the bed is sandy, and usually with a deep black mud fringe.

### Balda'na.

The Nalganga, rising in the hills near Dewalghat, runs due north past Malkapur, and after junction with the Wagar river empties itself into the Parna. In the hot weather this river dwindles into a mere series of unconnected pools.

The Vishwaganga, running parallel to the Nalganga, and also falling into the Parna, takes its source at Balidana itself. It is not a perennial stream, but in the rains flows past Jaipur, Badnara, and Chandpur.

The Ghân takes its source in the table-lands north of the valley of the Painganga, and passing through the hills in the centre of which Botnar is situated, collecting their drainage, it runs past Pipalgam and Naudara in a northerly direction, and joins the Parna. It is dry in the hot weather. The river Painganga rises in the north-western corner of the district, and runs right across it, diagonally, in a south-easterly direction past Mohkar, and through the Basim district; after which it forms the southern boundary of the Wân district, and eventually falls into the Godâvari at a spot a little below Chânda on the opposite bank, in the Central Provinces. It collects the drainage of the Mohkar and, partly, that of the Chikli taluks. That portion of the river which lies in this district is almost dry in the hot weather, in parts quite so; and even near its source the river cannot be said to be perennial.

The Kâta Parna rises in the hills near Ajanta to the west of this district, which it enters to the eastward of Jâfirâbâd, and traverses for a distance of about thirty miles. Its course through Borâr is parallel to that of the Painganga. It does not flow in the hot weather. The drainage of the southern portion of Chikli taluk feeds it in the rains.

### Ba'sim.

The two principal rivers are the Pâs and the Kâta Parna, both of which rise close to each other at the village of Kâta, just north of Basim town. The Pâs takes a south-easterly direction, but after flowing past Misad it is turned by some hills near Mahâgâon-Kulgâon to the north-east, and shortly after empties itself into the Painganga at Sar-gam. Its entire length may be computed at sixty-four miles. It has no tributaries worth notice. The valleys formed by these rivers are generally narrow and confined, but the soil is considered good, and is fairly cultivated.

The Kâta Parna runs from its source nearly due north until it gets near the outer slopes of the Bâghât, where it inclines eastward, and twists its way through the hills by a deep gorge, until it issues forth into the Akola district near Mhân.

Rivers,  
 Inland  
 Below them.

Other insignificant streams are the Adan (which rises near Pír Mangrál), the Kuch, the Adol, and the Chandra Bhága. These last three fall into the Painganga; none of them are perennial. The Pás and Káta Párna may claim that title, for their beds are never totally dry, and the pools hold deep water throughout the year; but they are all but exhausted by the end of a long dry summer.

### Wu'n.

The principal rivers are the Wardha and the Painganga, which form a junction at Jágod, a village situated in the south-east corner of the district. Among the affluents of the former are the Bemla to the north, the largest of all, and the Nirgara. The tributaries of the Painganga are the A'ran, the A'ra, the Wágan, the Kúni, and Yedárba.

The Wardha alone is navigable throughout the rains up to a barrier at Kosára, in the Wán taluk. A few years ago a small steamer steamed up the river as far as Chinch Mandal, a distance of about forty miles from its confluence with the Painganga. The Wardha first touches this district from the north near Náchangaon, in the Central Provinces, and for nearly a hundred miles forms the boundary from that point to the extreme south-east corner. The Bemla, after traversing sixteen miles of the northern frontier, falls into it at Sangvi. The other tributaries are very insignificant in size, except in the rains, when they become large rivers. The Wardha flows through an open part of the district, and its sides are highly cultivated both with autumn and spring crops. It is called Wasista by natives, and held in great veneration, as they believe that it was created by Wasista "Rishi," or sage, and hence the name.

The Painganga has its source at the western extremity of the Assigned Districts in the hills beyond Dewalghát. It enters the southern boundary of this district at 110 miles from its source. Its course for fifty miles is easterly, when it takes a bend to the north, and flowing round the foot of the Máhúr hill, finally empties itself into the Wardha at Jágod, above referred to. It goes by the name of "*Baml-ganga*" after the change in its direction. This new name has its origin in a legend that it was turned by one *Parasráam*, the son of a *rishi*, or sage, called "*Jundagni*," who drove an arrow ("band") into the ground, which opened out, and made way for the river. The place where the arrow entered the ground is held in great veneration. The falls here are called "*Sahasrakund*," i.e., a thousand pools. The vicinity is densely wooded, and, before the assignment of the country, was the resort of Rohilas and other predatory tribes, who emerged from this hiding-place in large bodies to plunder the defenceless inhabitants of surrounding villages.

The river forms for nearly a hundred miles the southern boundary of the Assigned Districts. From its entrance to a short distance of

\* *Kunds*—Waterpot, basin, also cavern or hollow (Sanskrit).

Saharabad it has an easterly direction, and it flows through a comparatively well cultivated tract. Beyond this it gets between high banks, and flows deep and still for some miles, when it turns to the north, and scrambles among ridges and hills, working more by zigzags than by curves. After a series of straight reaches at rather sharp angles, it goes struggling and rushing through a deep rugged channel choked up by huge rocks and broken by rapids. The muffled roar and splash of its waters, which cease not night or day, affect the mind with a sensation of endless labour and pain. You might fancy that the river-god was moaning over his eternal task of cutting through stony barriers, and drawing down the tough basalt hills. At last it forces its way into the open country eastward, and runs pretty steadily toward that point, until its junction with the Wardha.

The range of hills on its bank, and situated in the Nizam's dominions, are the Sewandhri.

Of the tributaries of the Painganga the A'ran is the first in importance. It rises in the hills north of Basim, and though its course is at first northerly it soon assumes an easterly direction, with a tendency to the south; and, after being joined in the Kurar pargana by the A'ra, falls into the Painganga at Chinta. Its total length is about one hundred miles, and that of the A'ra sixty-four. It is, without exception, the largest tributary of the Painganga, and flows through and drains no less than six parganas, viz., Mangrui, Dhanni, Darwa, Larkhor, Mahagaon, and Kurar. The drainage of more than half of the western portion of the district falls into it. The remaining portion finds its way into the Pda river, which also rises to the north of Basim, near the source of the A'ran. The A'ran valley is from fourteen to six miles in width, that of the A'ra from eight to twelve, and of the Pda from six to ten.

The Waghari rises to the south of the sadar station of Yewatmal, and, after maintaining an easterly course for a short distance, turns south, and joins the Painganga by a serpentine passage through ravines and rocks of about forty miles. Its bed is extremely rocky, and during the hot weather the pools formed here and there attract tigers and other wild beasts.

The source of the Kani river is in the Yewatmal range of hills in the Korda pargana. Its direction is southerly, and though obstructed at the commencement of its course by hills, it flows through an open plain near Borl, and just before its junction with the Painganga, a few miles south, it has a wider bed than the Waghari. It drains a larger area, but is only about forty-six miles in length. The Nirgari is a still more insignificant stream; the distance of its source from the Painganga does not exceed thirty-six miles.

## CHAPTER V.

## CLIMATE.

Climate.

The climate of Berâr probably differs very little from that of the Dakhan generally, except that in the Pâyanghât valley the hot weather may be exceptionally severe. It sets in early, for the freshness of the short cold season vanishes with the crops, when the ground has been laid bare by carrying the harvest; but the heat does not much increase until the end of March. From the 1st of May until the rains set in, about the middle of June, the sun is very powerful, and we have by day severe heat, but without the scorching winds of Upper India. The nights are comparatively cool throughout, probably because the direct rays of the sun have their effect counteracted by the retentiveness of moisture peculiar to the black soil, and by the evaporation which is always going on.\* During the rains the air is moist and cool.

In the Bâlgâhât country, above the Ajanta hills, the thermometer always stands much lower; the climate is described in the Gazetteers for Baldâna and Wân. On the loftiest Gâwlgârh hills the climate is always temperate. In the account of Melghât will be found some meteorological notes on the sanatorium of Chikaldâ.

The average rain-fall for the whole province is not yet accurately known; it is said to be about twenty-seven inches in the valley, and above thirty inches above the ghâts. On the Gâwlgârh hills it is of course much more.

*Rain-fall in Berar, 1869.*

	Inches.	Cubic.
Ellshpâr .....	32	60
Amrâkôl .....	32	22
Ahola .....	28	.....
Baldâna .....	30	.....
Bâcin .....	30	.....
Wân .....	42	85
Average .....	33	61

\* See Hoshangabad Settlement Report.



*The Fall of Rain, &c., as registered at Akola in 1869.*

Climate.

Months.	Barometric Pressure.*	Humidity, Rel. = 100.	Temperature in Shade 6 F., Average.			Rain, Inches.	Prevailing Winds.
			Max.	Min.	Mean.		
January .....	28.901	47.6	91.23	53.35	72.4	.....	W., E., N.E., & S.E., & N. & S.
February .....	28.883	43.0	93.5	55.2	74.5	.....	E., W., S.E., & N.W.
March .....	28.799	35.1	99.7	64.2	81.9	0.04	W., E., N.W., & S.
April .....	28.718	31.7	100.9	74.2	89.0	.....	W., E., & N.W.
May .....	28.633	19.5	113.5	79.8	95.8	0.50	W., E., N.W., & S.W.
June .....	28.583	40.3	104.7	70.8	90.6	3.21	W., N.W., & S.W.
July .....	28.534	63.0	97.9	73.9	85.9	2.22	W., N.W., & N.E.
August .....	28.623	65.8	95.4	72.5	83.9	11.84	W., E., N.W., N.E. & S.E.
September .....	28.617	67.7	89.4	71.5	80.4	8.55	W., & N.W.
October .....	28.745	51.0	89.8	69	74.9	2.15	S., S.W., W., & E.
November .....	28.913	38.5	87.0	52.8	70.2	0.13	E., N.E., S.E., N., & W.
December .....	28.903	44.1	89.4	55.2	74.0	0.09	E., W., N.E., S., & S.E.

The annexed table shows approximately (for our statistical system is incomplete) the number of deaths in Berar during 1869, and their proportion to the population numbered in 1867:—

Districts.	Population under registration.	Deaths.							Total deaths from all causes.		Rates of deaths per 1,000 of population.			
		Cholera.	Small-pox.	Fever.	Dysentery.	Injuries.				Total.	Cholera.	Small-pox.	Fever.	Total.
						Struck down.	Wounded.	From fire.	From other causes.					
Bilaspur	545,325	1,712	775	5,365	1,277	36	8	53	24	1,484	4,972	2,736	8,105	14.87
Amravati	1,400,880	1,241	244	1,711	894	20	8	26	21	1,710	4,266	2,795	6,774	7.9
Akola	4,86,113	2,513	1,947	6,655	1,973	32	12	49	73	1,200	6,768	6,115	12,903	14.22
Buldhana	4,00,000	1,269	1,399	1,369	1,708	22	37	49	73	1,200	6,768	6,115	12,903	14.22
Nagpur	1,11,100	1,239	1,239	1,708	1,708	22	37	49	73	1,200	6,768	6,115	12,903	14.22
Wardha	5,33,225	1,240	445	1,204	134	8	32	24	21	1,444	5,510	2,207	5,146	10.01
Total	29,74,214	14,047	6,363	12,917	6,154	120	120	220	220	10,100	40,000	40,000	100,000	10.01

\* Akola being 500 feet above mean sea-level, the correction for altitude would be +.023 to the mean pressures given above.

Climate.  
District  
Selection.

## DISTRICT SELECTIONS.

## Ellichpu'r.

The subjoined thermometrical table was taken some twenty years ago:—

Months.	THERMOMETRICAL.		* Prevailing Winds.
	Sunrise.	Noon.	
January .....	33°	80°	Easterly.
February .....	40°	85° to 88°	North-east and east.
March .....	62°	100°	Easterly; towards end of the month north-easterly.
April .....	76° to 80°	100° to 102°	North-west.
May .....	81° to 90°	103° to 106°	Do.
June .....	73°	100°	Westerly; occasionally south-westerly.
July .....	76°	80°	West and south-west.
August .....	76°	80°	Do. do.
September .....	73°	88°	North-west and west.
October .....	.....	80°	North-west and west; towards the end of the month north-east and east.
November .....	65°	85 to 90°	North-east.
December .....	Same as January.		

From November to March may be considered the cold season. The sun, even then, is very powerful in the middle of the day. The nights are cold, although frost is of very rare occurrence. From March to the middle of June is the hot weather, during which time the heat is great, and there is generally a hot wind during the day; the nights are however, as a rule, cool. The rains commence about the 10th of June, and continue to the end of August, the climate during this time not being unpleasant. September and October are hot and steamy, as in the plains in other parts of India, and these are the most unhealthy months.

Cholera, small-pox, fever, ague, and a kind of rheumatic affection called "wái," which is considered for the most part fatal.

Diseases.

## Melghat.

There are two distinct climates to be found in Melghat, according as we keep to its higher ridges or descend into its lower valleys—the former healthy and invigorating, as evidenced at Chikalda, the sanitarium of this part of India; the latter unhealthy and enervating, save during the hot season.

From observations at Chikalda the mean temperature was found to be 71°. The hottest months were April and May, giving a mean of 85°; the coldest months were January and February, having a mean of 59°; thus producing between the hottest and coldest months a range of 24°.

Climate.  
Direct  
radiation.

Abstract of Thermometrical Observations simultaneously made at Chikalda and Ellichpur.

Month.		CHIKALDA.										ELLICHPUR.																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																
		THERMOMETRICAL RANGE.										THERMOMETRICAL RANGE.																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																
		Greatest range in 24 hours.				Least range in 24 hours.				Mean.		Greatest range in 24 hours.				Least range in 24 hours.				Mean.																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																								
		Maximum & minimum.	Range.	Maximum & minimum.	Range.	Maximum & minimum.	Range.	Maximum & minimum.	Range.	Maximum & minimum.	Range.	Maximum & minimum.	Range.	Maximum & minimum.	Range.	Maximum & minimum.	Range.	Maximum & minimum.	Range.																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																									
November .....		74	14	74	69	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67	62	5	5	67

Climate.  
Journals  
Observations.

The coldest day observed was the 9th of February, at sunrise, being 47°. The hottest day noticed was on the 27th of April, at 2 p.m., being 96°. Between the extremes of heat and cold there was therefore a range of 49°. The greatest monthly range was 14° in November. The greatest diurnal range was 4° in February, and 5° in June.

The wet-bulb thermometer during the hot months had an average depression of 10°, and the thermometer a general range of about 10° below the temperature of Elichpdr.

The rains cease about the middle of September; heavy dews then occur until the cold weather begins, and also from February to the rains; at this period the moist atmosphere is bright and transparent, but becomes hazy as it gets less dense towards the hot weather.

Malarious fever is prevalent in the valleys from the close of the rains (September) up to the end of the cold season (January). Cholera occasionally makes an inroad with more or less severity, while small-pox, when it does break out, is most virulent in its ravages. Spleen and a kind of goitre, attributable to the water, are known in certain parts.

*Extract from Meteorological Register kept at Chikalda, Berar, showing the Mean Thermometer and Barometer Readings, and Total Rain-fall in each month.*

Year.	Months.	Ordinary Thermometer read at 3 p.m.	Maximum Thermometer.	Minimum Thermometer.	Barometer.	Rain-fall.*						
						Months.	1866.		1867.		1868.	
							In.	Cents.	In.	Cents.	In.	Cents.
1866	June	.....	.....	.....	.....	January	.....	.....	.....	3	26	
	July	71.02	.....	.....	29.95	February	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	
	August	71.06	.....	.....	27.50	March	.....	.....	26	.....	47	
	September	71.10	.....	.....	27.04	April	.....	.....	90	.....	.....	
	October	70.09	.....	.....	25.72	May	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	
	November	70.06	.....	.....	25.80	June	7	42.11	158	6	51	
	December	67.22	.....	.....	25.94	July	10	57.50	230	15	1	
	1867	January	69.73	.....	.....	25.81	August	18	37.22	256	14	41
		February	74.62	.....	.....	25.80	September	2	48.13	604	2	65
		March	78.20	.....	.....	25.82	October	.....	77	2	200	.....
		April	.....	91.3	78.67	27.30	November	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
		May	.....	92.1	74.3	26.95	December	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
June		.....	.....	.....	25.94	January	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	
July		.....	72.53	62.5	26.28	February	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	
August		.....	70.7	60.5	.....	March	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	
September		.....	70.01	65.21	26.46	April	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	
October		.....	74.1	63.1	26.26	May	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	
November		.....	73.6	60.8	26.40	June	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	
1868		December	.....	74.0	65.6	26.41	July	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
	January	.....	72.5	64.4	26.66	August	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	
	February	.....	75.8	67.0	26.50	September	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	
	March	.....	.....	.....	26.43	October	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	

\* The rain-fall seems to have been regularly observed only from June to October.



## Akola.

Climate.  
Thermet.  
Observations.

The climate of the district has been more condemned than approved by Europeans; the heat and dryness of the temperature during the hot months renders out-door occupations impossible to them. The people of the country do, to a great extent, perform light work exposed to the sun's rays; but heavy work, such as ploughing and the like, they usually arrange to perform early in the morning and late in the evening. From ten to three exposure is held to be distressing, if not dangerous; a good many of our cholera cases are simply sunstroke.

The highest maximum thermometer range in the sun in May 1868 and in April 1869 was  $170^{\circ}$ . The highest in the shade was  $120^{\circ}$  for May 1868; and  $119^{\circ} 5'$  in May 1869. There has been a marked change in the degree of cold in this climate. Fifteen years ago the cold in Berar was exceptionally intense and continuous throughout the season;\* the intensity has gradually declined, and the slight cold now felt does not last over more than a day or two; the cold sets in, the sky becomes overcast, and the cold is at once dispelled; presently there is a calm, and during its continuance the heat is excessive. During 1868 (data for any previous year is not available) the thermometer never fell below  $92^{\circ} 5'$  in the sun; this was in August. In the shade for that month the average was  $67^{\circ}$ , while in December it fell to  $41^{\circ}$ , and was  $48^{\circ}$  in November. During January, February, and March it was at  $45^{\circ}$ .

The great alteration of climate is apparently owing to the spread of cultivation. With the clearing of the land the influences (shade and the roots of the trees) which helped to conserve moisture have been removed. Not only is it that the rain-fall drains off more rapidly, but the face of the soil is exposed to evaporative influences to a far greater extent than formerly. Everywhere in the tropics a dry climate means a hot one. Enclosed as this district is between two ranges of hills north and south, and high ridge-land to the east, and considering that it is the outlet of the rain-fall and watersheds for more than fifty miles in length, the vapour in the atmosphere while the sun is in its southern declension ought to be reasonably dense. While sheltered by its jungle, the valley of the Purna was capable of throwing off vapour that rendered the cold months damp and exceedingly cold; now the drainage and evaporation during the hot season is so much in excess of what it was ten years ago, that water then contained in wells at the depth of a few feet from the surface does not exist at fifty. In the same way in the deep black soil which would not then produce autumn crops, because there was too much moisture in it, are now grown cotton and jawari very successfully. The great depth to which the water has subsided, and the change in the culturable capacity of the black soil, seem to support the theory that the increase of cultivation by removing the protecting shade and the retentive influences of the roots of the old jungle has gradually dissipated the cold season of the climate of this district.

\* This seems to be asserted without adequate proof.—[EDITOR.]

Climate.  
Diseases.  
Seasons.

The prevailing winds have a great influence in all climates. The old English rhyme—

"When the wind is in the east,  
The good for neither man nor beast;  
When the wind is in the west,  
Then it's at its very best."

is singularly applicable to Benr. Considering the climate in respect to the prevailing winds, that of this district must be deemed to be healthy, inasmuch as it is not subjected to influences of exhalations of vitiated air from any neighbouring country. To illustrate what is meant: easterly wind, being notoriously ill wind, passing across from the country to the east of this district, as starting from a greater altitude, carries its upper stratum of polluted air over instead of into it, which it would do if the country to the east lay lower. The west is open to the free admission of the healthful westerly winds.

During 1868 the wind registers show that the prevailing direction from May to October was west. In January it prevailed north-east, south, and south-east. In February, March, and April south-west; and in November and December south. In January and February 1869 the prevailing winds were north and south-west, and from March to September west. Our north and south winds also start from a greater altitude, and are calculated not to contain any injurious exhalations. 1869 has been a remarkably healthy year; there was no epidemic of any kind, and the mortality was far below the average. This will not be gathered from the statistics, which show an increase, the result of more careful reports.

The average temperature registered at Akola\*, being the mean of each month upon the mean of each day, is—

Months.	Years.							
	1862.	1863.	1864.	1865.	1866.	1867.	1868.	1869.
January	81 84	78 0	70 0	62 5	74 5	71 85	71 2	72 3
February	70 60	77 0	72 2	72 3	75 6	74 85	72 5	74 3
March	80 83	82 1	82 8	79 2	89 0	84 8	78 9	82 0
April	81 82	88 2	84 6	87 13	88 13	90 7	86 0	92 0
May	90 95	83 3	84 0	87 20	96 3	97 80	95 5	94 6
June	98 8	88 5	83 24	86 15	92 0	89 0	87 85	86 6
July	83 61	83 7	83 34	82 67	87 0	81 0	84 0	87 5
August	81 7	82 45	82 25	83 1	78 5	77 7	80 6	82 5
September	81 8	84 0	82 9	84 1	81 9	80 6	81 88	80 5
October	80 6	82 6	83 14	81 2	82 2	77 5	81 0	82 5
November	78 0	79 0	75 1	79 1	78 1	69 7	70 8	70 8
December	67 0	77 0	75 5	75 6	63 6	68 7	69 2	Not available.

From 1862 to 1867 cholera prevailed in an epidemic form every year, and fever and small-pox are ever present. 1862 was a year of drought, and there was frightful mortality among the cattle for want

\* Akola is a little more than 900 feet above sea-level.

of forage. In that year and in 1864 cholera was rampant: the registers cannot give us any reliable information—only since 1867 have they been efficiently recorded.

Where the deep black soil prevails the people are dependent upon surface-water for drinking and every other purpose. Water can be obtained from wells only at great depths, and then it is too brackish to be used for drinking and cooking purposes. Dr. Townsend, the Sanitary Commissioner, in his report for 1868, says:

"A comparison of the sanitary condition of the tracts of country in which the disease prevailed with that of adjoining tracts which remained comparatively free, and of the condition of the villages that suffered severely with those in which the disease did not spread, leads me to the conclusion that, as regards the native population, the chief condition necessary for the diffusion of cholera is an impure water-supply. In those tracts of country in which the disease did not prevail the water-supply of the people was derived from wells containing a fair supply of water; while in the adjoining tracts, where the disease prevailed, the people were dependent for water upon streams, tanks, or small surface-wells and springs, all more or less liable to direct pollution with animal organic matter. Between village and village the contrast was more remarkable; instances repeatedly occurred of two villages in close juxtaposition where one had lost from ten to twenty per cent. of its population, while the other had enjoyed complete immunity, the only condition in which the two evidently differed being the nature of the water supply.

"The actual condition of the water-supply of the localities in Berâr in which cholera prevailed I have not been able to ascertain by personal inspection, but in the trap formation the water-supply possesses everywhere much the same characteristics. In some localities good water can be obtained from wells, but in the formation generally the hardness of the rock is a great obstacle to the construction of wells, and the larger portion of the people are dependent for water on the streams and nallas, on the banks of which the towns and villages are for the most part situated.

"In the hot weather these streams are reduced to the condition of almost stagnant pools, in which the people wash clothes, bathe, and draw water for drinking indiscriminately; the banks are always fouled; and in rains the streams receive all the surface-drainage of the towns and villages situated along their source. It is therefore scarcely to be wondered at if water from such sources should contain the germs of disease, and render communities who habitually use it more amenable to epidemic influence."

Yet during this year (1868) Pâtdr Shekh Râho, a large village obtaining its water-supply from plentiful wells, suffered greatly from cholera, more so than others without wells. This circumstance would seem to indicate that there are other considerations besides sanitation and the water-supply on which the diffusion of cholera depends.

Climate,  
District  
Statistics.

The registers show that it is hardly ever out of the district :

Number of Deaths in 1898-99.	January.	February.	March.	April.	May.	June.	July.	August.	September.	October.	November.	December.
Cholera .....	0	2	2	1	...	15	217	1,125	379	30	41	2
Fever .....	230	214	245	230	240	222	333	900	413	354	328	367
Small-pox .....	40	22	90	112	120	90	10	103	44	18	37	109

Our vital and mortuary statistics only show that we have been and are neglecting the collection of important information.

Taking the principal towns, selecting those variously situated in each taluk to represent varieties of climate from the different situations in the open valley, and under the shelter of the hills north and south, we have these figures :—

1879.	Barna.			Dharna.							Across births.	Across deaths.
	Male.	Female.	Total.	Fever.	Cholera.	Small-pox.	Humors of the Bowels.	Other diseases.	Total.			
Alola .....	94	103	197	40	124	19	45	59	287	...	50	
Korankhor .....	63	58	121	18	4	7	34	43	101	20	...	
Patir Shukh Baba .....	81	37	118	68	105	7	18	20	227	...	30	
Akai .....	372	350	722	63	108	10	124	53	347	150	...	
Tellara .....	23	40	73	15	4	...	34	29	85	...	12	
Hienkhar .....	31	35	66	13	...	...	7	18	41	25	...	
Dakhdola .....	50	43	93	11	42	6	17	37	103	...	31	
Bilipar .....	212	153	365	62	101	45	49	183	430	...	71	
Khangson .....	80	83	163	54	45	25	32	33	209	...	3	
Shangon .....	161	133	294	39	19	6	34	58	150	138	...	
Jalgon .....	8	78	150	103	...	15	37	39	191	...	35	
Kutal .....	29	27	56	6	...	7	10	9	26	30	...	

Dr. Townsend, the Sanitary Commissioner, in his tables for 1898, gives this result for the Benar Province :—

Total deaths.....	36,144
Total births .....	35,268

Difference..... 876 decrease in the year.



The rain-fall has been registered at—

Climate.  
District.  
Berar.

Months.	Years.						
	1882.	1884.	1885.	1886.	1887.	1888.	1889.
January .....	.....	0.05	0.0	.....	0.35	2.15	.....
February.....	.....	.....	1.35	.....	.....	.....	.....
March .....	2.51	.....	1.63	.....	.....	0.88	0.94
April .....	.....	0.15	.....	.....	.....	.....	0.07
May.....	.....	0.45	0.50	.....	.....	0.25	0.10
June .....	.....	2.08	0.44	0.25	0.42	0.27	2.21
July.....	3.26	8.31	0.07	1.32	5.40	4.79	3.22
August .....	5.17	5.45	5.80	2.52	8.48	7.59	11.34
September .....	0.12	1.75	.....	0.47	5.78	1.95	5.65
October .....	0.22	0.10	.....	0.47	3.20	.....	.....
November .....	0.25	1.55	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
December .....	0.10	.....	.....	4.22	.....	.....	.....
Total.....	22.43	22.72	20.08	10.80	30.29	24.28	27.02

The register for 1886 seems to be erroneous—the fall was below the average, but hardly so far below it.

### Bulda'na.

Composed as the district is of portions of the Bálághát and of Berár valley, the climate varies with the locality. That of the northern portion lying in the valley of the Párna is of a trying description, inimical to Europeans. In the summer the heat is perhaps as great as in the hottest part of India; the strong westerly winds which then prevail become intensely heated as they pass over the level black-soil plain with nothing to break their force; and, excepting just about daybreak, they continue throughout the twenty-four hours (from the middle of February till rain falls early in June) to exercise their parching influence. During the rains and cold weather the mornings and nights are pleasantly cool, but the heat in the daytime, under exposure to the rays of the sun, is still great; and the wide range of the mercury, occasioned by the sudden variations of temperature as the sun gains or loses its strength, indicates a climate most unfavourable to European comfort. In the summer months not unfrequently fall victims to *coup de soleil*, and outdoor exposure is most dangerous to Europeans.

The climate of the Bálághát is asubrious. The rains commence about the 5th June generally, but seldom prevail to any extent till July; they cease in September. The average rain-fall is thirty to thirty-two

Climatic  
Statistics

nohes. The superior drainage of the high lands renders the inhabitants less liable to attacks of fever than those who reside in the valley of the Páma or Berár Proper; the fever is, too, of a milder type, and more amenable to treatment. The temperature during the rainy season varies from a minimum of 75° to a maximum of 85°, giving a mean of 80°. The cold weather commences in the early part of November, and lasts about three months. During this period the climate is most enjoyable, and there are no great extremes of heat and cold; but the great dryness of the air is trying to some constitutions. During these months the thermometer ranges from a maximum of 86° to a minimum of 74°, the mean being 80°. In the hot weather the corresponding figures are: maximum 97°, minimum 80°, mean 88°. Of recent years the district has been remarkably free from epidemics. Cholera has not been present in an epidemic form for several years. During the rains dysenteric diarrhoea is common, and then, as just after them, fever also prevails; occasional visitations of small-pox take place.

*Monthly Abstract of a Daily Meteorological Register kept at Baldana for the years 1868 and 1869. The station is about 2,000 feet above sea-level.*

Months.	1868.					1869.				
	Thermometer.			Rain.		Thermometer.			Rain.	
	Maximum.	Minimum.	Average.	Inches.	Cents.	Maximum.	Minimum.	Average.	Inches.	Cents.
January	89	74	77	0	7	82	75	78	...	...
February	89	79	82	...	...	87	80	83	...	...
March	90	82	86	3	34	78	83	80	...	...
April	90	85	87	...	...	90	84	87	...	...
May	88	88	88	...	...	94	85	90	...	...
June	85	78	80	12	27	84	79	82	3	67
July	84	80	82	...	...	81	76	78	0	73
August	78	78	77	...	07	79	74	76	8	64
September	85	80	82	...	14	79	76	77	5	63
October	80	81	83	...	...	76	73	75	...	32
November	84	80	82	...	...	78	73	76	...	10
December	78	74	76	...	...	77	72	75	...	50
				32	80				32	67

N.W. generally.

N.W. generally.

### Bá'sim.

In the hot weather the thermometer never exceeds 97° in the shade. At night it goes as low as 76°. Still hot nights are uncommon; generally the nights are cool. If a hot wind does spring up, it dies away about 10 p.m., and is succeeded by a cool breeze. For this reason the climate of Bá'sim is preferred to that of the other districts in the valley.

Climatic.

Wu'n.

The climate generally of the district is insalubrious, especially from September till the middle of November, when fever of a dangerous type is very prevalent. Rheumatic fever is not of unfrequent occurrence in the monsoon, and, with the exception of two months in the cold weather, the climate all round the year is very enervating. The night air, except perhaps in the months of April and May, is injurious, and almost deadly towards the southern portion of the district. Cholera breaks out with more or less severity every second or third year, and carries off a number of persons. Small-pox makes its appearance almost every year, and commits sad ravages among children. The average rain-fall is about thirty-eight inches, but in 1867 the fall was nearly double this quantity. July and August are the most rainy months of the wet season, which begins in June, and ends in September with the Elephanta showers. Wet days frequently occur in November, December, and April.

Monthly abstract of a daily register of the barometer kept at Yawatmal, the solar station of the district, is given below for four years:—

	1866		1867		1868		1869	
	Inches.	Cents.	Inches.	Cents.	Inches.	Cents.	Inches.	Cents.
January .....	.....	.....	.....	4	1	00	.....	.....
February .....	.....	.....	.....	80	.....	23	.....	.....
March .....	.....	10	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	15
April .....	.....	07	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
May .....	.....	40	13	20	11	10	8	15
June .....	14	70	18	.....	8	45	8	11
July .....	14	50	14	25	8	10	13	42
August .....	.....	2	15	80	2	50	11	20
September .....	.....	79	8	80	.....	.....	2	20
October .....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
November .....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
December .....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
Total.....	87	02	107	09	83	70	85	70

The following is an abstract of a daily register of the thermometer kept at Yawatmal in 1868:—

	Maximum.	Minimum.	Average.		Maximum.	Minimum.	Average.
January .....	75	54	65	July .....	91	75	85
February .....	82	58	70	August .....	93	72	81
March .....	80	62	76	September .....	98	72	85
April .....	90	76	86	October .....	96	66	81
May .....	100	80	90	November .....	91	60	78
June .....	98	78	88	December .....	80	60	73

## CHAPTER VI.

## UNCULTIVATED PRODUCE, AND WILD ANIMALS.

## DISTRICT SELECTIONS.

## I.—Uncultivated Produce.\*

## Melghat.

Uncultivated  
Produce.  
District  
Selections.

The chief natural produce of Melghat is timber, of which teak, towns, blackwood, and bamboos are the most valuable.

## Dyes.

In dyes Melghat gives the fruit of the alda, and the flower of the dhaura (*grisea tomentosa*).

## Gums.

Of gums there are several descriptions—the gugal, the salai,† the khair, and the dhaura, being the chief.

The fruits and roots of various trees and creepers are also much valued, especially the mahwa fruit, from which both spirit and oil is got, while the roots are chiefly valuable for medicinal purposes.

## Fruits and roots.

## Wax.

Beeswax and honey are also gathered and sold.

The fibre of the dhannan, bar, kadal, churai, palis, moyá grass, moheli, and kambi is used for cordage,

## Fibres.

that of the kambi being also much in demand for the fuzo of native matchlocks.

Dr. Riddell, late Superintending Surgeon at Haiderabad, has thus described Chikalda, on the Gáwilgarh hills:—

"Though the soil of this plateau is sterile, the valleys, from being better supplied with moisture, are abundantly luxuriant, in many places profusely so. Plants are there seen that are no less prized for their virtues as food and medicine than as being well adapted to all the general purposes of domestic economy. A new appearance begins to present itself in the vegetable world, evidences of that mysterious organization that is found adapting itself to every geographical position. Ferns, maidenhairs, air-plants, lichens, mosses, and orchideous plants indicate a milder and more humid atmosphere; perhaps this inexplicable and most undefined adaptation of the laws of vegetation is nowhere better exemplified than in the case of the clustering climbing rose, that in the plain is never seen to blow, running there luxuriously to stems and leaves, whilst on these heights its tendrils bow down with the weight of its lovely mignon boutons.

\* Excepting timber, for which see Chapter III., *Forests*.

† Gugal, *Balsamodendron roxburghii*; Salai, *Bowellia thurifera*.



"In the cold months the floral world reposes; little variety is then seen. Amongst its few gay flowers are those of the downy grises, the sweetest of all being the *clematis gaurianus*, whose odour hangs on every hill, where it is seen entwining its leafy tendrils from bush to tree in snowy wreaths. As the rains approach, the orchideous and polypodaceous tribes spring into life, and after they have set in the ravines become completely changed in character; numberless creepers shoot forth, and scitaminous plants and lilies throw out a rank and vigorous vegetation. Thus throughout the several changes of the seasons a completely new and altered character is given to vegetation, conferring the most pleasing variety to the aspect of these hills."

Uncultivated  
Produce.  
The most  
valuable.

### Elichpu'r.

#### Dyna.

- Palka—*Butea frondosa*.  
Kummb—*Carthamus tinctorius*.  
A?—*Morinda citrifolia*.  
Bibul.  
Kavit, woodapple—*Feronia elephantum*.

#### Medicines.

- Marsing, used in fevers.  
Sambla, used as an embrocation—*Vitex negundo*.  
Kotsewar, used in fevers and ague—*Epicarpus orientalis*.  
Bel, used for bowel complaints—*Egle marmelos*.  
Risha, used for taking out stains—*Sapiindus emarginatus*.

#### Fibres.

- Kanki—*Careya arborea*.  
Yar.

The campaign country about Elichpu'r is diversified with tops of mango and tamarind trees. On the hills the teak grows to a great height, and yields valuable timber. The *butea frondosa* is also abundant, on the branches of which lac is deposited. The *bacca latifolia* (mbowa tree) is common, and the spirits yielded by distillation from the flowers are very abundant. The nallas have their banks covered by the *slata xylocarpia* (sindi), and the *euphorbia* strikes its root in the driest and stoniest situations. A species of *canthium* and the *vitex negundo* are seen in the beds of the mountain streams.

The grains and legumes cultivated near Elichpu'r are very numerous.

### Akola.

The principal natural products are dyes and gums.

The dyes are—

\*1st—A? (*Morinda citrifolia*), extracted from the root of a plant of that name, which, undisturbed, grows a large tree; the process of obtain-

\* Cultivated, but inserted here to complete the list of dyes.

Unadulterated  
Produce,  
Grown  
Indo-China.

ing it is: the roots being gathered are cut into pieces and dried, then crushed, boiled, and strained: by adding lime a yellow or red dye is obtained at pleasure, used for women's clothes.

\*2nd—Kusumb, the petals of the kardi or oil-plant (*erthamus tinctorius*). The petals are crushed, and made into cakes; these are again broken and dried, put into a strain, and water added. It is allowed to drip until good dye drop; it is then mixed with kār (alkali), and allowed to strain; this is the red dye for pagris, dupattas, sārīs, &c., &c.

\*3rd—Indigo, produced only at Páralda, obtained by allowing the leaves to decompose in water; it is made up into irregular pellets.

4th—Tesu, obtained from the flower of the palās tree (*butea frondosa*). The flowers are boiled in water and strained, and lime added; a red dye is obtained, used at Holi and weddings for besmearing clothes in wear.

5th—The kháki, or shikár dye, is obtained from

Báhl ( <i>Acacia arabica</i> ),	bark 2 parts.
Mango ( <i>Mangifera indica</i> ),	" 3 "
Pipal ( <i>Ficus religiosa</i> ),	" 3 "
Kata ( <i>Acacia catechu</i> ),	" 1 "

The barks are crushed and placed in layers in a vessel, and sufficient water to cover all added; it is then boiled for seven or eight hours; half the original quantity of water is then again added, and the mixture allowed to simmer on a slow fire for one or two hours longer; it is then strained, and the cattah in powder added while still hot; it is then boiled for an hour, and again strained, when it is ready for use.

6th—A red dye is obtained from the gum of the pipal tree; it is gathered, boiled, and strained; this is the native red ink.

The most plentiful is the well-known gum arabic, which is picked off the báhl tree (*acacia arabica*); the palās (*butea frondosa*) also grows freely, and yields the gum butea (dragon's blood).

### Bulda'na.

The chief gums and those obtained in the largest quantities are the product of the báhl, the khair, and the sádra, or sāj, tree. These are applied to a variety of purposes, one of which is admixture with painter's colours. The following trees also yield gum, but in an unimportant quantity:—the tamburā, aulā, dhāmūrī, mihowa, &c.

The well-known "báhl rang" is produced by taking equal parts of the bark of the báhl, the gular, the pipal, the mango, the mihowa, and the palās trees. The bark is boiled for twenty-four hours, then strained, after which to the resulting mixture are added the same quantity each of káth or catechu, lilum, and sweet oil. The cloth is dipped into this,

\* See note to p. 33.

and acquires the brownish red colour named as above, which, if care has been taken in preparing the dye, is of a very lasting description, and stands repeated washing.

Bar, or the fibre of the young sindi tree, is of great strength, and well adapted for making the rope used for working wells employed for irrigation.

Fibres.

Fruits of forest trees.

The fruit of the char tree yields a ~~sweet~~ called chironji, which is much used by confectioners.

The khirni tree, which is not very common in the district (there are some at Jānephal), is held in much estimation for its fruit. This tree is very common in Guzerāt, in the Bombay Presidency.

The common country liquor, called mhowa, is distilled from the berry of the mhowa tree, which is very commonly found throughout the district. The fruit of the anla tree supplies a preserve much thought of.

The pipal tree yields lac, whence the country sealing-wax. The fruit of the tembura tree is also edible.

And last, not least, the tamarind tree contributes its well-known and much-used fruit for human consumption.

### Wu'n.

All the usual forest produce is to be found in this district. The following are worth notice, viz., gum, lak, "chironji," "mhowa" berries, "blulawa" or marking-nut, "bel" fruit (a powerful astringent), "behera" (a dye), "alu," "tembura," &c., and honey of a very fine description.

The fibres most in use are those obtained from the "palsa" tree, called "hākal," and from the stalks of sindi trees. Less used are those obtainable from the elephant grass, from a shrub called by the natives "kumbi," and from plantain trees. There are many dyes obtainable in the extensive forests of this district, such as "kosumb," &c., but the dye chiefly used is "al," which is planted, and not found in a wild state. The same remarks applies to "sao," or hemp, which is largely sown, and of which banjāras are great purchasers.

### Ba'sim.

The gums of the trees, as per margin, are brought into the market for sale. These gums are much used as medicine. Considerable quantities find their way into the market at Hingoli; but the demand and supply is hardly sufficient to place this among the exports of the district.

On these District Selections Mr. G. M. Strettell, Deputy Commis-

Uncultivated  
Produce.

District  
Selections.

Uncultivated  
Produce.Dried  
Specimens.

vator of Forests, has been good enough to furnish the subjoined note:—

"Flowers, *leu*; gum, *lamarakas*. From the root-bark a kind of rope is made. The flower yields a yellow dye, and the powder used at the Holy feast; also used as a poultice. Seeds used as a purgative in veterinary medicine. Bark used in dying blue, in tanning, and in medicine as an astringent.

*Carthamus tinctorius*

"This is the safflower. Besides yielding a dye, the flowers are used medicinally in diseases of the tonsils.

*Morinda citrifolia*.

"The root of this tree is used, not in dyeing (as in general), but as a cathartic.

"Bark used in tanning, and dyeing a reddish brown. The bark from the roots is much used in the manufacture of native spirits. The gum is used medicinally, and for the ordinary purposes to which gum arabic is put.

(Bâbâ.) *Acacia arabica*.

"It is the gummy substance that exudes from the stem that is used in dyeing; it fixes.

Wood-apple.

"A most useful shrub. Branches used in the manufacture of baskets and wattle-work. Leaves used in colic; they are also officinal, and used in poultices.

*Vitex negundo*.

"The milky juice is applied to *sunderacks* in the feet and excoriations of the skin. It is applied in decoction as a lotion to the body in fevers; and the root bruised is applied to boils.\*

*Epicarpos orientalis*,

"Hindûs venerate this tree, and offer its leaves on the shrines of Siva. The pulp of the fruit, fresh or dried, is used in affections of the bowels; it is also used in lime-cement.

*Egle marmelos*.

"This is the soapnut tree. Seeds used in washing wool and silk; they are also officinal, and given in cases of salivation in epilepsy, and as expectorant.—(*Dr. Stewart*.)

*Sapindus detergens*.

"To this list of medicines may be added the *Carepa arborea*. The flowers are officinal, being given by the Hindûs after childbirth.

"I was not aware that this tree yields a useful fibre. The milky juice is used in native medicines, both externally and internally. I believe it is sometimes used to assist in the oxidation of copper.

"I fancy it is an exceptional case when the *Coccus indica* attaches itself to the *Butea*. I have never seen a single instance in Berâr.

\* Almalic's *Materia Indica*.



"The 'dhaura' is the *Gmelina tomentosa*. Besides these there are numerous trees yielding dyes not exported to these plains, but which in other parts of India are brought into use.

Uncultivated  
Plants.  
Forest  
Products.

### Gums.

"The khair is the *Acacia catechu*. The dhaura does not yield a gum that I am aware of, neither do any of my works of reference show it does. I am inclined to regard this a mistake. *Kumbi* is the *Careya arborea*. The *Kudul* is only useful for rope in damp weather. *Outlak* is the extract of the *Acacia catechu* in a dry form. Chips of the inner wood are put into an earthen pot over the fire; they are then boiled, and the clean liquor is strained off. When of sufficient consistency, it is poured into clay moulds."

### II.—Wild Animals and Birds.

Lieut.-Colonel McMaster, of the Madras Army, has kindly supplied a few Notes on the birds observed by him in the Gawilghur hills, whose presence there is now and interesting to ornithologists. He writes (May 1870)—

Wild Animals  
and Birds.

"The following memoranda are from observations taken in April and May, a most unfavourable period, because during these months the grass and underwood are destroyed by fires, sometimes of considerable extent, which effectually drive most of the animals towards nearly inaccessible cliffs or deep gorges between the spurs of hills. However, the natural history of Chikalda is peculiarly valuable, as, in addition to many birds and beasts commonly found in the plains, some hitherto supposed to have been restricted to particular localities meet each other on the neutral ground of these hills. The names and numbers here given are taken from Jerdon's 'Birds and Mammals of India':—

"No. 300, *Ochrocneta Nigrocampa*—The black and orange fly-catcher,' has, I think, been seen by me among the cliffs a few miles west of the station. This is interesting, as Jerdon says that 'this remarkably plumaged fly-catcher, the coloration of which is quite unique, has hitherto only been found on the summit of the Neilgherries and highest mountains of Ceylon.'

"No. 306, *Cypripis Tichellus*—Tickell's blue-red-breast.' Jerdon says that this bird has only as yet been procured in Central India, and by Tickell. Mr. Blanford got one at Seoni, another near Chanda (*Asiatic Society's Journal*, 155). He seems to think the sexes are alike in plumage; on this point I agree with Mr. Blanford. The sex of the specimen shot at Chikalda was not fixed, but the two birds seen appeared to be a pair, and were alike in plumage.

"No. 342, *Myiophonus Horsfieldii*—The Malabar whistling thrush.' Jerdon says that this fine thrush is found throughout all the forests of Southern and Western India, from near the top of the Neilgherries (6,000 feet) to almost the level of the sea \* \* \* ; but it is not found in any of the forests of the Eastern Ghats, nor in Central or

Wild Animals  
and Birds.

**Northern India.** It especially delights in mountain torrents; and if there is a waterfall it is sure to be found there. I got a pair of these very handsome birds, being first attracted by their fine clear notes, in a dry bed, which in the rains must become a torrent and waterfall, a short distance beyond James' point, about three miles west of Chikalda. Others will probably be seen. The birds at this season are wary, and difficult to watch.

"No. 446, *Hyppipetes Ganeca*.—The ghât black bulbul.' Jerdon says that this species 'has only yet been procured by Colonel Sykes, who says that it inhabits the Western Ghâts. It is most probably found on the Mahâbleswar Hills.' On the 5th May I got it near Chikalda. Its habits are exactly those of No. 445, *Hyppipetes Neilgherriensis*, the Neilgherry black bulbul (abundant near Ootacamund)—for it is a vivacious and quarrelsome bird, constantly on the move, and during its flight from one tree to another keeping up a lively warbling. The specimen obtained was, as in Jardine's illustration, more blackish-ashy than grey-brown, as described in Jerdon; space round and behind eye paler than rest of head; wing and tail same colour as body; bill orange; legs pale yellow; irides brownish. Blanford remarks that many of the Malabar birds extend northwards along the Western Ghâts. Why should not some of them follow the course of these hills into Central India?\*

#### Corvidæ.

"No. 660, *Corvus Culminatus*.—The Indian corby'—was the only crow observed above these ghâts. *C. Splendens*, the familiar social pest of stations in the plains, does not seem to penetrate beyond the belt of low woodland at the foot of the hills. Both varieties abound at Bangalore, which is only 700 feet lower than Chikalda. *Culminatus* will probably not be found in any except the hill or well-wooded stations in Berâr, while *Splendens* should abound everywhere except in or round the base of the mountains. The first is the crow of the Neilgherries, replacing his grey cousin at Kulla, the posting-stage at the foot of the Kânâr Ghât.†

"Nos. 772, *Orocopus Phalaenopterus*; 773, *Orocopus Chloripectus*, Bengal, and southern green pigeons.'

"Blanford says (*Asiatic Society's Journal*, No. 155) that birds shot at Nâgpur were perfectly intermediate between these two races, and agrees with Jerdon in considering that when the two differ so little as in the green pigeons, the rollers, and Kalij pheasants, they breed together freely. Green pigeons are now (April and May) breeding at Chikalda. The nest is apparently very carelessly constructed of a few dead twigs placed haphazard at the end of a branch, but

\* Since writing this I have procured several of the Southern India and Malabar birds near Chikalda, among others "No. 473, *Oriolus Cephalotes*, the southern black-headed oriole;" Blanford mentions that it has been found at Nâik and Ahmandagar.

† Since this was sent to press "*Corvus Splendens*" has been killed (2nd June) at Chikalda. It may come up here during the rains, or, as was probably the case in this instance, some stragglers have followed a camp.

from this cause it is exceedingly well concealed, as the bough selected always appears to be a bare one, on which the dry twigs do not attract attention. Both varieties of these pigeons, and their intermediate hybrids, will probably be found on these hills.

Wild Animals  
and Birds.

“No. 813, *Gallus Sonneratii*.—The grey jungle fowl. It may not perhaps be generally known that this, the finest of the jungle fowls, is to be found as far north and east as Chikalda, having doubtless made its way from Malabár and Canara along the Western Gháts, and thence perhaps across the Berár valley from the Chándor and Ajanta ranges. Chikalda must be very nearly its north-east limit, for close to this it is replaced by *Gallus Ferrugineus*, the well-known red jungle fowl of Northern and Eastern India, and, with a very slight difference, of Burmah. Jerdon gives the following as the limits of the two races:—

“Grey jungle fowl.—This handsome jungle fowl is found in Southern India only, extending on the east coast to a little north of the Godávari in Central India, to the Pachmari or Máhadeva hills north of Nágpúr, and on the west coast to the Ráj Pipla hills, where it meets the red jungle fowl. Its occurrence on the Pachmari hills is most probably its eastern extension from the Western Gháts and the Ráj Pipla hills, and it will probably be found along the Sátpara range.”

“Of *Gallus Ferrugineus*, the red jungle fowl, he says: ‘This well-known jungle fowl is found from the Himalayas southwards, on the west of India, as far at all events as the range of Vindhya hills; and, as I have been informed by Mr. W. Blanford since the above were penned, also south of the Narbada on the Ráj Pipla hills.’ The two races are so close to each other that there may be a little confusion in Central India about them—*Gallus Sonneratii* is the bird of Chikalda.”

The deer in Berár are—

- (1) Sambar (*Rusa Aristotelis*).
- (2) Spotted deer (*Axis Maculatus*).
- (3) Barking deer (*Cervulus Aureus*).

Of antelope we have—

- (1) Common antelope (*Bezoartica*).
- (2) Nilgai (*Portax Pictus*).
- (3) Four-horned antelope (*Tetracerus Quatricornis*) and Elliot's variety.
- (4) Chikara (*Gazella Bennettii*).

As with the birds just mentioned, some of the mammals hitherto said to be confined to peculiar localities are probably to be found among the Central India hills. The only illustration of this sort that can be now offered is with No. 129, *Herpestes Monticola*, the long-tailed mongoose, which I obtained between the hill-fort of Gámigark and Chikalda; but which Jerdon (*vide* page 135, *Mammals*), only procured from the Eastern Gháts inland from Nellore, where it inhabits forests among the hills.

Wild Animals  
and Birds.

There are a few local theories regarding the following animals in Berar which appear to be incorrect:—

"No. 137, *Kuon Rutilans*.—Wild dog." Jordon and Blyth agree in considering that there is only one race of wild dog in India and Malaya.

I think that the differences in size and length of hair observed by some sportsmen are merely caused by season, and by the brushwood the animals have to work through,—in fact, only the effects of hot or cold weather, deep well-shaded forest, or underwood full of thorns, burs, or rough prickly grass.

"No. 220, *Rusa Aristotelis*.—The sambar." Some sportsmen assert that two species of sambar are to be found in these hills, but as Jordon and Blyth agree in considering that the sambar or jerow of the Himalayas and of Central and Southern India is identical with the deer found in Ceylon, Assam, Burmah, the Malayan peninsula, and some of the islands, it is difficult to believe that there are two varieties of this *Rusa* to be found here. It is however possible that *Rucervus Duvauceli* (No. 210), the swamp deer, or baramsinga of sportsmen, may have been confounded with the sambar. The swamp deer is said by Jordon to extend sparingly through the great forest tract of Central India, to be rare to the south of the Nerbada, but to have been killed between that river and Nagpur, not far from Seout. It is tolerably abundant in the open forest-land between Mandla and Amarkantak, at the source of the Nerbada. He gives as the Central Indian name of this deer *Goca* or *Gocajak* the male, *Gaoni* the female, and calls the sambar the *Ma-so* of the Gonds.

Europeans and natives are often in the habit of setting down any large female deer as a sambar, and of disposing of a small red one as a jungle sheep. Nilgai have been pointed out to me as sambar by a villager in the Dakhan.

Similar mistakes are often made in Burmah between the common sambar and the brow-antlered *Rusa*, *Cervus Frontalis*.

Beside the muntjak (No. 223), *Cervulus Aureus*, rib-faced or barking deer, sportsmen speak of two small red antelope, which many of them term lakra or bekri. One of these they say has four and the other only two horns. It is more than probable that these animals are identical. Jordon says that No. 227 (*Tetraceros Quadricornis*), the four-horned antelope, has rarely in the south of India more than a knob or corneous tip, which often falls off, leaving a black callous skin. He was at one time inclined to consider Mr. Elliot's species distinct from the northern animal, but in deference to Mr. Blyth's matured opinion he has united them.

Mr. Elliot's description of his antelope is at page 225, vol. x., of the Madras Journal. As the animal appears to lose its anterior or spurious horns as it goes south, there is every likelihood that this change commences just about this part of Central India. Whence I infer that



both varieties of the same species may be found together in those jungles, differing only in the number of horns.

Wild Animals  
and Birds.

The bison of Melghât is No. 238, *Gavens (Bos) Gavens*, the gaur. All the skulls of bison seen by me at Chikaldia have the large semicylindric crests rising above the base of the horns, by which the gaur is plainly distinguishable from other wild cattle.\*

#### DISTRICT SELECTIONS.

##### Melghât.

The jungles of Melghât offer the attraction of bison, sambar, or rusa deer; muntjak, usually but incorrectly called jungle sheep; and, less numerously, tiger, panther,\* and spotted deer. Poultry abound, and in a few localities the jungle cock and spur fowl are to be found. In their season kulan and wild duck come in; two species of the wild dog are also to be met with.

Forest  
Animals.

The Tapti river and the pools of the larger streams yield several kinds of fish, the choicest being the *marul*. Alligators, too, are numerous, especially in the Tapti.

Fish.

##### Akola.

Wild animals abounded when this district first came into British hands; large waste tracts covered with jungle gave them ample shelter. Now a single tiger may be occasionally heard of in the undulating tracts north and south, whither they venture under shelter of the hills and jungle. Leopards are very uncommon indeed, while panthers are comparatively plentiful in the ragged country along the hills; they live and hunt in families.

Hyenas and wolves are not uncommon, but they do not exist in sufficient number to cause uneasiness to the people. The former thin the village dogs, while the latter appropriate a stray sheep or kid. Jackals, foxes, and wild cats continue to be numerous. They are not disturbed excepting by the Pârdhis (hunting tribe), for their sinews; they are tolerated by the agriculturists for the good they do in keeping down field rats and such-like vermin destructive to crops and grain, and in removing carrion.

Black bears are to be found in the coverts bordering the hills; during the rains (rutting season) they are said to grow bold, and to be met with in some numbers; while the crops are on the ground they are seldom to be seen, but during the hot weather they are to be found near the waterpools; these falling they make nightly excursions down to the gardens in the valley, and may be intercepted at early dawn returning to their lairs gorged with roots, nuts, and the day's supply of water.

The moist coolness of gardens of the hotel and plantain attracts tigers during the hot weather. The gardeners are reluctant to inform

\* *Felis Pardus*.

† As to this see preceding page (60).—[Editor.]

Wild Animals  
and Birds.General  
Observations.

against a tiger or panther who may have taken up his quarters in their plantations, for they have a superstition that a garden plot causes to produce from the moment one of these animals is killed there.

Our stock of "ruminantia" is not to be slighted, considering the immense strides cultivation has made. We have the sambar and the spotted deer, with three kinds of antelope—the common antelope, the chikára, and the nilgai.

Wild boar in herds are to be heard of everywhere in the district; formerly they used to be seen everywhere.

The snaring Párdli commits great havoc among the antelopes and chikára. Provided with a trained bullock, which pretends to graze constantly without doing so, and a small blind (an earth-coloured rag stretched over four sticks), the Párdli goes, seen round and round the animal or birds he intends to take, fixing his snares in a regular maze. The prepared sinews of animals and birds are the materials used. The snares are running nooses fixed on pegs, which are all connected. I have witnessed four antelopes thrown at once, and ten peafowl out of a dozen captured in a single setting.

In game birds there are the bustards (*Eupodotis*, or *Otis Edwardsii*\*) in great plenty.

Peafowl are to be found in plenty along the hills and where there are gardens. Florican inhabit the *rammas* (grass lands). The curlew, both black and white, is a very common bird. There are two varieties of partridges in great plenty—the black species is to be found in the ripe wheat fields; and there are several sorts of quails.

Ducks, of various kinds, and teal, are to be found in the Párna, mostly to the westward, in large flocks.

The alligator is to be found in all the deeper pools of the Párna and Káta Párna rivers.

The rivers abound in fish. Mr. Nicholletts, Assistant Commissioner, says: "We have the '*hahoe*,' a species of carp; the '*marral*,' the best-eating fish in our rivers; he is shaped like the ballhead of England, and has the habits of the pike, is a smooth fish of a dark colour; the *com*, the *pupta*, the '*bám*,' a first-rate eating fish; the '*chilwa*,' the *sangara*, or dog-fish. The fish fit for table are the *hohoe*, *marral*, and *bám*. The first is well-known in India, is of a delicate flavour, but bony. The flesh of the *marral* is like that of the cod-fish, white, and very firm; the *bám* is more of the lamprey kind.

"The fishermen are very great adepts at netting. They drag with great precision; sometimes they must with an active old stager, but by signals they indicate his course to each other, and will make a capture of a large fish that had passed four or five of them in a regular hunt."

\* This is the correct name. The bird is different from the English bustard.—  
[Note by Colonel McMaster.]

† *Syngnathus acutus*, but is to be confused with the Bengal *Somax*.—(Colonel McMaster.)

In respect to nets Mr. Nicholette enumerates—

"1st. The large stationary net, to which the fish are driven down by a number of men getting in the water and advancing towards the net.

"2nd. The drag net used by men, enclosing gradually any pool where fishes are known to stop.

"3rd. A peculiar kind of large shrimping net, which is placed at the mouth of a rapid where there is little water; the mouth of the net is kept open by means of a small stick three feet long, which falls and lets it shut when the fish move them.

"4th. The cast net, similar to the English one.

"5th. The shrimping net, a kind of a bag-like net fixed to three sticks forming a triangle. The fishermen are principally *Bhoia*.

"The murret is constantly shot during the heat of the day; they come to the surface and skim about for hours; a tree overhanging a pool is the best place to shoot from."

During freshes the fish flock up every nalla, and are easily captured. There has been a long discussion in official records condemning dams, as preventing fish from making their way up inland to spawn. River-fish in their streams or from some larger river become in a manner stupified during high floods, and come gasping towards the banks, where they are knocked on the head. The new water, or something it has absorbed, is conjectured to affect them in this way.

### Elichpur.

Tigers and spotted deer near Sirúr; nilgai, antelope, gazelle, hyenas, wolves, jackals, foxes, monkeys, pigs, bustard, and peafowl are found in small quantities. Too much land is under cultivation to allow of much game. Snakes, particularly cobras, are abundant.

### Bulda'na.

In the hills bears, tigers, panthers, hyenas, sambar, nilgai, and hog are to be found, the last in great numbers; in the valley, hog, antelope, and about the banks of the Párna, spotted deer and nilgai.

Of game birds there are in the plains the common and the black partridge, quail, duck, and teal. In the hills and on the banks of the Párna peafowl are obtainable.

### Wu'n.

Tigers and panthers are so numerous that they are destructive to human life, and it is dangerous to travel on foot at night through three-fourths of the district; the tigers have occasionally stopped the post. Within the last three years a panther in the Máhúr pargana, near the Painganga, has killed sixty-three human beings, and the most strenuous exertions to destroy him have failed. At the beginning of the year 1868 no less than five persons were killed by this panther in a fort-

Wild Animals  
and Birds.

Forest  
Reserves.

Wild Animals  
and Birds.  
*Diurnal  
Scolopendra.*

night. Bism have been seen and shot in the Wai pargana of the Wain district. Sambar, bhitál, and bears are found in the hills and ravines. Boars frequently attack and kill cutters of wood and herders of cattle. Nigai are so numerous in the vicinity of hill ranges that they are very destructive to crops. Jungle hog are still more so.

Antelopes are scarce; they are seen only in the valley of the Wardha and on table-lands, where wheat and gram are sown. The raving deer (chikára) and jungle sheep are met with, but the latter are not numerous. Hyenas, wolves, jackals, porcupines, foxes, and other smaller vermin are plentiful.

Small game, such as partridges of both kinds, hares, &c., are mostly found all over the district; and wherever there are tanks ducks and snipe are abundant in season.

## CHAPTER VII.

### CULTIVATED PRODUCE, MODE OF HUSBANDRY, &c.

#### AGRICULTURE.

##### I.—General Remarks.

Agriculture.  
*General  
Remarks.*

The Berár cultivator follows a primitive system of rotation of crops. He manures very little, but as much as he can; he is obliged to use so much of his dung for fuel that he has little to spare for his fields. Good culturable land is never inclosed for hay and pasture, though plenty of grass is cut and stacked from wide uncultivated tracts; and the working bullocks are well fed, partly on this hay, more generally on the jawári stalks, a little on cotton seed. Large droves of cattle, sheep, and goats graze on bare commons and barren wolds. From wells the cultivators irrigate patches of wheat, sugarcane, opium, and what we should call market-garden produce. Here and there they get water from small reservoirs and surface streams, especially under the hills, and to the southward.

But in the Berár valley, which contains the rich land, water is scarce, even for the drinking of man and beast; there is a dearth of grass and wood; hired labour is insufficient and dear. Capital in agricultural hands is scanty. The cultivators are slowly (though surely) emerging out of chronic debt. Agriculture is supported by the goodwill with which all the small money-lenders invest in it, because there are no other handy investments which pay so well as lending on bond to the farmers. Cultivation is obliged to support the peasant and his family to pay the State revenue, to return the capital invested, with not less than 18 per cent. interest to the Márwári,\* and to furnish the court fees on litigation whenever the rustic sees a chance of evading his bond. But the petty cultivator keeps his hold of the land; no one

\* Village usurer and pawnbroker.



can make so much out of it as he can; and he is much aided by the customs of *metairie* tenancy and joint-stock co-operative cultivation, which enable him to get cattle, labour, and even a little cash, on favourable terms.

Agriculture.  
General  
Remarks.

On the whole the Berar cultivator is lazy and easy-going, starts late to his field and returns early. Neither hope of great profits nor fear of ruin will drive him to do the full day's work, which is extracted at such low wages from the English farm-labourer.

## II.—Division of Produce.\*

The registered proprietor under Government sublets in various ways, the principal is by *batāi*. Of this mode there are several modifications:—

Division of  
Produce.

1st.—Where he sublets for half the produce, he paying the Government rent, and the sub-holder incurring all expenses.

2nd.—The same arrangement, but in addition the sub-renter contracts to pay a portion of the rent to the Government tenant—this never exceeds one-third.

3rd.—Where the sub-renter pays his principal one-fourth the produce and half the Government rent.

4th.—If the land is cultivated as a market garden the expense is greater, and so also is the produce; therefore the sub-renter will never agree to pay more than one-third the produce, or the Government tenant sublets at a higher profit; in that case he gets the sum of money agreed upon.

Or he takes one or more partners; they all pay shares of the rent and cultivate. Each pair of bullocks and one man are reckoned as one share; the man alone is a proportion of a share, and each bullock is also a proportion. The produce is divided into shares, and distributed according to each partner's right, as estimated by the labour provided by him.

A peculiar source of income consists in the possession of bullocks. A trader or man of property has a certain number of bullocks; he makes these over by pair or singly to field-owners, who gladly take and feed them, paying the owners a stipulated quantity of grain after each harvest. Deaths from natural causes are the risk of the owner; the hirer has to show that he gave the animal fair play, or forfeit its value.

A peculiar mode of having large quantities of land ploughed up, sown, prepared by *wakhar* or *daura*, is by *atari*. The owner intimates what he wants done, the locality where, and the time, and proposes an "atari." We will suppose ploughing to be the process required to be performed. In that case a large number of ploughs congregate, go into the field, and complete it; with the large number of hands the time required is very short. The *atari* is sometimes before they com-

\* From the "Akola Gazetteer," by Mr. J. H. Burns

Agriculture,  
Division of  
Produce.

snence, but the favourite time is after, and consists in a holiday feast provided by the owner of the field. Not only the men who work, but all their household, attend. The edibles must be wheat-flour (not jawari, the ordinary diet), rice, gür, ghí, and dál. This process is quick but expensive, and is usually confined to temple servants, who have large holdings of rent-free land without any cultivating establishments.\*

### III.—Mode of Husbandry.†

Mode of Hus-  
bandry.

To clear new ground the husbandman cuts or burns down the trees on it, and digs up the roots. He then ploughs it up, whether deep or shallow, using two (never less) or more up to four pairs of bullocks for the maiden-ploughing, according to the kind of soil and the cost of his plough.

Nearly everywhere, but more especially in the deep soil in this district, the agriculturist has to contend with a strong-rooted persistent kind of coarse grass called *kand*; the roots shoot out and intertwine in a mass through which the plough cannot always be forced; here it has to be dug out sometimes to the depth of three feet, and then is not wholly eradicated; it must crop up after a few years, but a steadily maintained warfare eventually conquers it.

The ploughing need not be repeated in a well-prepared field for any number of years up to twenty, not in fact until the *kand* re-appears. Black soil of the first quality is ploughed every fifteen or twenty years, for the farmers say that more frequent ploughing exhausts it; but the lighter soils are turned up every third or fifth year; in such soils the ploughing has to be repeated frequently, say in three or four years for a well-prepared field, the ordinary grass weeds and scrubs being almost ineradicable in ground of that kind.

The maiden-ploughing completed, the field is in large loose clods; breaking them up is seldom attempted; harrowing is useless, and other modes are expensive; so it is allowed to remain in that state until after one or two falls of rain; it subsides a little then, and a plough is passed through a second time. This second ploughing is called the *durini*.

The field is now harrowed; the implement used is a *mogra*, a log one and a half cubits long and about twelve inches broad, thick, with two wooden spikes or teeth, drawn by one or two pairs of oxen, according to the soil; these teeth rend roots and tear through the earth, while the log levels it. The implement is completed with an upright handle and a thin pole fixed obliquely, met by a stick fixed in the contrary direction; the driver stands on the log to increase the weight.

After this the field is put under the *wakhar*, an implement very similar to the *mogra*, but smaller, and an iron bar with two arms corre-

\* Compare a similar well-known custom in Canada.

† From the "Akola Gazetteer."

spending with the wooden spikes is secured to them by iron rings. This iron bar is provided with a steel edge, and cuts along the earth about nine inches below the surface, loosening it most effectually.

Agriculture.  
Mode of Har-  
rowing.

Women are now sent in to gather up the roots &c. that may happen to be on the surface of the field, which is now ready to receive the seed. Sowing of the autumn crops begins from the *akshatritiya*, or about the middle of May. For sowing, another log similar to the *mogra* and *wakhar*, but slightly ornamented with carving, is used; it has three holes through, one in the centre, and one at either end; each of these holes is furnished with a wooden tooth nine inches long, into which a hollow bamboo tube is fixed; the three tubes are connected at the top by a wooden funnel, into which the sower pours his seed. This *tifan* is drawn by two bullocks in sowing all seeds but wheat, which is put into the ground deeper than the rest, wherefore four bullocks are wanted.

In Bálághát the cotton is not sown by a *tifan*, but by another sort of drill called *dhúsa*. When hemp and pulses are sown in the same field with other produce the farmers tie the *dhúsa* sideways behind the *tifan*, and sow both at once.

When the plants have attained about six inches of growth the field has to be run over by the *daura*, which is a kind of double *wakhar*, two small ones in fact, so as just to work between the furrows, remove the weeds, and bank up the earth over the roots of the young plants.

Women are again sent in to clean.

This process is repeated (sometimes for four times) as often as the excessive fall of rain or strength of weeds and grass may render necessary.

The *son* (fibre) is the only produce sown broadcast. A bunch of thorns is drawn over the field to cover the seed, and no further attention is paid to it until it is matured, and is pulled up.

The *ámhádi* (fibre) is sown in furrows with *jawári*, cotton, *túr*, and other autumn crops.

For one acre—

A maiden-ploughing (three pair of bullocks) costs .....	7	13	3
A second ploughing do. ....	5	14	0
A <i>mogra</i> (harrowing) do. ....	1	3	0
A <i>wakhar</i> do. ....	0	12	9
A <i>tifan</i> , three tubes do. ....	1	4	9
A <i>daura</i> .....	1	4	0
A picking, about .....	1	0	0
Total.....Rs.	19	3	9

As long as a field is sufficiently clear not to require ploughing it gets only a preliminary *wakhar* annually.



Agriculture.  
Harvest.

#### IV.—Harvest.

The crop fully ripe, the process, excepting in regard to cotton, is in all cases the same. The plants are either pulled up or cut down and stored. Jawári and bájri ears are lopped, and separately stored, the jawári stalk (karbi) being the staple forage of the country.

The storing-ground is a piece of land set apart for threshing purposes. The threshing-floors are always circular, hard, and smooth, being well wetted and trodden, and then prepared with a mixture of cowdung and earth. In the centre an upright pole is fixed, usually in the opening of the season ornamented with a green bough and peacock's feather for good luck. Another pole with a hole in the middle is passed down this centre pole, and answers for a double yoke. From six to twelve bullocks are yoked on, and work round and round, treading out the corn from the ears or plants which are spread within the threshing circle. Ordinarily the Scripture prohibition against muzzling is observed, inasmuch that the poor gather and wash the bullocks' dung to obtain corn, which they do in large quantities.

The kardi or oil seed (*erthamus tinctorius*), being protected by thorns, is beaten out with sticks.

The threshing completed, the season for the high winds is chosen for winnowing, which is done by standing on a high stool and simply pouring out slowly baskets of threshed corn.

The winnowing completed, the grain is stored in pits, or in wattle bins on stands round and high. The chaff is carried to pits. When the pits are filled it is heaped over and the top rounded off. All the upper surface is then coated with a mixture of clay and cowdung, which preserves it from the action of wind and weather until required for use.

The cotton pickings commence in November; a well-cared-for crop ought to yield three gatherings. When picked it is carried to the threshing-floor, and placed in regular oblong heaps. As soon as the heap is made up, the owner takes a quantity of ashes and drops them on the heap in lines along and across from corner to corner and up the sides, in order that he may know if it happens to be meddled with. Weighing it would give him the same information, and preserve his cotton clean, but the Kunbi believes in marks and signs, and he takes advantage of this faith in his neighbours.

The cotton-picker is not paid in cash; the rate is from one-twentieth to one-tenth, according to the market; the twentieth is the old rate. If the first picking is a twentieth share the second should be a tenth, the third is sometimes half, because one person can collect but a small quantity in a day at the late gathering. The Kunbis have a superstitious predilection in favour of getting their cotton picked by women.

As each person has completed her or his day's picking, she or he carries the load to the appointed place, where the owner is in waiting for them; as each bundle is received it is ranged, with the picker seated near, the Dhiers and other outcastes apart from the others. The owner commences by asking for one of the loads, which is thrown be-



fore him; he divides it into the stipulated number of shares, and tells the picker to choose one, who does so, and takes possession of it.

Agriculture.  
Harvest.

In cutting jawári a labourer's wages is one *pule* or bundle (sheaf) with the ears, to be chosen by himself. For cutting ears off the stalks two ordinary baskets for a man, and one for a woman, is the wage; each basket contains four *sars* (eight lb.) of grain, value four annas.

A wheat-cutter's wage is two sheafs, yielding about four lb., valued three annas.

A chana-picker (the plants are pulled up) gets, if a man, two *karups* (heaps), and a woman one; a *karup* contains six lb., worth perhaps four annas.

The *tár* and *mang* pulses are threshed, while all other produce is trodden out as described.

Opium does not require a deep black loam, and is principally cultivated in the Balághát, where the soil which suits it is plentiful. In Berár Pýanghát opium is only sown in those fields as have a white soil mixed with sand; such soil is called *akkar*. When the soil is ready it is divided into ridges of long beds, in which poppy is then thrown by hand. These beds are constantly watered, and when the plants grow up a little above ground the farmers pluck those that are too near together, and keep as many as they think proper. Cloudy sky and untimely showers of rain are greatly injurious to the poppy, which but for this risk would be more cultivated in Berár. As the plants grow bigger and bigger they are required to be thinned with constant weeding and irrigation. After so much trouble and care the plants begin to flower. The poppy-pod is as large as a lemon. When the pods are ripe they are lanced by an instrument made by uniting three needles like wires together; this instrument is called *sáre*. On the next day the sap which oozes out of the wounds is gathered by means of an iron instrument. This sap is the opium. They leave the plant for three or four days, then again tap the pods, and gather opium as stated above. This process is continued for three or at the most, six times on each pod; afterwards, when the pod dries up, they open it and take out the poppy seeds.

### *The Cultivation of Cotton.\**

The area under cotton cultivation in the Berárs is, according to the latest returns, 1,420,139 acres, and taking the total cultivated area at 5,319,109 acres, twenty-six per cent. of the land is devoted to cotton.

Cotton Cultivation.

The annexed Statement A. shows, by approximate estimate, the total area, the cultivated and arable uncultivated area, and the area under cotton cultivation in each district for the past two seasons.

\* From a Memorandum by Mr. A. J. Dunlop, Assistant Commissioner.  
† 1899.

Agriculture.  
Cotton Cul-  
tivation.

*Statement A, showing the Area under Cotton Cultivation in the Berárs during 1869-70 as compared with 1868-69.*

Districts.	1868-69.	1869-70.	Increase.
Amraoti.....	196,726	335,692	
Ellichpur.....	252,314	500,469	
Wan.....	107,843	124,543	
Total.....	556,783	960,704	29,919
Akols.....	436,722	414,209	
Baldána.....	211,039	291,762	
Bárim.....	61,277	63,467	
Total.....	709,038	769,438	60,407
Grand Total.....	1,265,813	1,420,139	1,54,326

In the Párna valley, the finest cotton tract in Berár, it is estimated that cotton monopolizes forty per cent. of the cultivated area; and when it is remembered that an area at least equivalent to that sown with cotton must be reserved each year for other produce, so as to admit of the rotation of crops, and that in the Párna valley it is absolutely indispensable to preserve a small portion of the land for grazing-ground and timber nurseries, it will be seen how thoroughly the benefits of the cotton trade have been appreciated by the inhabitants of Berár.

The figures for the former years are given in the margin, and it will be observed that the latest returns show a considerable increase in the cultivation, which is doubtless to be accounted for by high prices and the satisfactory condition of the trade.

The annexed Statement B shows, amongst other details, the number of cultivated acres in Berár to each agricultural adult. These figures are far from exact, yet they do convey some idea of the proportion between cultivators and cultivation in Berár.

Until, then, the population is increased, it can hardly be expected that the cultivation will be much more extended; but it is confidently hoped that by degrees the natives will be led to take more care with their husbandry, and thereby ensure a larger out-turn from the soil. The present method of cultivation is rude and simple, and capable of much improvement. The land is prepared for the crop by running a *walkur*, or light scraper, over the field, which penetrates two or three inches into the soil. Deep ploughing is very rare, and done only at long intervals. The ryot has a reason for this. He says, and perhaps truly, that were he to plough up his field the powerful sun would very soon burn out all the nourishment that is in the soil; and although, for the first few seasons he would certainly get better crops, the land would soon be exhausted, and eventually he would be a loser.

Statement D, showing the Agricultural Capabilities of the Borsas.

Division	Irrigated	Area in acres	Area in Acres				Proportion of cultivated land.	Percentage of total culti- vated on area	Population.*			Absolute population in agri- cultures	AVERAGE No. of cultivators per acre	Average number of persons employed in agriculture per acre of cultivated land.	Cotton cultivation.	Percentage of cotton cul- tivation in cultivated area.	Percentage of cotton cul- tivation in total area.
			Cultiva- ble.	Arable land irrigated.	Forest or Waste.	Total.			Agri- cultural.	Non- agricultural.	Total.						
West Borsas.	Ararat	3,310	827,671	685,323	683,074	2,196,068	100	79	201,443	274,565	476,008	21	10.4	1.2	234,500	24	13
	Bitlis	3,065	689,364	751,112	614,399	1,754,875	110	32	372,076	60,419	432,495	21	21.1	2.37	305,000	23	11
	Erzurum	3,657	1,195,554	1,296,009	770,214	2,796,449	100	70	133,326	327,896	461,222	17	7.1	4.15	134,140	21	6.8
West Borsas.	Araks	2,007	1,369,962	128,190	109,003	1,707,155	100	10	156,395	123,799	280,194	3	21.9	9.6	41,650	20	24
	Bitlis	2,200	1,205,175	791,156	309,637	1,775,968	100	75	244,256	159,927	404,183	3	17.4	5.6	361,762	22.25	20.6
	Erzurum	2,451	978,713	1,236,377	345,077	2,560,167	100	60	324,943	182,008	506,951	3	19.6	7.1	83,407	11	2.4
	Total	17,200	6,210,196	3,114,965	2,014,571	11,339,732	100	43	7,306,660	107,375	7,414,035	2.4	11.7	6.5	7,436,130	20	12

\* According to Census of 1907.

\* Return for 1906-70.

Agriculture,  
Cotton Cultivation.

Measures are now under the consideration of Government by which it is hoped it will be possible to supply manure at cheap rates to the cultivators, and if this can be accomplished there can then be no fear of deep ploughing.

Cotton in Berâr is treated exclusively as an autumn crop. The seed is sown as soon after the first fall of rain as possible, generally in the third or fourth week of June. This is done with the rough kind of drill plough already described. Ten lb. of seed are sufficient for an acre of land, but the natives, who like thick planting, use considerably more. The cotton being sown, the cultivator then turns his attention to his grain and other crops; and the young cotton plants have little care bestowed upon them till towards the end of July, when the weeds have cropped up to a good size. The *dauri*, a narrow-gauged *walkar* drawn by bullocks, is then brought into use, and it has the double advantage of taking out the weeds effectually, and at the same time throwing up soft soil about the roots of the plants. Women follow the *dauris* to collect the weeds which it has uprooted, and to thin the plants when they are unusually thick.

The weeding operation is done twice, three, or four times during the monsoon, according to the resources of the Kumbi. It is estimated that the cost of preparing the land, sowing, and weeding it, is seven rupees per acre; but a Kumbi who has his own farm stock can

Cost of cultivation.

probably do it for less. Picking and cleaning are a heavy expense to him. The coolies who pick are paid in kind at the rate of one-tenth of what they gather in the first picking, and at the rate of one-sixth for the second picking, and one-third for the third picking, and at present prices this is equal to three rupees per acre. Cleaning the cotton, *i.e.*, separating the fibre from the seed by passing it through the *charka*, is either paid for in kind, or at five to seven annas for every *mand* (of 28 lb.) of seed cleaned. In either case the cost is equal to from two and a half to three rupees per acre. The total cost of producing cotton is then about thirteen rupees per acre, and at the present price of ninety rupees per *boja*\* of 280 lb. (the price generally ranges from seventy-five to ninety-five rupees), and allowing three acres to a *boja* the return is thirty rupees per acre, which leaves a profit to the cultivator of eighteen rupees. Besides this he has the seed to feed his bullocks with, worth about three rupees, and the stems of the cotton plants, with which he roofs his house, builds a grain store, or makes a fence. There are two distinct varieties of the Asiatic plant indigenous in Berâr,

Two varieties of cotton.

known as *banni* and *jari*. *Banni*, the earliest cotton, is cultivated principally in the light soil of the southern ghâta. When sown in the third week of June it flowers in the beginning of September, and yields its first crop early in November. The average yield per acre is about 320 lb. of *kapâs* (cotton in the seed), which when cleaned gives twenty-six per cent., or eighty lb., of clean cotton. A good sample of *banni* is

The *Banni*.

considered the best cotton in Berâr; but as much of it is cultivated in thin poor soil, *jari* is often preferred by merchants. *Banni* is the same plant as is

\* Bale.



grown in the Hinganghāt country, the cotton of which is held in such high estimation in the home markets; and it is well known that good "Amrieti" cotton—the name by which bauni is known in Bombay—is frequently passed as the produce of Hinganghāt.

Agriculture.  
Cotton  
Cultivation.

Jari is cultivated in the deep black soil of the Pārna valley. It is sown a fortnight later than bauni, and takes somewhat longer to mature. The first picking is seldom commenced before the 15th of December. The average yield per acre of kapas is the same as bauni, but the seeds are more thickly covered with fibre, and the proportion of cotton to seed is 36 to 100. For this reason the cultivators prefer jari. The staple is rougher than bauni, but it is a strong, good, serviceable cotton, and is much liked by purchasers.

The two varieties are mixed promiscuously at the time of cleaning, and again at the presses when being packed for export, and the whole crop of Berār goes forward to the home markets under the one name of "Amrieti" cotton.

Late experiments have shown that it is quite within the powers of the cultivator to increase the out-turn from his land. The importance of selection of seed on the pedigree system has been fully set forth, and to carry out this theory satisfactorily Government have established two farms for raising pedigree seed, and for various agricultural experiments.

The sugarcane is fully matured from January to April; it is sown between those months, and matures exactly in twelve months.

Sugarcane.

The pān is a creeper, and grows from cuttings. It lasts five or six years, beginning to yield after eighteen months. The leaves are pinched off with

Pān or betel-leaf cultivation.

an instrument like the human nail fitted on the right thumb, and are closely packed, and conveyed to markets, where they are used to wrap up the favourite Indian quid.

The plant has to be supplied with new soil annually by heaping about the roots, and to be sheltered from the wind and the sun's rays by a strong live fence of the pāngra (*erythrina indica*) and plaintain, and by trellis-work overhead.

#### V.—Seasons.\*

The agricultural year may be conveniently divided into three seasons:—

Seasons.

- (1.) The hot season might include the months of February, March, April, and May—the threshing and rabi-harvest season.
- (2.) June, July, August, and September—the rain and kharif-sowing season.

\* By Mr. J. H. Forrest.

† Rabi, spring harvest; Kharif, autumn harvest.

Agriculture.

Seasons.

(3.) October, November, December, and January—the cold and kharif-harvest and rabi-sowing season.

The natives have divided their year into twenty-seven divisions, called *nakshatras*; they are of unequal duration, being of thirteen, fourteen, or fifteen days, and mark the moon's course through the ecliptic, as divided into that number of lunar mansions. These divisions do not fall in regular incidence with the months, but very strangely coincide with the English calendar.

The hot season, as I have ventured on dividing it, comprises the following *nakshatras* :—

Dhanishtha.....	14 days.	A'swin.....	14 days.
Satavisha.....	14 "	Bharani.....	13 "
Purva bhādrapada.....	13 "	Kṛtika.....	14 "
Uttara bhādrapada.....	13 "	Rohini.....	14 "
Revati.....	14 "	Mṛga.....	6 "

The rainy season these :—

Mṛga.....	9 days.	Mṛgha.....	14 days.
Aśvini.....	14 "	Pārvaphalguni.....	13 "
Pushyam.....	14 "	Uttara days.....	14 "
Pushya.....	14 "	Hasta.....	14 "
Āshleṣa.....	14 "	Chitra.....	7 "

And the cold season these :—

Chāitṛ.....	6 days.	Māḍi.....	13 days.
Swāti.....	14 "	Pūrva āshāḍha.....	13 "
Waiśākha.....	13 "	Uttara āshāḍha.....	13 "
Āmāśikha.....	13 "	Shravana.....	13 "
Jyēṣṭha.....	13 "		

The Hindūs have other zodiacal signs, which I cannot comprehend or have explained to me. They are regularly cast in their calendars, and are accurate in their results to a surprising degree. I will give the names of the signs and some of the results, all I have been able to make out. The signs are seven in number—"Mushak" or "Rat," "Horse," "Peacock," "Elephant," "Frog," "Ass," and "Jackal."

These are called *wahan*, or that on which one rides. The *nakshatras* Mṛga to Hasta are supposed alternately to be carried by these *wahan*. The complete number is nine, the "Rat" and "Elephant" repeating themselves. When the rain *nakshatra* comes in seated on the "Peacock," "Elephant," and "Frog," these animals being fond of water, plenty of rain is prognosticated (with surprising accuracy) during its continuance. The modes of calculation have not been explained to me.\*

The kharif sowings take place, each in its appointed *nakshatra*, from Mṛga to Āśleṣa, beginning of June to middle of August.

The rabi sowing, in the same manner, from Uttara *Nakshatra* to Swāti, September to end of October.

\* This passage has been left as written to illustrate the state of local astrology. But the nine signs are evidently meant for the five planets, the sun, the moon,—its ascending and descending nodes,—which are figured in the Indian heaven by animals something like those mentioned in the text.—[Editor.]

The kharif harvest begins in Hasta, and ends in Shrawan, Dhanishta, (October to February).

*Agrilusium*  
Benam.

The rabi harvest commences in Satatāraka, and ends in A'swin (March and April).

The threshing of all takes place from January to the end of the hot season, according to pleasure and leisure.

The few fruits the district produces are—

- 1st. Mango, ripe from May and June.
- 2nd. Plantains, ripe all the year through. The fibre is not extracted.
- 3rd. Guava, ripe from November to December.
- 4th. Limes, ripe from June to December.
- 5th. Woodapple (*hali*), ripe from November to April.
- 6th. Ber (*blunt-leaved azyphus*).
- 7th. Custard apple.

A list of the principal kinds of agricultural produce in Berar is here added:

Country name.	English and Scientific (Botanical) name.	Month when sown.	Month when harvested.	Irrigated or not.
Jawari ..... Jondola .....	Great millet. (B) <i>Sorghum vulgare</i> .....	July .....	December .....	Irrigated as far as it is sown and at May, and ready for the sickle end of July.
Bāri .....	Common millet. (B) <i>Holcus spicatus</i> .....	July .....	October .....	Not.
Kapās, Kāpās .....	Common cotton. (B) <i>Gossypium indicum</i> .....	June .....	January .....	Do.
Tār .....	Pigeon-pea. (B) <i>Cajanus indicus</i> .....	June .....	January and February .....	Do.
U'rid, Urad .....	Small-fruited kidney bean. (B) <i>Phaseolus mungo</i> .....	June .....	November .....	Do.
Mung, Mug .....	Bayed kidney-bean. (B) <i>Phaseolus mungo</i> .....	June .....	November .....	Do.
Dhān, Sāi .....	Rice of various kinds. (B) <i>Oryza sativa</i> .....	June .....	December .....	Yes.
Māta, Mahā .....	Common Indian corn. (B) <i>Zea mays</i> .....	June .....	September .....	Do.
Māla .....	Millet. (B) <i>Panicum polystachyon</i> .....	June .....	October .....	Not.
Gājra .....	Wild liquorice. (B) <i>Astragalus procumbens</i> .....	June .....	November .....	Yes.
Nil .....	East Indian indigo. (B) <i>Indigofera tinctoria</i> .....	June .....	August .....	Do.
Til .....	Ginseng or grain. (B) <i>Sesamum indicum</i> .....	August .....	January .....	Not.
Gachā, Gachā .....	Wheat. (B) <i>Triticum aestivum</i> .....	November .....	February .....	Yes, in place.
Olāsa .....	Common chick-pea .....			
Barbāra .....	Common gram. (B) <i>Cicer arietinum</i> .....	October .....	February .....	Not.

Agriculture.  
Sri Lanka.

Country name	English and Scientific (Botanical) name	Month when sown	Month when harvested	Irrigated or not
Jawa, or Alai.....	Common flax. (B) <i>Linum catharticum</i> .....	October ..	February ..	Not.
Lakk ..... ..	Common vetivling. (B) <i>Lilhyris sativa</i> .....	October ..	January .....	Do.
Watana, Matar ..	Common pea. (B) <i>Pisum sativum</i> .....	October ..	January .....	Do.
Mastur .....	Lentil. (B) <i>Ervum lens.</i> ..	October ..	January .....	Do.
Lamla .....	Common garlic. (B) <i>Allium sativum</i> .....	November.	March .....	Yes.
Dhane, Dhanaya ..	Common coriander. (B) <i>Coriandrum sativum</i> ..	June .....	January .....	Do.
Pan .....	Betel leaf or seri. (B) <i>Chavica betel</i> .....	May .....	Matures in 12 months, and produces for a number of years up to 10.	Do.
Lahniraki .....	Spanish pepper. (B) <i>Capicum annuum</i> .....	June .....	January .....	Do.
A Ta, A Tim .....	Opium. (B) <i>Papaver amiferum</i> .....	October ..	February and March .....	Do.
Ratulu, Sakar-kani ..	Sweet potato. (B) <i>Convolvulus latius</i> .....	September.	February ..	Do.
Halai, Halai .....	Long-rooted turmeric. (B) <i>Curcuma longa</i> .....	July .....	January .....	Not.
Ajan, Owa .....	Bishop's-weed seed. (B) <i>Psychotria ajowan</i> .....	June .....	November ..	Do.
Belli .....	A kind of common rice (B) <i>Oryza sativa</i> .....	June .....	October .....	Do.
Tamabhu, Tamabhu ..	The dried leaf tobacco (B) <i>Nicotiana glauca</i> .....	July .....	December ..	Do.
Rai .....	Indian mustard. (B) <i>Sinapis ramosa</i> .....	November.	February ..	Do.
PiAj, Kanda .....	Common onion. (B) <i>Allium cepa</i> .....	November.	March .....	Yes.
Ganna, U's .....	Common sugarcane. (B) <i>Saccharum officinarum</i> ..	January or May .....	Mateness after 12 months.	Do.
Tig, San .....	Hemp. (B) <i>Cannabis indica</i> .....	June .....	October .....	Not.
Ambakali .....	Hemp. (B) <i>Hibiscus cannabinus</i> .....	June .....	November & December.	Do.
Al .....	Red dye. (B) <i>Morinda citrifolia</i> .....	June .....	Mature after 3 years.	Do.



INDUSTRIAL SELECTIONS.

Agriculture.

Industrial  
Selections.

Elichpur.\*

The kharif crop consists of *bajri* (*holcus spicatus*) in small quantity, *holcus saccharatus* (red jawari), *panicum sativum* (raia), *paspalum frumentaceum* (kodou); of legumes, *phaseolus acutifolius* (mot), and several other species of *phaseoli*, the pods of which are eaten sometimes as potherbs.

The rabi crop comprehends—of grains, wheat (*triticum*) of several varieties; barley (*hordeum distichon*); of legumes, *pisum sativum* (pes), *cicer arietinum* (gram); besides *linum unitatissimum* and *crotalaria juncea*, flax-plants.

The various oil-plants are also cultivated. *Carthamus tinctorius* (kusamba), *verbena sativa*; on the hills *sesamum orientale* (til)—the two latter belong to the kharif.

Cucurbitaceous plants are cultivated in the rains and cold season. The potato is small and watery, but the yam is excellent. Melons grow plentifully in the nullas in the hot weather; the various plants used as condiments are produced, and some edible roots, the chief of which is the carrot.

The greens are—*amaranthus*, various species; the *beta Bengalensis* (palunka), the *basella alba et rubra* (psi), the *trigonella fenum-graecum* (methi), *anethum sowa* (dill); of *portulaca* (kurfa) two or three species. The common people also use the leaves of several species of jungle plants as greens; and in seasons of dearth almost every vegetable that is not poisonous is eaten. The many grave diseases which are ever the sequel of famine owe, in all probability, much of their severity to the use of such unwholesome articles of diet.

Of the fruits, besides the mango and tamarind, there are oranges, often sweet and well-flavoured; grapes, always indifferent; plantains, pomegranates, guavas, mulberries, and others of less note.

Cotton is the great staple of the valley, and sugarcane is extensively cultivated in garden grounds.

Melghat.

Thirteen different kinds of grain are produced in Melghat. Out of these the most valuable are the very finest wheat and rice grown in large quantities.

Of gram (*chaba*) there is a large yield, besides eight descriptions of dal, musar and urid being the chief.

Potatoes are produced at Chikmida and the higher plateaus equal to any grown elsewhere. Attention is given also to oil-seeds. Cotton is grown, but the total yield is very small. Tobacco is grown for home consumption rather than exportation, but still a good deal of it is cultivated.

\* From Dr. Riddell's description of Haiderabad Contingent Stations.

## Agriculture.

District  
Salstatana.

The tea-plant thrives, and in one garden at Chikinda grows luxuriantly. Coffee, too, has been tried, but hitherto the result has been inadequate to the expense.

Horses are not bred in Melghát; ponies are used, but they are generally imported from Berár.

With such immense pasturage as the taluk affords, it is natural that great numbers of horned cattle should be kept. The trade in ghí (clarified butter), the produce of buffaloes' milk, is a very considerable one, largely benefiting the gaúla. Goats and a few sheep of kinds, imported from towards the Narbada, are to be found; and pigs in some number are to be seen about Korkú villages. Fowls also are reared in very considerable numbers.

## Akola.

*Agricultural and Cultivated Produce.*

The wet weather or kharif produce is—

1. Jawári (of which there are eighteen varieties).
2. Bájri (two kinds).
3. Cotton (two kinds).
4. Tár, úrid, and mung (three kinds of pulse).
5. Rice and kálkar (a smaller kind of rice).
6. Indian corn (first kind).
7. Bála.
8. Gánja.
9. Ajwán.
10. Indigo.
11. Til (two kinds, and other kinds of small grain resembling grass-seed).

2. The cold weather, or rabi, produce—

1. Wheat (three kinds).
2. Chark (Bengal gram).
3. Jawas (flax), linseed.
4. Lákh (pulse).
5. Country Peas.
6. Masúr.
7. Tobacco (before the rains cease), transplanted from irrigated beds.
8. Mustard.

Some of these may be produced in market gardens by irrigation; but the common garden produce is—

1. Sugarcane (two kinds).
2. Indian corn (two kinds).
3. Ground-nuts.
4. Onions.
5. Garlic.
6. Coriander.
7. Pín (betel leaves).
8. Chillies.
9. Opium (*popaver somniferum*), garden poppy.
10. Sweet Potatoes.
11. Grapes (only at Jámbed).
12. Plantains.
13. Saffron, and numerous kinds of vegetables.

*Fibres.*

The fibres are—1st, the “san tág” or “san,” Indian hemp (*U. crotalaria juncea*); when ripe the plants are pulled up, tied into sheafs, and put out in an upright position to dry. The seed is then beaten out, and the plants conveyed to a pool of water or running stream, and allowed to steep for about three days. They are then taken out in small quantities, a sheaf at a time; each plant is broken near the root, and the fibre’s full length drawn off and thrown across a temporary line to dry. It is then carefully washed to clear the fibre from the bark, and tied into hanks. There is no export trade of this material; the produce is barely sufficient for home consumption; it is worked up into ropes, twine, sackcloth, and gunny-bags for grain, &c. It is cultivated on the lighter soils and in the vicinity of streams and rivers, principally to the south of the Bálápúr taluk.

The “ámhádi tág” (*B. Hibiscus cannabinus*). This plant is cultivated in a mixed field, and is treated very similarly to the “san” plant when ripe; it requires about fifteen days soaking to enable the fibrous bark to be removed with facility. The ámhádi fibre is considered superior to the san, being much finer, and individually stronger. It is not so suitable for ropes, because it stiffens when wetted; it is put to the same uses as the san, but is not so extensively cultivated. Scidom is a field devoted to ámhádi alone. The leaves are eaten as vegetable (sour greens).

The wák, palás root fibre (*B. butea frondosa*), used for coarse cordage, principally at the Pola feast. The roots are dug and detached, then bruised by striking with a peg on a block; this admits of the fibres being withdrawn. They are gathered and twisted by hand into coarse cordage, which lasts about two months with care.

*Horses and Cattle.*

The horses in this district are so few in number, and so inferior in quality, that they hardly merit any notice.

*Horses.*

They belong to the breed known as *Ja-zhavi*. One or two with a jágírdar, and as many with a well-to-do doshmakh, and they are all told.\*

The ponies are more numerous, and better of their kind; but so long as the males are left entire, and allowed to graze loose about the commons, there is little hope of regulating or improving our local breeds.

In the plain country of Berár oxen draw, beside the plough, all existing kinds of conveyances, and are also ridden astride; hence while horses have

*Cattle.*

\* “Less than 100 years ago it was thought necessary to fortify Calcutta against the horsemen of Berár, and the name of the Maráthá ditch still preserves the memory of the danger.” Under this single dash from one of Macaulay’s most brilliant passages, Berár is lit up for a moment as a country of Comacks or Turkomans; whereas your true Berári sits least behind (or on) fast-trailing oxen, and the province can have supplied very few mountsoopers to the Rhonda.

Agriculture.

Fibres.  
Diseases.

Agriculture.  
District  
Selections.

been neglected, the breed of the Berár bullock has been fostered, and has become notorious all over the Dakhn for beauty, strength, activity, and endurance. Their characteristics are a broad prominent forehead, with horns usually short, far back, and pointed backwards; compact build, with long barrel, majestic carriage, and long stride. Their colours, too, have fancy names, and are usually choice. They used to be specially sought after for the Haidarâbâd Subsidiary Force and the Contingent bullock batteries.

As a rule, the pure Berár cow is an indifferent milch, as she rears a sturdy calf. The cause of this may be that the udder does not become enlarged by the milk being allowed to gather, for the calf draws it off continually.

Although there yet remain very fair specimens, yet the Berár stock has been largely intermixed with a smaller breed, principally, it appears, from above the ghâts. Extensive crossing of the two kinds may be traced in the shape of head and set of horns now constantly seen. The smaller sort of bullock is cheap to feed, and very hardy. Possibly the rapid contraction of the common pasture lands, owing to the increase of cultivation, may be injuring the breed of cattle; but the practice of using irrigation to grow small patches of green karbi and other food for cattle is a first step in the right way towards immense improvement of our farming stock.

Gardeners now feed their cattle to a great extent with the leaves and tender branches of the pāgra, a tree used for staking the high fences in pān and plantain gardens, which require to be sheltered from the wind and sun. The plant grows freely from cuttings, and on being pruned yields lateral sprouts and leaves in great abundance.

### Bulda'na.

The district is rich in agricultural produce. The kharif crops consist of—

Jauâri.	Hulga ( <i>Dolichos biflorus</i> ).
Cottua.	Râla.
Bâgri.	Rice, of an inferior quality.
Târ.	Makai, Indian corn.
U'ral.	Warayl (a grain bearing grass).
Mung.	Tâg, hemp.
Til.	A'mbâli.
Sâl, a bean ( <i>Portulaca quadrifida</i> ).	

The rabi crops of—

Wheat.	Lâkh.
Harbâra.	Jawâs.
Watâna.	Kardî.
Masûr.	Tobacco.

In a reasonable year, when there has been neither deficiency nor excess of rain, and neither blight nor worm have attacked the fields, there can be no sight more gladdening to the eye than the many-coloured sheet of cultivation which, almost without a break in it, covers the valley of the Pârna.



In the Bálághát the crops are also very fine, especially wheat; but the cultivation is more patchy, and does not, therefore, present the peculiarly rich appearance which distinguishes the valley. The enormous wealth which the high price of cotton threw into Berár during the war in America, though partially frittered away by indulgence in extravagant weddings and other ceremonies, has nevertheless given a great start to agriculture, and been freely expended in reclaiming waste land. Situated as the district is in the neighbourhood of the great cotton market of Khandwa, which is only a mile and a half beyond its north-eastern border—nearer to Bombay than any of its Berár neighbours, and having about twenty-five miles of railway with three stations in its northern taluk—markets for its agricultural produce are easily found, and it gets to them on favourable terms.

At present the district cannot boast of its horses; the animals which by courtesy obtain that name are merely large fattis or galloways, and even these are uncommon, and mostly to be seen in the hands of the village Márwáris and the specially well-to-do people. Recently a Government stallion has been maintained, his services being gratuitously given to the owners of mares, in the hope of improving the breed of horses. The experiment seems to take with the people.

Ponies and small galloways are sufficiently numerous to meet the requirements of the population. The best are obtainable at U'tráj Peth, Malár Bhaira, A'avi, and Aurápúr, in the Chikli taluk.

The district is noted for the goodness of its cattle, which bear a better repute than those bred in the neighbouring Bombay provinces of Khandesh and Ahmadnagar. Bullocks, though small, are handsome, active and fast. The cows are also good. The buffaloes do not deserve special commendation. The abundant supply of sarkí or cotton-seed, and karbí or the stalks of the jawári (of both of which cattle are remarkably fond), as also of oil-cake, has no doubt a great deal to do with the successful breeding of cattle in the district.

Fields intended for the kharíf crops must be ready for sowing by the end of May, so that advantage may be taken of the first regular monsoon fall of rain in June, immediately after which sowing should take place. The ryot commences preparation of his fields in January, and works at them throughout the hot weather. Surface ploughing must be done early, before the intense heat has caked the soil, for once caked it is, with the means available, almost impossible, and certainly damaging to cattle and ploughs, to break it up.

The seed sown, it germinates rapidly, and the young crops are weeded at intervals of a fortnight. Harvest operations commence in November, and are carried on till March. It is during this time that the want of labour makes itself felt. In order to save his food-crops the ryot lets his cotton stand unpecked, and it gets damaged by leaf and dust. If, on the other hand, he turns his attention to his cotton, and lets his other

**Agriculture.**  
*District*  
*Selections.*

crops await their turn, he risks the whole, for an unsensational heavy fall of rain will almost entirely destroy their value, besides which pigs, deer, antelope, and birds are all hard at work doing mischief. By Christmas the kharif crops ought to have been yielded. Bullocks wearily walking round a post enact the part of flails or patent threshing-machines, while winnowing is managed by perching on a stool and throwing the trodden-out grain gradually by basketsful in such a manner as to obtain the effect of the wind on it as it falls from the basket, and thus get the chaff blown away, while the grain heaps itself at the foot of the stool. In the treading-out process straw gets so damaged as to be useless, and, with bhūsa, is used to feed the fies round which night-watchmen sit guarding the threshing-floors. The cleaned grain either goes to market at once or is stored away in pits, there not unfrequently to remain till it becomes perfectly unfit for human consumption, and generates noxious gases, which often prove fatal to persons incautiously exposing themselves to their influence when the pits are first opened.

Land intended for sugarcane is broken up, manured, and got ready in December. The cane is planted in January. It requires to be watered

**Sugarcane.**

once every week or ten days. It receives one weeding, by having a kolpa, or weeder, run through it by bullocks in its fifth month; thereafter it is hand-weeded as required, from time to time. It matures in twelve months, requiring to be carefully hedged in and watched in the mean time, to secure it from wild pigs, which are most destructive to it, wantonly slashing with their teeth and tusks far more stalks or stems than they can eat. When the crop is not sent to market for consumption in its raw state, the juice is expressed in rude wooden screw-presses, collected in earthen pots, and then boiled down in large iron vessels.

For the poppy, land is prepared in September, and sown in October. It requires to be watered once

**Poppy.**

a week, and is twice weeded with the kolpa. In March the laborious operation of lancing each individual head, and collecting the opium which oozes from the puncture, is effected; after this has been done, and the poppy heads have dried, the seed they contain is collected.

Plantains, provided they are watered twice a month, may be planted at any season; they yield fruit when the plant is eighteen months old.

**Garden Produce.**

Guava trees are planted in June, and when six months old require water twice a month; at two years old the trees give a crop: the season for this fruit is in the months of November, December, and January.

Our gardens also yield the ordinary vegetables and chillies, yams and sweet potatoes, water-melons, &c.

The kharif crops are harvested in November, the rabi from the commencement of March, in which month new wheat generally makes its first appearance in the markets.

**Harvest seasons.**

Implements of husbandry.

The implements used in husbandry are as follows:—

Agriculture.  
District  
Berar.

Ploughs, surface and subsoil.  
Mogda, or sowing-machine.  
Tifan, three-drill sowing-machine.  
Dūsa, two do. do.

Kolpa, weed-cutter, and hand instruments, such as the sickle, crowbar, pickaxe, axe, &c.

Taking a piece of newly broken up waste land, it would first be sown with either cotton or an oil-seed, then jawāri, after which, if the land seems favourable, cotton would again be sown. This would be followed by one of the grains, wheat, bajri, or harbari, or an oil, and so on; the principle appearing to be that between each crop of cotton or jawāri something else, such as an oil or a grain, must intervene. The land gets no rest until it clearly exhibits exhaustion, when it is permitted to lie fallow for a year or perhaps two, then again sown with cotton or jawāri, being manured if manure is obtainable. Deep ploughing is not apparently practised, except with the object of eradicating weeds, by tearing up and exposing their roots; and the impression exists that to thoroughly loosen the soil to any depth is to invite a bad crop.

The red kusumb and the yellow turmeric are the best dyes; this latter is the only dye of that colour which the natives know how to treat by mixture with other colouring matter. The kardi plant, whose flower gives the kusumb dye, supplies also oil, and the cake or *khali* which is such capital food for cattle.

The only fibres cultivated are hemp and flax.

## Wu'n.

There is no good breed of horses. A few very fair specimens of brood mares are owned by patels and other well-to-do persons residing in the western part of the district. The colts at Nānad, in the Pilsad taluk, reared by a leaseholder, are the best in these parts. Efforts are now being made to improve the breed, and one Government stallion has been bought, but sufficient time has not yet elapsed to judge the results. The Dekhan horse is notorious for its hardy constitution and endurance. In hilly tracts ponies are greatly used, and the Daklani pony is truly a wonderful animal; half-starved and wholly neglected, he is loaded with pack-sacks heavy enough for a horse, and has besides to carry perhaps a stout native; with this crushing burthen he is made to get over, if a long journey, at least twenty-four miles daily, and has occasionally to make a stretch of thirty and forty miles.

Cattle are both bred and imported into the district. In parganas adjoining the Wardha the breed is much the same as that found to the east of that

Cattle.



Agriculture.  
District  
Industries.

river. In the Kolápúr pargana, however, they attain a larger size, and while better adapted for the plough, the smaller breed are capital trotters, and are extensively used in drawing *vangle*. Some of these fast trotters will do their six miles an hour, and keep up that pace for twenty or thirty miles at a stretch. Prices of cattle have very much fallen—a pair which a year ago was considered cheap at two hundred rupees will scarcely fetch one hundred.

The depressed state of the cotton market has influenced the value of cattle. The buffaloes in the Máhar pargana are famed for being the best in the Dakhan, but if taken away from their native hills they fall off rapidly, and are then no better than the usual breed. Dhangars keep flocks of sheep and goats, which are exported. The mutton obtainable on the tablelands is very excellent. Poultry are reared extensively, and those exhibited at the Akola Exhibition won a first-class prize.

The mode of husbandry adopted in this district does not differ from the primitive one prevalent in Berár. The implements used are the same, viz., the "*nágar*," or plough; the "*wakhar*," paring-plough; "*tifan*" of two sorts, used for sowing; the "*dauran*," or hoe-plough; and the "*kolpa*," also a hoe-plough of smaller size. These implements are so well known that it is superfluous to describe them. It, however, may be mentioned that in sowing "*rabi*" crops a different "*tifan*" is used, and called "*megna*."

The crops raised in the district vary according to the nature of the soil. Wet cultivation is called "*káráyat*." In the Wán taluk tanks and *anicut*s are utilized in the cultivation of a coarse rice. All over the district, more or less, well-water is used in rearing the usual garden-stuff, such as mango, chillies, and native vegetables of sorts, sugarcane, poppy, betel-leaf, plantain, turmeric, &c., &c. Compared to the total area the wet cultivation is indeed insignificant.

The dry crops are divided into the "*kharif*" and "*rabi*." The sowing of the former class commences in the middle of June, and is harvested by the end of January. The sowing of *rabi* commences in the month of Áswín (October), and is winnowed generally by April, sometimes even earlier.

Cotton (*banni*), *jawári*, *túr*, *máng*, *úrid*, and rice are the *kharif* crops; while wheat, gram, *lák*, peas, linseed, *masúr*, and safflower come under *rabi* crops.

Cotton has for the past few years been very freely sown. In this district there are two of the indigenous kind, viz., the "*banni*" and "*jari*." The last-named, is, however, only sown in the Wán taluk, to the west of the Wardha. It is put down with the *rabi* crop, that is in September, and picked by April, and is considered far superior to the usual *kharif* produce. Experiments with the exotic staple have been tried with varied success, and the sowing from pedigree seed seems to be a decided improvement, and offers a richer harvest; but some years must elapse before the cultivators take to it generally.



## Ba'sim.

Agriculture.

Husbandry.  
Babbar  
Babbar.

The depth of the wells,\* and the cost and uncertainty of reaching water at all, or, if reached, that it will be fitted for drinking and agricultural purposes, prevents there being much irrigated land. It has been estimated that in the Bâsim taluk the proportions the crops bear the one to the other are as follows:—

	As.	
Kharif.....	9	} in the rupee.
Rabi .....	7	

In the Pâsad taluk the proportions are—

	As.	
Kharif.....	12	} in the rupee.
Rabi .....	4	

Rice, a coarse kind, is grown in considerable quantities in this district, but it is never irrigated, and depends wholly on the rains. This crop is annually manured.

The staple crops are cotton and jawâri, neither of which require much rain. The cotton in this district is all banni cotton. The people of this district plough their land, if good, not oftener than once in every seven years, because they say it does not require it more frequently, although they admit that ploughing it oftener would do it no harm.

The inferior soils require being ploughed every three years.

The country about Pir Mangrûl and Pâsad in former days supplied horses to the Contingent cavalry and artillery before they took to mounting these two branches of the army on Arabs. This and other causes have deprived the district not only of its breed of horses, but of its former ample supply, there not being at the present moment one hundred full-sized horses in the district.

## \* Wells in Bâsim.

Good repair.....	1,201	
Bad do. ....	681	
		2,782

## Wells in Pâsad.

Good repair.....	721	
Bad do. ....	935	
		976

Total Wells in the District .. 3,758

## Appendix.

Statistics of  
Cultivation,  
&c.STATISTICS OF CULTIVATION, PRODUCE, AND LABOUR IN THE PROVINCE  
OF BERAR (1869-70).\*

Total Area of Land, in Acres, 1869-70.

	Cultivated.	Arable Unculti- vated.	Uncultiva- ble, includ- ing land taken up by rivers, &c.	Total.	Surveyed and measured.	Not sur- veyed or measured.
East Berar .....	2,150,007	1,954,498	1,839,768	5,944,273	723,829	5,220,443
West Berar .....	3,210,768	682,005	842,303	4,735,076	3,427,000	1,308,076
Total .....	5,360,775	2,636,503	2,682,071	10,679,349	4,150,829	6,528,520

\* The total cultivated area here given does not agree with the area given in page 71. For this latter Table (compiled by the Cotton Department) the average was probably taken from an earlier Return. So also the estimate of Cotton cultivation is different, and the population is not given quite correctly in that Table.

## Increase of Cultivation.

	In 1869-70.	Proportion of arable uncultivated in 100 acres cultivated.
	Acres.	Acres.
East Berar .....	115,853	90
West Berar .....	242,164	18
Total .....	358,017	47

## Extent of each description of Culturable Land bearing Assessment, 1869-70.

	Rice Land.	Irrigated Dry-Crop Land.	Dry-Crop Land.	Total.
East Berar .....	7,565	12,948	4,084,592	4,105,105
West Berar .....	25,141	50,712	3,715,922	3,791,775
Total .....	32,706	63,660	7,800,514	7,897,880

\* N. B.—None of these statistics are exact. Here, and throughout the book, figures can only be taken to indicate the general tendency, direction, and degree of economical movement throughout the Province.

*Crops Cultivated, in Acres, 1859-70.*

East Division.	Acres	Forest.	Bajul.	Rice.	Wheat.	Oryza.	Soya.	Mung or Kudul.	Uda.	Mut.	Yil.	Castor.	Ground.	Mustard or Flax.	Kudl.	Yamam.	Castor Oil.	Sugarcane.	Cotton.	Opium.	Other products.	Tea.	Acres.	Net Income.
	221,007	4,439	11,644	277,413	61,281	9,323	9,100	12,000	242	22,207	27,704	10,007	8,472	8,472	10,111	10,111	1,207	812	222,207	—	342,207	8,100,000	111,553	
West Division.	Acres	Forest.	Bajul.	Rice.	Wheat.	Oryza.	Soya.	Mung or Kudul.	Uda.	Mut.	Yil.	Castor.	Ground.	Mustard or Flax.	Kudl.	Yamam.	Castor Oil.	Sugarcane.	Cotton.	Opium.	Other products.	Tea.	Acres.	Net Income.
	1,061,000	112,442	22,740	803,000	100,772	802	8,301	41,700	10,350	—	100,000	11,200,000	8,400	8,400	17,100	17,100	3,000	7,120	700,000	227	445,200	2,310,000	122,104	
Total.	1,282,007	117,272	44,384	1,080,413	162,053	19,423	17,401	53,700	20,650	—	127,707	17,010,001,000	16,872	16,872	27,211	27,211	4,207	7,932	922,207	227	847,400	8,310,000	233,657	





*Agricultural Stock, 1869-70.*

Districts.	Ballocks.	Bulls.	Cows.	Cattle.	Buffaloes.	Horses.	Asses.	Sheep & Goats.	Camels.	Total.
Abids .....	115,306	.....	115,137	.....	72,420	.....	.....	.....	.....	312,913
Proportion to 100 acres of cultivated Land .....	9	.....	8	.....	7	.....	.....	.....	.....	23
Bahiana .....	121,503	89,406	70,197	83,729	70,020	.....	.....	.....	.....	374,851
Proportion to 100 acres of do. ....	10	3	6	4	3	.....	.....	.....	.....	29
Biam* .....	90,764	14,480	119,900	.....	40,403	7,054	1,515	29,481	55	310,301
Proportion to 100 acres of do. ....	15	2	19	.....	8	1	2	5	0.009	54
Bladpore .....	25,503	.....	25,038	.....	24,729	.....	.....	.....	.....	125,259
Proportion to 100 acres of do. ....	9	.....	9	.....	4	.....	.....	.....	.....	23
Amssul .....	119,465	.....	121,020	.....	67,754	5,721	349	.....	15	293,331
Proportion to 100 acres of do. ....	12	.....	12	.....	4	8	0	.....	.....	30
Wase* .....	81,254	.....	115,918	.....	80,037	.....	.....	.....	.....	357,209
Proportion to 100 acres of do. ....	15	.....	21	.....	0	.....	.....	.....	.....	43

\* No accurate measurement of acreage.

## CHAPTER VIII.

## LAND TENURES.

SECTION I.—*By Cultivation Occupancy.*

Land Tenures  
by Cultivation  
Occupancy.

The land tenures of Berâr have sprung, here as elsewhere, from its system of government, and especially of finance. The Mahomedan conquerors never distributed the land of the Dakhan into fiefs, although they assigned certain portions on service tenure; they dealt directly with the cultivators, and drew from them a heavy land-tax. The supreme administration was despotic and greedy, but on the whole the king was a better landlord than any of his subjects would have been, and the ryots of Berâr were far better off than the serfs or the villeins of mediæval Europe under their feudal masters. Successive governments seem to have been always, in Berâr, strong enough to prevent the interception of this land-tax by middlemen. The patels and deshmukhs, who were employed to manage the collections in villages and parganas, never got beyond hereditary office, nor transmuted themselves into proprietors of the land. So when the English received charge of Berâr in 1853 we found the village communities, with their staff of servants and their hereditary patel, cultivating the lands which from time immemorial have belonged to each township, upon no other tenure than that which usually permitted a man to keep possession of his fields so long as he paid to Government the customary rent. Some such general principle of reciprocal convenience must have always prevailed, land being still more plentiful than cultivators; but of course it has varied in many particulars according to social changes and the state of the country at different periods. If we can rely upon the information collected in 1820 by Mountstuart Elphinstone from the first revenue officers sent into Khandesh after its cession to the British Government, the credit of settling the land-tax upon a recognition of private property in the land belongs first to Malik Ambar. Akbar's minister fixed a standard assessment, but Akbar, it is said, held all land to belong to the State. Whereas Malik Ambar is stated to have confirmed his ryots in formal possession of specific fields; and it is even alleged that the joint ownership of its lands by a village community or township was first declared and acted upon by him. Malik Ambar's settlement was made over the greater part of Berâr, and in the adjoining parganas of Khandesh. The Collector of Khandesh\* reports (in June 1819) that *mirâsi* land is saleable at the pleasure of its owner only in that portion of the district which belonged to Malik Ambar's dominions. But the proprietor's titles granted by Malik Ambar cannot long have outlasted the wear and tear of the disorders which followed his death. We may suppose that where the tenants managed to keep land for any long time in one family they acquired a sort of property adverse to all except the Government; that where the land changed often by the diverse accidents of an unsettled age, in such cases occupancy never hardened into proprietary

\* Report by Mountstuart Elphinstone (1820).

right. Good land would have been carefully preserved, bad land would be often thrown up; failure of crops or the exactions of farmers would sever many holdings; and all rights ceased with continuity of possession. When misgovernment became chronic, and the country was incessantly exposed to be wasted by famine, war, or fiscal extortion, the tenant's hold on any one piece of land would be more precarious and ephemeral. But perhaps it may be said that in theory the general basis and limit of property in the land was cultivating occupancy undisturbed, except by violence or injustice, so long as the traditional standing rates of assessment were paid upon the fields taken up. It is easy to see that various rights and proscriptions might, under favouring circumstances, arise out of this sort of holding. Several terms, as *mirāsī*, *maudkārī*, &c., are known to distinguish the class of occupants in Berār whose possession of their land is or was long established and by descent, but their precise privileges have never been closely defined. The essence of these holdings seems to have been the privilege of paying a fixed sum without regard to cultivated area, and the right to trees. The property was also admitted usually to be heritable and transferable. Then certain advantageous tenures were created by expedients used to revive cultivation in deserted tracts; long leases were given at a rent mounting upwards very gradually year by year, or a whole ruined village was made over by what is called *pāṭampat*, which fixes the rental of the entire estate without taking account of the spread of cultivation.

These, however, are now special instances. Under the Marāṭhas and the Nizām the mass of cultivators held their fields on a yearly lease, which was made out for them by the patel at the beginning of each season; the land was acknowledged to belong to the State, and as a general rule no absolute right to hold any particular field, except by yearly permission of the officials, was urged or allowed. A man could not always give up or transfer his holding without official authorisation. From the time when Berār fell under two masters—the Nizām and the Marāṭhas,—all durable rights, say the Berār people, were gradually broken down. Where the Marāṭhas had established themselves solidly and incontestably, they consulted the interests of their revenue in their treatment of the rent-payers, but upon the debatable lands they had no reason to be considerate. Two necessitous governments, rendered hungry and unsparing by long wars, competed with each other for the land-tax; and when, in 1803, one ruler was driven out, there ensued the usual exile which follow the cessation of protracted hostilities. The country was exhausted and the population scanty. That very year came a severe famine, remembered fifty years afterwards when we took charge of the province; and the revenue collections were made over to farmers-general, who advanced the supplies of cash that could not at once be extracted from the soil. Yearly leases and unscrupulous rack-renting came more into fashion than ever; a man who had carefully farmed and prepared his fields now then sold to the highest bidder; whole *taluk*s and *parganas* were let and sublet to speculators for sums far above the ancient standard assessment. Under these fiscal conditions the exaction of revenue must have wrung nearly all value out of property in land. The mirāsīdar suffered heavily; he was rated at higher rents than the tenants—

Land Taxation.  
By Cultivating  
Occupancy.

Land Tenures.  
By Cultivation  
Company,

at-will, apparently because more could be got out of him; he would cling to his ancestral field even at a dead loss, whereas the leaseholder would throw up if he were left no profits. In bad seasons the mirásdar broke down under this unequal burden, or he took advances from the revenue farmer, and only got out of debt by giving up his independent holding, just as the Egyptians "sold every man his field" to Pharaoh because the famine prevailed over them. At present the term *mirás* is not commonly used in Berár, and most of the cultivators seem even to have forgotten its meaning. In the western parganas of Berár the final extinction of mirásdars is dated by oral tradition from a period popularly known as *Mohkam Singh ki gardi*.\* This Mohkam was a rapacious scoundrel of a talukdár, who has left his mark on the land, for several villages have not yet recovered from his treatment of them in 1810-11.

During the ministry of Rája Chanda Lal (1820—1840) the land revenue of certain tracts was regularly put to auction at Haidarábád for the highest bid. It is related of that famous minister that he did not even respect these auction sales, as it was usual to do, but disposed of the same contracts simultaneously to several different buyers. Then came the opportunity of the pargana officers: he who secured them on his side kept the farm; or sometimes these officers solved the complication equitably by putting all purchasers on a kind of roster, whereby each got his turn at the collections. While this roster was known to be full, even Rája Chanda Lal could not persuade a fresh set of contractors to deal with him.†

The least recent holdings which now exist are said to be of lands attached to towns, which were better protected and more able to keep their own than the open villages.

Yet the cultivating communities in a large township have still preserved distinctions of family or tribe corresponding with internal divisions of the land, which indicate its previous history. These distinctions may date from the original settlement of the village, or from its latest revival, or from some period of usurpation or revolution which brought in foreigners. The leading families still represent *dimats* and *khes*—bodies which may be separate as branches of the same family stock, or as of different caste and race. They claim certain ancestral privileges and rights; they furnish the hereditary Patel to their subdivision; and the land is occasionally still marked off in shares cultivated exclusively by the members of each *khes*. Some of these headmen have been known formerly to contract with the tax-collectors for the revenue due from the land of their *khes*, and here they must have touched nearly the status of small zamindars or pattidars in Upper India.

The following extracts from the reports of the officers who held charge of Berár when it was first made over in 1853 will show the state of things that we found existing. Mr. Bullock, describing North Berár, writes; that:—

\* *Gardi*, trouble, calamity, affliction.

† Statements of pargana officers in Berár.

‡ Para. 23 of Resident's Report for 1853-54.



"There are no large classes of proprietors, and the tenure by which land is held is very vague; but he has no doubt that a proprietary right might be established in numerous instances, though it does not seem to be asserted or recognised (except in the case of digging wells), nor does any class claim exclusive privileges; all appear to hold their fields as tenants-at-will. Neither are there any village communities in the sense in which the term is understood in the North-Western Provinces; and where no such communities exist he is of opinion that the attempt to establish a system of joint and several responsibility, or to create a mutual interest in property amongst parties not naturally allied to each other, would neither be successful nor desirable."

Land Tenures.  
By Cultivation  
Occupancy.

Major Johnston, reporting on South Berār in 1854, says, however—

"In these districts there are three descriptions of cultivators—First, the *mundkari* or resident cultivator, who has acquired prescriptive rights to certain fields and orchards, which have been held for ages by the family, and descend from father to son in hereditary succession—rights of which he cannot be deprived so long as he pays the usual rent, unless by the laws of the country from some act of his own amounting to forfeiture. Secondly, *kush-kush*, or persons residing in villages at will, Brahmans, Mussulmans, and other castes not cultivators who rent land, entering into agreement to renew the lease annually, and bring it under cultivation, by employing other persons for that purpose, obtaining their lands, which are chiefly waste, or such as have been deserted by the ryots, at easy terms. Thirdly, *waland-wār* or *pyakari*: persons living in one village who cultivate lands of another from year to year, having only a contingent interest expiring with the harvest. The share of a *pyakari* is higher than that of a resident ryot, the extra advantage being conceded to him to compensate for bringing his cattle and labour from the village of which he is resident, and of which perhaps he is a *mundkari*. The *mundkari* and resident ryots have the choice of land in their own villages, selecting those nearest to the village, unless other fields exist whose fertility will repay them for going to a greater distance. Under the Hindū government and up to the year 1818 *waland-wār* and *mundkari* it would appear had the right to dispose of their lands by gift, by sale, or by transfer. In 1818 an order from the *Mahārāja* Chandu Lal, the late minister, did away with the prescribed right, making it necessary under certain pains and penalties, that the previous sanction of the government should be obtained for the so-doing.\* There are no *mirasdars*; the term cannot be well applied to *mundkari*s or resident ryots, or to *waland-wār*s, whose right in possession exists only so long as they continue to pay the usual rates of assessment on their lands. The distinctive mark of property, viz., the power of alienation, does not exist."

Major Johnston probably represents very correctly the theory or *mundkari* tenure. But he goes on to observe on the "little faith" which has been kept by the former government in its revenue system. And all my own inquiries, not only into former practice within Berār, but into actual practice now going on beyond our borders, confirms my belief that the *talukdars* and revenue farmers cared nothing for prescriptive claims to hold at fixed rates.

"The village communities," writes Captain Campbell in his report for 1853-56, "are indeed changed from what they originally were, but they still

\* *Rāja* Chandu Lal's object was of course to exact heavy fines on each transfer.

Land Tenures,  
By Cultivation  
Occupancy.

exist, and proprietary rights are everywhere recognised; and claims are now asserted to what few cared to claim during the later years of the Native government, when proprietary rights were often disregarded, were far from secure, and the possession of wealth often brought loss with it. That proprietary right exists and is recognised is shown by the right of digging, or granting permission to dig, wells, and planting trees. The ancestors of the proprietors it was who built the *garhi* or small mud-walled fort round which the huts of the villagers cluster, and by which they were protected. None but proprietors are now allowed to reside within the walls, and the proof of ownership of a house within them is in disputed cases an admission of proprietary rights. In many villages the lands and *dismas* have been divided among the proprietors.\*

Mr. Bushby's\* conclusions as to the tenure of land which originally prevailed in this province are given in the quotations here subjoined:—

"A system similar to what obtained in the North-West Provinces appears to have been maintained in all its integrity until the decline of the Delhi power, and indeed in many places until the district now included in North Berâr was taken from the Nâgpur Râja and made over to the Nizâm.

"In the smaller villages, owing to the extinction of other branches of the family, there is often only one proprietor; in others, and particularly in kasha towns or large villages, the land has been much subdivided. There the divisions of *dismas* are found, which would appear to correspond with the *thoks* of the North-West, and these again are subdivided into *khels* or *pattis*. In some villages the whole land is common to the different *khels*, and no doubt in former days all the proprietors shared equally the profits and losses. In others the land has been regularly parcelled out, and the *dismas* shared with it, the members of each *khel* sharing the profits of it which of late years amounted to little more than the *haks* (customary dues)."

The report next gives in detail the history of a village in which the Marâtha rulers had for many years fixed the assessments of each internal division of the lands with the several branches of the original family that had settled in this township. These headmen of each *khel* or *dima* agreed with the Marâtha officer for the rents to be paid upon the lands claimed by each *khel*. But when the country was transferred to the Nizâm, his talukdâr farmed the whole estate to a stranger, who rack-rented it for seventeen years, breaking down all the twenty-two original headmen into mere cultivators, and collecting direct from each holding. At last the talukdâr took to squeezing his farmer, probably treating him as a full sponge, and wrung him dry in one season by raising the demand from Rs. 17,000 to Rs. 25,000. The farmer collapsed, and the village was afterwards given year by year to the highest bidder. Of course when the estate came into our hands no actual proprietary rights existed at all; and Mr. Bushby laments in this as in other instances the ruin of the "old proprietors." At that time the intention of the Government was to settle the land on the North-Western system, with the village headmen as proprietors, or at any rate with the pattidars for parcels of land upon which they managed revenue collections; enforcing joint responsibility of the whole body thus settled with. The settlements

\* Resident at Haiderâbâd 1853-56.

for 1853-54 in South Berar were actually made *manuſcript*, that is (says the Deputy Commissioner) "leases were given to, and agreements taken from, the headmen of each village on the express understanding that the sums stipulated in the lease were to be distributed according to value of the several holdings." But it seems doubtful whether North-Western traditions had not something misled Mr. Edmonstone (then Secretary to the Foreign Department) and the Resident when they inferred from the position of these headmen that they had been *original proprietors*. There seems good evidence in favour of the theory that they were never more than the recognized agents for the other cultivators, and the natural managers of accounts with Government for the whole township; that they had no pretensions whatever to the superior rights over other cultivators within their headships upon the lands for which they engaged with the Government. However, the exact sense in which Mr. Bashby uses the words "village proprietor" is not always clear; he may mean only the proprietor of land within the village. These headmen certainly held land; they possessed also the hereditary right, as *patels*, to collect the rents and deduct their own customary dues. The two kinds of right were, however, in no way connected, nor did one arise from the other;† there is abundant proof that men owned the land they cultivated, but no proof at all of superior ownership in land cultivated by others.

Land Tenures  
By Customary  
Occupancy.

The period‡ during which this province was governed solely by the Nizam, from the departure of the Maráthas to the entry of the British, was an era of severe maladministration. Nevertheless in reviewing this unfortunate interval we must not forget that our own revenue management of adjacent districts about the same time was exceedingly bad. The following extracts from a speech made by the Honourable J. D. Inverarity at the Bombay Council in 1864 describes a state of things in the British Dakhan which leaves us very little moral elevation from which to lecture the Nizam:—

"Up to 1834-35 cultivation and revenue had been gradually decreasing, and the onerous assessment had the effect of driving our cultivation to private estates, or to the neighbouring countries of the Nizam or the Rája of Sattára. 'But,' says the Revenue Commissioner, 'the pecuniary loss, heavy as it is, which Government sustains from such a system is not its worst consequence. Its demoralising effect, always observable, has exhibited itself in a very extensive form in the Dakhan. It has spread with a force that has carried its poison not only into every district, but to almost every village, as well as to almost every family having any connection with the fiscal affairs of the country.' The large and constant remissions, for which over-assessment afforded a just plea, were perverted to the base ends of fraud, oppression, and injustice. Heavy and accumulating arrears paralysed agricultural industry. The cultivators' cattle—the last support of the indi-

\* Report for South Berar, 1854.

† See below, p. 103, the Resident's remarks on the "extraneous pretensions" of *patels*.

‡ 1804—1833.



Land Tenures.  
By Cultivation  
Occupancy.

gent—were mercilessly sold; and to extort rents the persons of the unhappy defaulters, who were already reduced to beggary, were sometimes barbarously tortured."

And Mr. C. A. Elliott's Settlement Report for Hoshangabad shows that the Narbada districts fared no better under the earliest race of finanning politicals. The truth is that our police was strong, our accounts well kept, and our chief officers incorruptible, whereby we staved off the natural consequences of a system which brought our less methodical neighbour to the verge of ruin.

The English Government has now (1869) placed the tenure of land in Berar on a stable foundation. After some hesitation (for a settlement on the North-West Provinces model was first actually ordered) the Bombay system of Survey and Settlement according to fields has been adopted. The whole country is being surveyed, marked off into plots, and assessed at rates which hold good for thirty years. Subject to certain restrictions, the occupant is absolute proprietor of his holdings; may sell, let, or mortgage it, or any part of it; cultivate it or leave it waste, so long as he pays its assessment, which is fixed for the term of the settlement (usually thirty years), and may then be revised only on general principles; that is, the assessment of an entire district or village may be raised or lowered as may seem expedient, but the impost may not be altered to the detriment of any occupant on account of his own improvements.

Of the restrictions on this principle, some are intended to guard the rights of Government, and to check the tendency to excessive subdivision of land—the chief defect of a peasant proprietary system,—and the rest to protect the interests of persons other than the occupant who may have an interest in the holding. First, if an occupant wishes to do anything which will destroy the value of his land, as to quarry in it, he must apply for permission to do so, and pay a fine to compensate Government for the prospective loss of assessment. Secondly, not less than the entire assessment of each field is to be levied. If, consequently, one share of a field is resigned, and the other sharers will not take it up themselves, nor get some one else to do so, the whole field must be resigned. Thirdly, a shared field once resigned must be taken up again as a whole, and no further subdivision of shares, after the settlement is once made, is permitted.\*

An occupant may always resign his holding (or any portion of it, being an entire field or distinct share in one) by simply giving a written notice of his intention before a certain date, which frees him of all liabilities from the current year. When the registered holder alienates his estate, he does it by surrender and admittance, like an English copy-holder. Indeed the Berar occupancy tenure has many features resembling the copyhold estate in the reservations of manorial rights.

\* Part of this brief abstract of the Bombay system of settlement is taken from the *Indian Economist*.



Thus in fifteen years the Berar cultivator has passed from all the evils of rack-renting, personal insecurity, and uncertain ownership of land, to a safe property and a fixed assessment. Yet we should remember that this contrast between the two administrations, which cannot now fail to strike the generation which remembers the Assignment of 1853, would not have much impressed the foregoing generation if the country had been transferred thirty years earlier. The Berar cultivator is lucky, in that he came under British management at a time when our Government had sown its wild oats, and reaped the fruits thereof; when we had drained the slough of fiscal blunders and blind carelessness in which our Collectors had been floundering, and had placed them on the firm and fertile ground of method and moderation. It would be dangerous to assert that the agriculturist under the rigid, irresistible, unconscious maladministration of the early English school was even so well off as under the conscious haphazard misrule of the Native government, which was kept elastic by the possibility of evasion or revolt. This rigid irresistibility is probably the prime cause of our mis-managing (as we constantly do) the land revenue of a new province during the first years of our administration. Even in 1853, when the Nizam's talukdars had in North Berar made over to us a *quasi* *quasi* orange, we began by attempting to collect the extraordinary rates to which the land revenue demand had been run up by our predecessors, whence it may be guessed that the agriculturists did not at once discover the blessings of British rule.

Land Tenure  
By Cultivation  
Occupancy.

On the other hand there are some reasons why cession to the British should have been more popular in Berar than it usually is found at first to be. Peaceful cultivating communities, living at a dead level of humble equality under strong tax-collectors, got none of those compensations which indemnified the Rajput clansmen of Oude for chronic anarchy and complete public insecurity. Rough independence, the ups and downs of a stirring life, a skirmish over each revenue instalment, faction fights for land affording a good working title to the survivor—all these consolations were unknown to the Berar Kunbi, nor would they have been to his taste had they been within his power. He had as much land as he wanted without quarrelling with any one; all that he desired was secure possession of the fruits of his labour, and a certain State demand. The classes which lost by the assignment of Berar to British administrators were those who had hitherto made their profit out of native administration—the talukdars, the farmers of any kind of revenue, and the hereditary pargana officials.

The existing occupancy tenures of Berar may be thus classified. Land is held—

- (1) By proprietors who manage each his own plot in his own family.
- (2) By proprietors working together on the joint-stock or co-operative system.
- (3) By the *Melairis*—halving the gross produce.
- (4) By the *Melairis*—halving the net produce.
- (5) By money rents.
- (6) By proprietors employing hired labour.

Land Tenures.  
By Cultivation  
Occupancy.

Land is now very commonly held on the joint-stock principle (2). Certain persons agree to contribute shares of cultivating expenses, and to divide the profits in proportion to those shares, that proportion being usually determined by the number of plough-cattle employed by each partner. These shareholders have coördinate proprietary rights in the land. If you admit a partner without stipulation as to term, you cannot turn him out when you wish to get rid of him, although you can dissolve the partnership by division of shares.

It is not always easy to distinguish proprietary shareholders from sub-tenants, but the partner is he who has put in a share of capital and stock on loan from the proprietor, and after accounting for all advances receives a stipulated share of the net profit and of cultivation. If the sub-tenant has subscribed any capital, that transaction is adjusted separately.

The *batâi* sub-tenure (*métairie*) was formerly, and is still, very common in Berâr. These are the ordinary terms of the *batâi* contract:—The registered occupant of the land pays the assessment on it, but makes it over entirely to the *métayer*, and receives as rent half the crop after it has been cleaned and made ready for market. The proportion of half is invariable, but the *métayer* sometimes deducts his seed before dividing the grain. He (the sub-tenant) finds seed, labour, oxen, and all cultivating expenses. The period of lease is usually fixed, but it depends on the state of the land. If it is bad, the period may be long; but no term of *métairie* holding gives any right of occupancy.

*Métairies* are going out of fashion. As the country gets richer the prosperous cultivator will not agree to pay a rent of half the produce, and demands admission to partnership. Money-rents are also coming into usage slowly—mainly, I think, because the land now occasionally falls into the hands of classes who do not cultivate, and who are thus obliged to let to others. The money-lenders can now sell up a cultivator living on his field, and give a lease for it; formerly they could hardly have found a tenant.

Many persons now hold substantial estates, particularly in the Berâr valley. These are usually village or pargana officials, who have had good opportunities of getting hold of the best fields. Several could be named who are registered occupants of 300 and 400 acres, and a few have larger holdings rated at Rs. 1,000 or upwards of land revenue. It may be affirmed, however, that in almost all these instances the land is really possessed by a family of shareholding kinsmen, who assist in the management and divide the profits—not, as in England, by a single proprietor. These large landowners farm most of their fields by hired labour, providing seed and plough-cattle, though, where the lands are scattered in different villages, they are often leased out. The rate of wages of farm-labourers is as high as Rs. 8 monthly in the centre of the vale along the railway; in the more backward tracts it falls to Rs. 25 or Rs. 40 yearly, with food and clothing beside. Further down south the labourer still gets a share of the produce only.

The British Government introduced in 1865 a system of leasing for thirty years uncultivated villages upon terms which fix a rental rising gradually with the spread of cultivation. At the expiry of this period the lessee will be proprietor of the whole estate at the full assessment; or he may refuse to engage for the total area, when he will subside into an ordinary patel.

Land Tenure.  
By Cultivation  
Occupancy.

## SECTION II.—Tenure by Office.

While in Berár the tenure of land, except by special grants, was always very loose, the tenure of revenue offices, with all the rights, perquisites, and immunities which convey usufruct of land or shares in the produce, has from the earliest times been strong and steadfast. The patel has always been the agent between the State and the village tenants for cultivation and collections; he was paid by rent-free land, *gumam dars*, and dignities, the whole being grouped under the term "*watan*." The office was, and is still, a most precious family possession, heritable unless the Government violently changed the course of succession or ousted a holder. That it was transferable at need there is a proof extant in a case in which a share in a patelship was given in compensation for murder. The land was the patrimony of the family, which shares all profits and privileges according to the law of succession. Under our rule the patel and his coadjutor the *patwari* receive only a fixed percentage on the collections, but the importance of their office is undiminished. The family is most tenacious of the dignities and small emoluments which pertain to the *patelgi*, of the *man-jas* or precedence in various ceremonies, and the possession of a site within the old village *gari*, or fortified enclosure. The title of patel is jealously preserved, and pedigrees are tested when a marriage is under treaty. For the settlement of all these delicate questions of position and punctilio the British Government rather cynically refers the patels to the Civil Court, where they waste their substance on stamps and pleadings in a piteous fashion. But the actual appointment to the positive duties of a patel lies with the Revenue Administration, and the heir succeeds on a death vacancy, unless he is quite unfit. The number of patels who claim the title and dignities is not limited; that depends on the number of branches thrown out from the original stock: for all inherit. But the number of officers under the State depends on the size and needs of the township.

By Office.

The *deshmukhs* and *deshpandhs* were the superior officers of *pargana* or revenue subdivisions. They may have been instituted by the earliest Mahomedan government to conciliate a conquered people, and to assist in managing the revenue. They were certainly much employed by the Mussalmans, and rose to great local importance under these dynasties. All of them held, by virtue of office, the right to take certain dues from the revenue collected in their subdivisions, but some of the more powerful families received large grants of land in *jagir*, and patents for the collection of additional subsidies, on condition of military or police service and the maintenance of order. The *deshmukhs* of Sindkher and Basim were local magnates of this kind;



Land Tenures.  
By Office.

they swept in fees and perquisites from whole districts, and absorbed the lower hereditary offices in many villages. Towards the decline of the Moghal power in Berár they sometimes obtained their subdivisions in fief; the title of zamindár was commonly applied to them, and some of them were probably fast developing into the status of tánkirdars and zamindárs of Upper India. In another part of the Dakhan they had very nearly expanded into landlordism, but not quite. Captain Meadows Taylor, reporting in 1856 upon the Western Assigned Districts about Solápur, mentions a tenure called *amli*, which he described as a "hereditary contract." The *amli*dars (says he) "are the nargowras or 'deshmukhs; in other words, the zamindárs of the district. Some of them have held their districts since A'laung's time. As to interior economy, 'the zamindár is merely the middleman between the cultivators and the State. There can be no doubt that they were originally here, like 'in the Marátha country, the executive officers of Government; but in 'Ráichúr they have become landed proprietors, with a right to their 'villages so long as they pay fixed tribute. They are needy, look only to 'the present, obtain as much as they can from the ryots,' &c. An earlier stage of the more gradual growth from temporary to permanent tenure may be noticed in the description of *wahita* tenures, or holding of estates by terminable contract, existing side by side in Ráichúr with these *amli* properties. But in Berár the Nisám and the Maráthas were struggling for the revenue; they were too powerful to let any subjects stand between them and the full demand; while wherever the Maráthas got complete mastery those keen financiers dispensed altogether with the services, and therefore with the claims, of untrustworthy and influential collectors not directly subordinate to themselves. The *desmukhs* and *despándias* have now no official duties; their families enjoy certain allowances which are charged upon the net land revenue. When these districts were assigned, the village officers had very rarely usurped whole villages; and the Resident who first administered the country at once decided that "we have not here to deal with zamindárs as maliks "or proprietors of the land, but with zamindárs as hereditary pargana "and village officers entitled to customary dues and *inám*s in recompense "for their services."\* He observed further that the village and pargana officers had frequently, besides their money dues, large quantities of *inám* land, and that the "most boundless impositions" have been thus committed on the State, and the "most extravagant pretensions" advanced by patch and *deshmukhs* who had got into possession of land of which they professed themselves proprietors—whole villages sometimes.

### SECTION III.—Tenure by Grant.

By Grant.

The tenures of land in Berár by grant of the sovereign power may be briefly enumerated, though they differ not essentially from the estates of the same kind all over India.

These estates were always granted rent-free; and when cultivated lands were made over, it may be assumed that the zamáds only conveyed the revenue on the area mentioned, as when a whole village was

\* Resident's Report for 1853-54, paras. 43 and 60.





assigned. But in very large cases small plots of waste land were bestowed for petty services, and here it is clear that possession of the land itself was conferred. These are perhaps the oldest tenures by which specific properties in land are held in Berár.

Land Tenures  
By Grant.

The *jágir* of Berár seems to have been originally always, like the earliest fiefs, a mere assignment of revenue for military service, and the maintenance of order by armed control of certain districts. In later times the grant was occasionally made to civil officers for the maintenance of due state and dignity. The interest of the stipendiary did not ordinarily extend beyond his own life, and the *jágir* even determined at pleasure of the sovereign, or it was transferred, on failure of service, to another person who undertook the conditions. But some of these grants when given to powerful families acquired an hereditary character. The Bāsim deshmukh has held a village on this tenure for about 150 years. It would seem, nevertheless, that until recently these estates very seldom shook off the condition under which they were created. The assignments were withdrawn when the service ceased; and they were considered a far inferior kind of property to that of hereditary office. For instance, the Sindkher deshmukh, whose family held *jágirs* in the 16th century, possessed in the 19th century only the lands and dues attached to offices. In Upper India he would have been a great *zamindár* or *talukdár*; in the Dakhan he was content to be the deshmukh of a dozen *parganas*, the Patel of fifty villages, and in his own town of Sindkher the pluralist holder of all the grants attached to menial services—washing, shaving, sweeping, &c. The family had given up its *jágirs*, yet had seized every sort of *watan* on which it could lay hands. In one *sanad* (dated 1815) produced in support of *inām* claims the deshmukhs of Sindkher had assigned in pious uses the revenue of a whole village, reserving their own dues. This was of course an unauthorized grant, but it shows that these high officers never thought of assigning the revenue to themselves. The Bāsim deshmukh has one *jágir* village; but his hereditary income, as here represents it, is derived from his official allowances under a system now obsolete, and from certain supposed rights to levy contributions of grain from villages. In short, these families are now in a condition something similar to that of these French *seigneurs*, whose rental consisted almost entirely of feudal services and "*droits*," and who thus lost their whole income by the Revolution.

Probably the double government of the Marátha and the Nizám kept this tenure weak and precarious. The Nizám would have insisted on service from his *jágirdárs* during his incessant wars. The Marátha treated the Moghal *jágirdárs* very roughly, taking from them sixty per cent. of all the revenues assigned, wherever such demand could be enforced. To plunder an enemy's *jágir* was much the same as to sack his military chest—it disordered the army estimates. When this province was made over in 1853 to the British, *sanad* villages were under assignment to *jágirdárs* for the maintenance of troops, and these were given up by their holders. Up to that date, however, the system of *tankha jágir*, or assignment for army payments—by which whole *parganas* in Berár had been formerly held—had barely survived. The

Land Tenures.

By Grant.

irregularities of the old practice were notorious. A few followers to enable the *jāgirdār* to collect the revenue were sometimes the only armed force really maintained; no musters were held, and when troops were seriously called out the *jāgirdār* made hasty levies, or occasionally absconded altogether.

There are still several personal *jāgirs* without condition in Berār which have been confirmed to the holders as a heritable possession. But none of these were made hereditary by original grant, save only the estates given to pious or venerable persons—to *Saiyads*, *fakirs*, *pīrādas*, and the like—and perhaps an estate which was first assigned as an appanage to members of the reigning family. Other *jāgirs* have been obtained by court interest, acquired by local officers during their tenure of power, or allotted to them for maintenance of due state and dignity, and such holdings were often continued afterwards as a sort of pension which slid into inheritance. The term *jāgir* seems to mean, in these districts, any rent-free holding of one or more whole *mauzas*. Almost every *jāgir* title was given by the Delhi Emperor or the Nizām, one or two by the Peshwa; but not one full grant derives from the Bhoonsla dynasty, which never arrogated to itself that sovereign prerogative.

Mr. Bullock, the first Deputy Commissioner of North Berār, writes in 1854 that the *jāgir* villages were the most prosperous and best cultivated of all. He and the Resident\* both agree that this is because the *jāgirdār* treated the tenants liberally, from the motive that he, and not the fisc, reaped the profits. But the Deputy Commissioner's conclusion is that the State should do likewise unto its own tenants; whereas the Resident seems to infer that the State can never manage so well as a private landlord. It is noticed, however, as one reason for this prosperity, that the *jāgirdārs* had picked out all the best villages. In 1856 the assessment on North Berār had been run up to its highest point, and the cultivation for the following year immediately contracted, the ryots emigrating in numbers from Government lands to the estates of *jāgirdārs* and the *sark-khas*, or Nizām's privy-purse assignments. The Deputy Commissioner laments that the comparison between (as it were) two landlords is against the British Government. Certain it is that when two estates are thus being managed side by side on yearly leases with strong competition for tenants, the private landlord who is directly interested in profit and loss ought to work his land better than the salaried tax-collector. But this only proves that a system of arbitrary leases will not prosper under Government administration, though it may succeed in private hands under a good head, so long as there is a demand for tenants. When the tide has turned, and there springs up a competition among tenants for land, at this later, yet inevitable, stage the private rent-holder is apt to be found very much in his tenant's way. No cultivator would now migrate into a *jāgir* village.

In Berār, as all over the world, we find relics of the age when law and regular police were confined at best to the open country, and when imperial

\* Report 1854-55.

governments paid a sort of black-mail to the pettiest highland chief. The little Râjas (Goud, Korké, and Bhil), who still claim large tracts of the Gâwilgarh hills, have from time immemorial held lands and levied transit dues on condition of moderate plundering, of keeping open the passes, and of maintaining hill-posts constantly on the look-out towards the plain. And all along the Ajanta hills on the other side of the Borâr valley is a tribe of Kôlis who under their nâika had charge of the ghâts or *gates* of the ridge, and acted as a kind of local militia, paid by assignment of land in the villages. There are also families of Banjâras and Marâthas to whom the former governors of this country granted license to exact tolls from travellers and tribute from villagers, by way of regulating an evil which they were too weak or too careless to put down.

Land Tenures.  
By Grant.

The *nâikwâris* seem to have been men retained on the revenue establishment of the district for general service in the collection of the land-tax and the work of administration, like our tahsil peons. They were paid, as I gather from old *sanats*, very commonly by getting grants of land, or they were pensioned off on a bit of arable waste. Of course the land became hereditary.

Village grants of land to the menial servants of the village community and to artisans were universally made; they are still much prized as hereditary possessions.

#### SECTION IV.—Religious and Charitable Grants.

Grants to religious or charitable institutions by the sovereigns or their deputies are very numerous; none of them date from a time earlier than the 17th century, and most of these are under the seal of Aurangzob to Mahomedana. Land has been made over rent-free for the support of many masjids, Hindî temples, holy places, tombs, dharamsâlas (or hospices), and shrines innumerable. Money payments from certain revenues have been allotted, and the right to collect dues from specified villages. Where the grants were for religious rites, liturgies, or menial services at an institution, they have shown a tendency, perceptible even in Christian countries, to merge into personal estates vesting in an ecclesiastical family or community. The services have become obsolete, and the buildings decayed. These grants, or *indans*, are now continued on condition of service and maintenance of buildings.

Religious and Charitable Grants.

The Kâzi of Borâr is now usually supported by a very small cess on each village mentioned in his grant. But several of their offices are richly endowed by rent-free land grants. The family of the Malkapûr Kâzi has, by a succession of prudent marriages, managed to secure to its present representative a concentration of ecclesiastical alienations; through a process which might be illustrated by conceiving Cathedral lands to have become in the 17th century heritable possessions of the Chapter, and a frequent intermarriage of canons' families to have ensued.



Land Tenures.

Under this heading may be classed the *dharm val* grants, for the repair and maintenance of tanks, channels, and drinking reservoirs belonging in common right to certain villages.

### SECTION V.—Personal Grants.

Personal Grants.

Other grants are personal by origin. It was very common for the Moghal rulers, and for the Maráthas while they had power, to make petty allotments of rent-free land for the maintenance of persons whose piety, poverty, or learning gave them some claim. Waste land was usually granted, often on a life-tenure only, but a little interest got the rent-free estate continued to heirs, and tenures of this sort are among the oldest in the province.

There seems to have been a tacit understanding that grants of this kind, once bestowed, should not lapse. There are various indications which point to this conclusion. The Government appeared to consider resumption unbecoming to its dignity. Then again there are many instances where the Supreme Government setting the example, alienations were perpetuated on the payment of heavy *watras* or fines. Where the State permitted this it is shown by renewed patents; but in the very numerous cases when a succession was allowed or connived at and the fine pocketed by local officials, the transaction has left no trace, and possession has hardened into prescriptive heritage.

In the Umarkher pargana of Básim these personal grants to Bráhmans and Pandits were made by the Peshwa very extravagantly; and although most of them were for mere subsistence during life to persons who could not starve without scandal to a devout ruler, yet nearly all the grants have been transmitted to heirs. The Peshwa got Umarkher only about 1760, and it was at the extreme corner of his dominions; probably he made grants here more recklessly than he would have done on his estate nearer home. Or more probably he never made them at all, and was cheated by his Bráhman officials.

### DISTRICT SELECTIONS.

#### Akola.

Military Selections.  
Akola.

There are certain strips of land known as *walkari* holdings, and extending along the whole breadth of the Akola district at the foot of the range. These are of considerable value, and differ from ordinary tenures in having been originally held as payment for the maintenance of a chain of outposts or watch-towers on elevated points in the ridge.

This *walk* is a distinct institution in connection with the defence and peace of the Gángra. It appears to be of considerable antiquity, and the rajas say originally belonged to them.

The service consisted in *tháms*, *chankis*, or outposts, principally of Bhils, at elevated stations on the hills, whose duty it was to give infer-



mation of, or, if possible, to prevent the approach of evil-disposed persons or parties. No very clear information is now given, but the general arrangement of the institution indicates a precaution against attack from the hills, *i.e.*, the Gond and Bhil Râjas themselves.

Land Tenures.

Hill  
Settlements.

These *mits* appear at one time to have been established across the entire extent of the Gânga border, and they were supported by long strips of undulating country adjoining the sites of such *chauki*, which were until lately independent of adjacent villages, and known as *mits*. They have now been incorporated with the nearest villages, and this arrangement has given rise to counter claims between the village officers of such villages and the former owners.

There are twelve of these *metkari* land holdings still claimed by Bhils, Kolis, and by one hill-Râja; they extend from the extreme west of Berâr at intervals along the skirts of the mountains up to the eastern boundary of Akola District. They appear not to have been considered necessary near Elkhâd, in consequence of the location of troops in that chief city.

Other money payments had been levied from certain villages by the highland chiefs.

Major Sayer, reporting to the Resident in 1822, writes:

"There was a constant warfare carried on between the inhabitants of the hills and those in the plains, and the sums claimed seem to have been the composition-money paid by the latter to their more hardy neighbours to abstain from plundering them."

The Resident (12th February 1822) thought it would be discreditable to buy off robbery and pillage by paying tribute to plunderers, but called for an opinion with reference to local considerations.

Major Sayer in his reply reported that, "according to the best information, the payments were originally made for the purpose of securing the good offices of the hill-men in giving information regarding stray cattle, and for assisting in restoring them to their owners; that the payments were levied until 1803, when the greater portion of the Berâr valley was transferred to the Haidarâbâd government, and they ceased, excepting in the Argâon and Akot parganas, which remained to the Nâgpur rulers, and continued to be subject to the exactions, because they were too far from the seat of government to be properly protected and that contributions were levied with the assistance of Shekh Dulla."<sup>\*</sup>

Continuing his narrative, Major Sayer says that in the occupation of the country (by the Nizam's troops), the inhabitants of the plains being efficiently protected, the payments ceased in 1817.

In 1844 however—twenty years later—when Shekh Dulla's proceedings and Râja Mangal Sing's complicity in them had been forgotten, or only remembered as facts of heroism and hardship (excepting by the

\* A. Innes, *Berâr*, edited in 1919.

## Land Tenures.

District  
Collection.

people who suffered from his depredations), Captain B. Johnston, complaining of opposition to his endeavours to establish the Rája's title, wrote that "these chiefs, with their followers, were always considered the police of the country; that they were bound in obligations for its security and the safety of the property of the inhabitants; that they only resorted to robbery on the plains when forced to do so by starvation from being oppressed and deprived of their rights; that they claimed what the talukdars were appropriating, not what the Government was benefiting from." Upon arguments of this nature, and upon consideration of the proved antiquity of the tenure, many of these claims for lands and fees made by the highland chiefs of the Melghát, and by the petty wardens of these marshes, were in 1867 formally recognized by the British Government.

## Wun.

Under the Nizám's government the revenue was generally farmed

Tenure of land.

out to either *desmukhs* or *sahárs*, who never thought of recognising rights of occupancy. Cultivators were in these days "tenants-at-will," and exposed to such extortionate demands that cultivation decreased to a minimum. Since the Assignment, however, a great stimulus has been given to cultivation by the rigid observance of a right to occupancy and of a fixed rate. Though a settlement has been made annually, yet its operations are confined exclusively to the determination of such changes as are caused by death and by newly-reclaimed land; but the demand on holdings is never altered. The revenue system is essentially the "ryotwári." Though holding the land from year to year, the ryot is secure both in his occupancy and from an increased demand; yet he is permitted to throw up his cultivation if he likes, provided he tenders a *rásimáma* by the end of April, to admit of his holding being offered in time to any other person. Judging from results, this system has been successful in Berár. Cultivation has increased wonderfully, and is still increasing. Proprietary rights had no existence when we took possession of the country, but each holder under our rule is, so to speak, "proprietor" (in the restricted meaning of that word) of his own field, subject to the payment of the Government demand. His right of occupancy is transferable and saleable, subject to the approval of the revenue authorities; and it is further liable to attachment in execution of a decree.

The right of occupancy therefore is in reality a property, valuable or otherwise according to local position. The rates of assessment in this district are very light. As yet there has been no regular revenue survey, and land is given on very advantageous terms, with the object of attracting cultivators to reclaim the vast jungle which predominates in this district. The rates are as follows for land covered with heavy wood, viz., for the first two years, rent-free; third year, one rupee; fourth year, two rupees; fifth year, three rupees; sixth year, four rupees; and seventh year, five rupees,—regardless of the extent of land brought under the plough. On the eighth year an "eye survey" is made of the plot, and a rough measurement to ascertain approximately the area. This is assessed, according to its quality, at one rupee, twelve annas, or

eight annas the bigha. The revenue, once settled, is collected by the patel, whose office is tacitly recognized to be hereditary, and, though the remuneration is small, it is much coveted. The disputes connected with the patelship are more vigorously contested than any other.

Land Tenures

Patel  
Remuneration

The exceptional tenures in this district are those held by *jāgirdārs*, to whom integral villages have been granted rent-free by former governments, either for maintenance or endowments of temples. The *mahant*\* of Māhūr and a few others hold villages on this tenure in this district.

The next in order is the "*pālampat*" tenure. This in its nature closely resembles the "*mokāsa*" prevailing in the Central Provinces, so far that a fixed portion only of the revenue, varying in amount, of villages so held is credited to Government, while the remainder is enjoyed by the holder. *Deshmukhs* and *deshpāndias* in the Wān taluk hold a few *pālampat* villages under ancient *sanads*. There are also the usual *ināmdārs* who enjoy fields rent-free. These are chiefly charitable grants or endowments to temples, mosques, &c., and occasionally held conditionally, for the lifetime of the present incumbents, or in perpetuity, according to the nature of the grant, which is the subject of special investigation by a specially-appointed officer. There only remain for brief allusion the "*maktar*" (farming-leases) of either deserted villages, or of those in which the cultivation is very backward. Villages to the number of 519 have been leased out for a term of thirty years upon terms which give a graduated rental, culminating in full assessment and proprietary right.

### Bulda'na.

The system is *ryotwāri*. The State is the superior landlord, and its property-rights in the land are recognized universally. The *ryot* holds

directly under the State, and, subject to revision at the termination of thirty years from the last settlement, which was the period for which the settlement was made, he pays a fixed annual rent. He is in fact a peasant-proprietor of the land, with a heritable tenure admitting of alienation by sale or mortgage of the right of occupancy. The registered holder can throw up his land at will at the close of the *fauji* year; but if he continues to hold over the commencement of the new *fauji*, he is liable to the revenue demand whether he cultivates or not. The occupant of land may be the registered holder, called *khātadār*; or a co-occupant, though unregistered, sharing right of occupancy with the *khātadār*, and called *pot-hisadār* or *pot-bhāgīdār*; or he is a mortgagee in possession, called *gahādār*; or a sub-tenant, in which last case he may be occupying the land of another on the *āng baiki* system, or as a *batādār*, or as a *karādār*, or as a *pot-lāmdār*. In any case it is the *khātadār* to whom the State looks for payment of the revenue demand.

The terms of occupancy under this temporary tenure are that the *khātadār* and *pot-hisadār*, if any there be, provide the bullocks required for working the land, but beyond this go to no expense on account of the

\* Chief priest of a shrine or temple.



## Land Tenures.

District  
Selections

cultivation. The cultivating occupant is a sub-tenant, who, in consideration of the use of the land and the plough-bullocks, shares with the Government tenant, and his co-sharers if any there be, the produce of the land in a certain agreed-upon proportion. The occupancy is terminable at will at the close of each *faisli*, after the crops have been taken off the land and divided. The revenue demand on the land is paid jointly by the *khátadár* and the cultivator in shares proportionately, according to the proportion in which the produce was to be shared.

This is another temporary tenure. The so-called occupant cultivates the land and pays the *khátadár* a certain proportion of the profits in kind. The *khátadár* has to make good the revenue demand out of his share of the produce. The *batáidár* may cultivate the land for one or more *faislis* consecutively, but can be ousted at will at the termination of a *faisli*, after the crops have been harvested and divided.

Where a man cultivates another's holding under special contract as to period of occupancy, restitution to the *kháta*, &c., he is called a *karáidár*, and the nature of his sub-tenure varies with the terms of the contract.

In the *pot-láunidár* we find the ordinary sub-tenant paying rent, either in money or in kind, to the *khátadár*, who has to make good the revenue demand out of the rent. He is a tenant-at-will from *faisli* to *faisli*; but where he has cultivated the same land for twelve years or more the *khátadár* before he can oust him must get a decree of court declaratory of his title.

A table is here given which shows the number of persons actually on the land registers as holding land of the State in Berár. It does not pretend, however, to contain the names of all persons having proprietary interest in the land, for without doubt many co-sharers must have been omitted, and a large proportion of the sub-tenants who do not hold from the State immediately:—

District.	Taluk.	No. of registered occupants.
Etamur's .....	Bilaspur .....	13,207
	Darlapur .....	12,044
	Melghat .....	11,600
	Total .....	36,851
	Total cultivated area in aums .....	630,954
	Total agricultural males .....	54,229



District.	Taluk.	No. of registered occupants.	Land Tenures. Tributary Revenue.
ANURATH.	Amrath	12,027	
	Murtinapur	14,717	
	Chander	14,025	
	Mori	14,071	
	Total	54,840	
	Total cultivated area in acres	1,540,129	
	Total agricultural males	60,500	
AKOLA.	Akole	14,580	
	Balipar	10,340	
	Akole	11,437	
	Jalgaon	18,841	
	Total	61,200	
	Total cultivated area in acres	1,260,881	
	Total agricultural males	122,250	
BULDAHNA.	Chikil	9,717	
	Mohkar	8,318	
	Malkapur	9,717	
	Total	27,752	
	Total cultivated area in acres	1,234,172	
	Total agricultural males	72,288	
BILIM.	Bilim	11,382	
	Phad	7,284	
	Total	18,666	
	Total cultivated area in acres	570,715	
	Total agricultural males	42,214	
WYX.	Yemmal	8,129	
	Wan	7,519	
	Darwa	10,476	
	Total	26,124	
	Total cultivated area in acres	219,554	
	Total agricultural males	65,578	
Total Registered Occupants in the Province of Berar		221,207	
" Cultivated Area in acres do.		5,301,375	

Jagir and  
Inam Lands.*Jagirs and Inam Lands in Berar.*

	Inam Lands.											Total Revenue, Jagir, and Inam.
	Jagir Villages.		Inam Lands.									
	No. enjoyed by Jagirdars.	Revenue	Village Sarvants.		Religious and Service Buildings.		Charitable Grants.		Total Inam.			
			Area.	Revenue.	Area.	Revenue.	Area.	Revenue.	Area.	Revenue.		
East Berar.....	92	Ra. 57,850	Acrea. 13,037	Ra. 7,349	Acrea. 0,289	Ra. 6,208	Acrea. 0,043	Ra. 21,007	Acrea. 20,268	Ra. 95,223	Ra. 95,079	
West Berar.....	70	Ra. 30,220	Acrea. 3,080	Ra. 3,080	Acrea. 8,378	Ra. 8,801	Acrea. 20,415	Ra. 31,075	Acrea. 41,482	Ra. 44,516	Ra. 1,08,730	
Total.....	168	Ra. 1,17,070	Acrea. 16,720	Ra. 11,328	Acrea. 14,006	Ra. 15,029	Acrea. 20,359	Ra. 59,342	Acrea. 70,750	Ra. 79,739	Ra. 1,90,815	

## CHAPTER IX.

## HISTORY.

The following sketch of Berār history is drawn mainly from a few well-known authorities; some official papers have also been consulted, and local inquiries made, but there is no pretence to deep or wide research, nor attempt at critical analysis of sources of information:—

History.

## PRE-MAHOMEDAN PERIOD.

The name Berār seems to have designated a separate territory (called *Vaidarbha* in the Purāṇs) from very ancient times; but the derivations given of the word carry little historic value. No ancient inscriptions\* have yet been deciphered which preserve record of the Hindū kings who ruled this country up to the Mahomedan period. We know, however, that the greater part of the Dakhan, up northward as far as the Narbada, was subject for some centuries to Rājput princes of the Chālukia race, whose capital was at Kalyān, near Kālburga, from about 1000 A.D. to 1200 A.D. And Rāmdēo, who was conquered and slain by Alā-ud-dīn, was the last of the Yādava line of kings, who reigned not without fame at Deogarh, the modern Daulatābād, down to the end of the 13th century A.D. So we may be allowed to guess that Berār was at one period under the sway of Kalyān, or of Deogarh, probably of both successively, though the south-eastern districts of the old province may have belonged to the kingdom ruled by the ancient Hindū rājas at Warangal. Moreover, the most striking remains of ancient Hindū architecture found in the Dakhan are supposed to date from the era of these dynasties; while in Berār we have many fine specimens of the massive stone temples with their rich ornamental sculptures, their porticoes, and pillared colonnades, that belong to the style called Chālukian. Most of these buildings are founded in the hilly country above the Ghāts, or in that section of the Berār valley which lies between these southern ghāts and the Purna river; north of that river they are rare. In India ancient races and dynasties are traced and remembered chiefly by their architecture; the prevalence of a style may connote the extent of dynastic dominion—so these ruins may help to attest the received hypothesis that the province must long have formed part of that principal Rājput kingdom which occupied the heart of the Dakhan.

Pre-Mahomedan Period.

But all local tradition tells of independent rājas who governed Berār from Ellichpūr, which is said to take its name from one of them, called Rāja IL. Whether this personage was in truth one of the Deogarh princes, or a governor under them at Ellichpūr, or whether he really ruled a separate state—are questions not yet solved by researches. He is supposed to have been defeated and slain at Ellichpūr by Mahomedans; and he may have been the last of his line, for he

\* Two inscriptions have just been sent to the Asiatic Society of Bengal.

History.  
Pre-Mahomedan Pe-  
riod.

appears to enjoy the usual compensatory fame of a melancholy kind which the sympathies and regrets of a people confer on those unfortunate rulers who close a national dynasty by losing their throne and life in resisting foreign invaders. His name often appears in the Hindú legends which account for the relics of a past age. He is said to have built the curious Jain temple which still exists at Sirpur (a spot now sacred among Saránga); of course he founded Elichpúr; and the *Asiatic Researches*\* mention that his name is popularly connected with Elara. This last notion is probably mere guessing by sound,† but it shows how far the rája's name has been heard. On the other hand, it is very likely that the Hindú kings of these parts (or their ministers at least) were Jains in the eleventh or twelfth century A.D. Close to Elichpúr, by a waterfall at the far end of a picturesque ravine that indents the Sátapura hills, is a cluster of Jain temples of some antiquity. Then the covered cisterns on the Narnála hill were certainly built by the master of that fortress,—and their peculiar construction is attributed to the precautions of religiousists who cover up water lest insects should be drowned in it. But the dates of these buildings have yet to be fixed by competent authority; it is certain, at any rate, that, according to the historic tradition of the province, its princes immediately before the Mahomedan invasion were Jains.

#### MAHOMEDAN PERIOD.‡

Mahomedan  
Period.

In A.D. 1294 Alá-ud-dín, nephew and son-in-law to the Delhi Emperor Firáz Ghilzai, made his first expedition to the Dakhan.

Málwa and Guserát had before this been invaded and subdued by the Patháns, but we hear nothing of Berár until Alá-ud-dín suddenly appeared before Elichpúr with his army.

A.D. 1294.

Two accounts agree in the story that Elichpúr was the first place attacked in the Dakhan by Alá-ud-dín; so it may be inferred that he came over the Sátapura hills, probably from Hindia, in order to surprise Berár and to avoid the hostile Hindús of Khándesh. The Rája fought stoutly, according to story, and a huge mound called the *Gauj-Shahid* is still shown, which is said to have been piled over the martyred adventurers who fell when the Mahomedans stormed the infidel city. Thence he made a flying march to Deogarh, where he defeated the Yádava prince, Rám Deo, who bought him out of the country by a heavy ransom. Alá-ud-dín is said also to have exacted the cession of Elichpúr with lands attached to it, as if it had been then subject to Deogarh; and, as he left a garrison there on the skirts of the Sátapuras, he may possibly have gone back to Upper India through the hill-passes just north of the town, the place being occupied to keep open those passes for his return. Alá-ud-dín soon after murdered his uncle, and usurped the Delhi throne. On this occasion he conferred on

\* Vol. vi. 1799.

† It is believed that the village at these caves is properly called Vernla.

‡ The history of this period up to the Moghal conquest is almost entirely taken from Briggs's *Vernala*.



his brother the title of Elich\* Khān, an uncommon name with a Turkoman sound, that suggests a derivation for Elichpūr, since most of the neighbouring towns (Hooshangābād, Barhānpūr, Ahmadnagar, for example) were called after their early Pathān conquerors or founders.

History.  
Mahomedan  
Period.

Throughout Alā-ud-dīn's reign the Dakhan was plundered by successive bands of Mahomedans from the north; but at his death the Hindūs seem to have recovered the provinces previously subject to Deogarh. However, this insurrection was crushed in 1318-19 by Mabārak Ghilzai,

A.D. 1318-19.

when he slayed alive the last Hindū prince of Deogarh; and Berār has ever since

been nominally under the dominion of Musalmān rulers. Under them it has always kept its distinct name; and there is reason to believe that from the first it formed a separate provincial charge, of course with constant change of boundaries. The notorious Emperor Mahomed Toghlok of Delhi, who attempted in the fourteenth century all sorts of civilized improvements after a most barbarous fashion—inasmuch that he resembles a modern administrator run stark mad—appointed a Viceroy of the Dakhan, and divided it into four provinces. Probably Berār was one of these, for it is mentioned as one of the divisions under the Amīr Jadīdah, or foreign officers appointed by the Emperor to manage his southern dominions. But the new system of government, which included an inspectorship of husbandry (quite a nineteenth-century appointment), broke down altogether. The Amīr Jadīdah plundered their divisions, and rebelled against their Emperor, who had summoned them all to council at Daulatābād, and was having them transferred under a guard to Guzarāt, where he hoped to cut their throats. Mahomed Toghlok attacked the rebel officers, but only got a drawn battle; meanwhile Guzarāt revolted in his rear, and the Emperor went off there to restore order. In his absence the Amīr Jadīdah, joined by the nobles of Berār, defeated and slew Inaid-ul-Mulk, who governed Berār and Khandesh from Elichpūr. There was a general revolt of the Dakhanis while Mahomed Toghlok was pursuing the Guzarāt rebels into Sindh; so that when the Emperor died of a fish surfeit on the Indus all these southern provinces fell away from his house, and maintained for 250 years their independence of the Delhi sovereignty. This was in 1351. For the

A.D. 1351.

next 130 years Berār remained under the dominions of the kings called Bāhmāni, because the founder of their line, elected after the revolt from Mahomed Toghlok, was either a Brāhman or a Brāhman's servant. This man ruled all the Dakhan under the title of Alā-ud-dīn Hasan Shāh, and divided his kingdom into four provinces, of which Māhār, Rāngarh, and part of Berār formed one. Perhaps it was then that the boundaries of Berār proper were extended, and the whole province called by that name, for Rāngarh and Māhār both belonged to the independent kingdom of Berār when it was afterwards set up.

We may venture to describe roughly the Bāhmāni province of Berār as stretching from the Sātpura range southward to the Godāvāri river, from Khandesh and Daulatābād eastward to the Wardha river. There

\* Reference to the original Persian has been mislaid. Possibly the name was *Khalāfā*. Compare Chū Khalāf Khān, one of the names of the first Nizam.

History.  
Mahomedan  
Period.

can be little doubt, however, that the Bāhmāni kings, when their power was at its zenith, pushed their conquests far beyond the Wardha, and at the least occupied the open country which afterwards belonged to Akbar's *aulakh*, with most of the tract which the Marāthas took from a Gond Rāja at Chānda. But how far they extended their settled domination, and how much of this territory was included in Berār, are questions which can only be determined by minute local research.\* In those days Berār seems to have been a troublesome border-country, with debatable frontiers on the north and east, exposed to attack by the highland chiefs of the Sātpura and by the wild tribes across the Wardha. We read of an insurrection in the province against Mahomed Shah Bāhmāni, perhaps the most ferocious of this bloody line of kings; while in A.D. 1398 it was invaded by the Rāja of Kherla in the Sātpura, who carried fire and sword from the hills down to Māhūr, on the Pain-ganga. King Feruz Shāh was just then fighting the Hindī prince of Bijnagar, but he returned northward, and drove the Kherla Rāja back into his stronghold, the ruins of which may still be seen within a few miles of the present headquarters of the Bailāl district of the Central Provinces. Rāja Narsing Rāya was obliged to surrender himself to the king at Ellichpūr. Ahmed Shah Bāhmāni, who began to reign about A.D.

A.D. 1420.

1420, resided a year at Ellichpūr, repairing the Naruāla fort and constructing (says Ferishta) the Gāwīlgarh fort. But Colonel Briggs truly remarks that the name of Gāwīlgarh shows that the hill must have been fortified much earlier by the Gauds;† who are still a numerous tribe on these ranges. The Kherla Rājas are supposed to have been shepherd-kings of the clan; and Narsing Rāya, the last of these, held his mountain-kingdom with much courage and address against the two violent and powerful princes of Mālwa and the Dakhan, between whom he was placed. By the help of Ahmad Shāh, who probably did not care to let Sultan Hoshang Shāh of Mālwa annex the hills above Ellichpūr, he gave that monarch a severe repulse; but a few years later Hoshang Shāh shew him in battle, and wiped out for ever this poor little highland chieftainship. It may be granted that Narsing Rāya and his caterans lived by plundering the lowlands like their Scottish contemporaries, and must have been very troublesome neighbours. Yet in those days the main object of all governments was rapine and conquest, with a difference only in the scale of operations; and there is something pitiful in the fate of these petty tribal chiefs who disappeared under the conquering sweep of the Pathān adventurer's scimitar.

Ahmad Shāh's son, Aīs-ad-dīn, married the daughter of the Khandesh king, but neglected her for a captive Hindī princess. So in A.D. 1437 the lawful wife called in her father, who combined with the Guzarāt

\* The hereditary *deshmukh* and *deshpāndā* still exist across the Wardha as far east as the Wainganga river, and have been there from time immemorial. These offices are sometimes supposed to be of early Mahomedan origin; certainly they did not exist wherever the aboriginal chiefs maintained unbroken independence, while the Marāthas always endeavoured to get rid of them.

† Gāwīlgarh; compare Aśā Ahīlgarh—Aūrgach.

‡ It is questionable whether the Gauds (heraudmen) of the Sātpura ever existed as a separate tribal stock, and the Kherla dynasty is said in the Nāgpur Gazetteer to have been Gaud.

prince to invade Berâr, the Râja of Gondwana (across the Wardha) aiding and abetting. The leading men of Berâr, who seem to have been usually disaffected toward the Bâhmâni dynasty, joined the invaders. Khân Jehân, governor of Berâr, had to take refuge in Naradâ, where he was besieged; but he escaped, and joined the royal army at Mahkâr. Alâ-ud-dîn sent Khân Jehân with troops towards Ellichpur, to cut off the Gondwana contingent, while he himself attacked and routed the allied Mahomedan forces at the foot of the Rohankhera pass. Rohankhera is a decayed Mahomedan town on the road up the Ajunta hills to Dewalghât (Buldâna district).

We find in the annals of Ferishta constant proof that under the Bâhmâni kings Berâr was an important province, with a separate army, governed by nobles of high rank and reputation. In A.D. 1460 the governor was Khwâja Jehân Turk, one of the king's principal advisers and field-marshal. He was succeeded by the famous Khwâja Mahomed Gâwân, who distinguished himself against Mahmud Shâh of

A.D. 1461.

Mâlwa, when that king invaded the Dakhan about A.D. 1461. The Berâr governor cut

off the communications of the Mâlwa army, which was forced to retreat through the mountainous Gond country, and lost several thousand men in the jungles.

Khwâja Jehân Turk, having in the mean time become too powerful as prime minister, was assassinated by the agency of Nizâm-ul-Mulk, who got as reward the government of Berâr; but Nizâm-ul-Mulk soon after lost his life, being slain by some Rajpûts of the Kherla garrison, after the fort had surrendered, in revenge for some taunts thrown at them by his victorious soldiery. Kherla was given back to Mâlwa by treaty (A.D. 1468).

Khwâja Mahomed Gâwân, whose campaign against Mâlwa has been just mentioned, became prime minister under the infant king Mahomed Shâh, and reorganized the administration of the kingdom about A.D. 1480. We have seen that the first Bâhmâni king divided it into four provinces; for those were now substituted eight divisions, Berâr being divided into two of them, Mâhâr and Gâwâl. Darâ Khân, called also Imâd-ul-Mulk, who had governed Berâr for some years, was now formally placed in charge of the Gâwâl division; but only the fort and head-quarters of the east division were placed entirely in the hands of its prefect; and this politic device for weakening the provincial governors led them to conspire against the minister, so they got the king to have him executed in A.D. 1481. Next year died the king himself in an agony of remorse, and "the ruin of the Dakhan was the date of his death," says the historian, the numerical letters of this sentence signifying the Hijra year which corresponds to A.D. 1482. Sultan Mahmud Shâh succeeded at twelve years of age, and never got away from the thrall of powerful ministers. He escaped once to Gâwâlgarh, where he was supported by Imâd-ul-Mulk, governor of Berâr, but went back into captivity.\* After his death the viceroy, Amîr Barîd, set up on the throne, and pulled down again, several

A.D. 1526.

puppets; until the Bâhmâni dynasty col-

\* The inscription on the south gateway of Naradâ fort bears this king's name, date A.D. 1499.



History.  
Mahomedan  
Period.

lapsed entirely in 1526. But, says Ferishta, before this formal extinction of the empire the Dakhan had virtually split up into five kingdoms, of which one was Berár, where Imád-ul-Mulk had established the Imád Sháhí line of independent princes.

*Period of Independence.*

Period of In-  
dependence.

Ferishta gives a very brief account of the period during which Berár was ruled as an independent kingdom by the Imád Sháhí princes from their capital at Ellichpúr. The founder of this dynasty had been, it is said, a Canarese Hindu taken in war, whom Khán Jehán, governor of Berár, promoted to high office. He rose to the title of Imád-ul-Mulk, and the command of the Berár forces. When Berár was marked off by Khwája Gáwíl into two divisions, Imád-ul-Mulk received Gáwíl, where he set himself up as a kinglet in 1484 a.d.; and in 1498 he got Máhár and Rámgarh by a treaty among the successful leaders, who had pulled to pieces the Báhmání empire, and were fighting over them. Máhár must always have been an important stronghold; it is situated on a hill just east of the junction of the Padma and Páik rivers, overlooking and overawing all that part of ancient Berár. Rámgarh is more to the south, beyond the Godávári. The next Imád Sháhí prince, Alá-ud-dín, seems to have lost and regained these districts within his reign; he was defeated in a pitched battle by the Bijápúr ruler, whose daughter he afterwards married. He invaded the Ahmadnagar territories, and was driven back with disgrace. Then Nizám Sháh of Ahmadnagar asked Alá-ud-dín to cede the township of Páthrí, which was the ancient home of the Nizám Sháhí family, though it lay within the Berár border. The request being refused, Nizám Sháh seized Páthrí by sudden force, but Imád Sháh recovered it; though this led to a war between Berár and Ahmadnagar, in which the Imád Sháhí prince got much worsted, losing both Páthrí and Máhár, until he was forced to call in Bahádur Sháh, the powerful king of Guzarát. This ally soon brought Nizám Sháh to great straits, but showed such a liking for the Dakhan country that both parties to the original quarrel were very glad to get rid of him.

After Alá-ud-dín came Darrá Imád Sháh, then Barháñ Imád Sháh. The latter was a child when he began to reign; his minister, Tufál Khán, confined him in Narnála fort, and usurped the government. The usurper was ambi-

A.D. 1568.

tious and bold. He was attacked by the allied kings of Bijápúr and Ahmadnagar, who had agreed that Berár should be annexed to the last-named State; the former king he bought off. The latter retired, but came back when Tufál Khán invaded the Ahmadnagar territories. Tufál Khán was driven from Ellichpúr into the jungles.

A.D. 1572.

He appealed in vain to the Emperor Akbar, for the enemy took no notice of Akbar's letter enjoining cessation of arms; and at last he was besieged in the Narnála fort. His men deserted until he had only twelve gunners left. The walls were breached; and one night the place was taken by twenty-eight men and a trumpeter, who caused a panic among the very scanty garrison. Tufál Khán fled to the hills, but was pursued and caught; and the chronicler recites that he,



his son, and the prince whom he had dethroned, were all put to death by the conqueror, Nizām Shāh of Ahmadnagar.

History.  
Period of Independence.

Thus ended, by a summary and characteristic process, the ninety years of Berār independence. We may guess that this precarious kingdom hardly maintained the old boundaries of the province under the formidable Bāhmāni empire; the Imād Shāhi princes were unlucky in their wars, nor in any of this line after its founder can we trace marks of superior ability. We have seen that they lost Pāthri on the south, and we may hazard a conjecture that about this time the Gond chiefs of Chānda began to gather strength, and to annex those open tracts along the Wardha river which were subject to the Bāhmāni kings, but were only nominally included in the Berār subah when Akbar took it from Ahmadnagar twenty years later. On the other hand we find that the fortress of Kherla and its dependencies belonged to Berār when the Moghals seized that province. We have read that this strip of mountain country had been constantly disputed between the kings of the Dakhan and of Mālwa. It is probable that Kherla was finally annexed to Berār after the destruction of Mālwa independence by the Moghal armies, about 1565 A.D.; but a large portion of Sarkār Kherla was in the hands of independent zamindārs when the Ain-i-Akbari were drawn up.

The Ahmadnagar dynasty was not destined long to hold possession of Berār. Barchān Shāh, brother to the reigning prince Nizām Shāh, rebelled, fled to Delhi, and easily obtained from the Emperor Akbar a force to back his rebellion. Nizām Shāh sent out troops to meet the invaders on the Narhada; but Akbar's commander got past them into Berār, took Ellichpār and Bālpār, and plundered the country, but decamped northward on finding his retreat threatened. This was, however, the beginning of the end. Ahmadnagar was distracted by bloody feuds and political proscriptions. Nizām Shāh was jealous of his son, and by show of paternal affection tempted the unwary youth to sleep at home, when the father set fire to his son's bedding, and locked the chamber-door. But the heir-apparent escaped, and soon after succeeded in suffocating his father in a hot bath, by taking command of the boiler. Having thus inherited the throne, he was murdered by his minister, who was himself hewn to bits as a foreign interloper by the patriotic mob of Ahmadnagar, when a sort of Arinagnac massacre of all foreigners by the royalist party ensued. Then Barchān Shāh, who had originally called in the Moghals, again invaded the country with their help. Jamāl Khān Mohdwi, who ruled Berār from Ahmadnagar, sent the Berār troops against him, but they went over to the enemy. On this Jamāl Khān himself marched against the invaders; and was obliged to descend the ghāts near Buldāna by a very difficult road, the ordinary pass by Rohankhera being defended. While he was seeking a good encampment below the hills he stumbled against the enemy, and was defeated and killed near Rohankhera\* by Barchān Shāh, who ascended the throne of Ahmadnagar. When he died, in 1594 A.D., civil broils

\* The tradition of a great battle still exists at Rohankhera, where the field is shown, but they only know that it was fought "long ago."

History.  
Period of In-  
dependence.

broke out again, until the famous Chānd Bihā became Queen Regent; but not even a woman's rule, usually so successful in India, could long uphold the tottering state. Prince Muẓaf of Delhi, Akbar's son, appeared before Ahmadnagar. He raised the siege on receiving formal cession of Berār to the Moghal empire; so here ends the connection of this province with the Dakhani kingdoms, which were gradually swallowed by the Moghals. They had already absorbed Mālwa, Guzarāt, and Khandesh; Ahmadnagar followed in 1607, or thereabouts; and we have no cause to regret either the fall of these dynasties or the absorption of their principalities. Might was their only right, and they succumbed to the law which had generated them.

Nevertheless, if we take the centuries between 1300 and 1600 A.D. as the period (roughly stated) of independent Mahomedan dominion in the Dakhan, and compare it with the same breadth of time in Western Europe, the Dakhani government will not lose much by comparison. We shall be struck by resemblances more than by contrasts in all that concerns civil policy and the use made of their arbitrary power by princes and lords of the land. Long wasting wars, bloody feuds, revolts, massacres, assassinations, cruel and barbarous punishments, "sad stories of the deaths of kings"—all these things fill the chronicles of Plantagenets and Valois as plentifully as the annals of the Bāhmānis. Yet, as has often been said, although these descriptions now startle us into horror and astonishment, it may be guessed that life in those times was more tolerable than it appears to modern readers. A majority of the people took no share at all in the constant fighting, or in the perilous intrigues which were continually exploding in violent catastrophes that shook or overturned the thrones; while another section of the people enjoyed the stirring life and the chances of rebellion, and staked their lives on the sport quite as readily as men now risk their limbs against a tiger. For Berār, it seems to have been always an agricultural country, situated off the highroad of foreign armies, and distant from the capitals of royalty. It suffered like other districts from inroads and internal disorders, but its battle-fields are comparatively not numerous. Then the settled Mahomedan government always attempted, in the interests of revenue, to protect the tillers of the land, keeping the collections as much as possible in their own hands, except when *jāgirs* were granted, and never formally abandoning the cultivator to the mercy of a feudal lord. We may conjecture that the peasantry as a class were much above the mediæval serfs and vassals of Europe; and altogether that they were at least as well off under the Bāhmāni and Imād Shāhi rulers as the commons of any outlying counties of England during the great wars of the fourteenth and fifteenth centuries. Probably the peasants of France were worse off up to the end of the 17th century. Certainly the subah of Berār was in a high state of cultivation, and yielded an ample revenue\* when Akbar annexed it; and the land must have prospered still more under the wise administration of Malik Ambar, of whom more hereafter.

\* See below the Chapter on Administration.

Perhaps the townspeople were weaker and more exposed to tyrannous ill-usage than the bourgeoisie of Europe—for towns play no part at all in the history of India; they never acquired charters or municipal liberties; they were always at the mercy of despotic military chiefs, and in Berār the communities were not large enough to temper despotism by *émulation*. As far as we can learn, there have never been any cities in this province; its position was not favourable to commerce; there were no important manufactures. We find no extensive ruins marking the sites of earlier civilized settlements; so probably Ellichpār has for five centuries been the most populous town in Berār.

In those ages the whole Dakhan swarmed with adventurers from every nation in Asia, and from the African coast of the Indian Ocean. These men and their descendants settled in the towns, their chiefs occupied most of the high military and civil offices; but, in Berār at least, the Mahomedans appear to have left the Hindūs in undisturbed possession of the soil. And although the hereditary revenue authorities, the *deshmukhs* and *deshpāndās*, who were chief officers of districts with much influence and profit, are said to have been instituted by the early Mahomedan kings; yet in Berār these places and perquisites have from time immemorial been in the hands of Hindūs. There are now in the province several Mahomedan families of *deshmukhs*, but these are all believed to be converted Hindūs. Of the principal Marāṭha families enumerated by Grant Duff as holding good position under the Bāhmāni monarchy, that of Jādon Rāo is the only one belonging to Berār. In lineage and historical repute it yields to none—even if its claim to descent from the ancient Yādava Rājas of Deogarh be discredited—and the line has not yet ended.

The armies of the Dakhani kings seem to have been principally composed of cavalry, as in the Middle Ages of Europe; and the choice troops were foreign mercenaries, fresh importations being always superior to the India-born Musalmān. From a note given in Briggs's *Perishta* we learn that a trooper got very high pay indeed; just as the Englishmen-at-arms and archers who served in the French wars under the Plantagenets were retained at rates out of all proportion with the wages of civil labour.\* Each man found his own horse and armour—mounted archers are frequently mentioned by *Perishta*. The bow seems to have been very generally used in war up to a late period; but the sabre must have been the favourite weapon in battles which were decided by fierce charges of cavalry and the *mêlée* hand to hand. When such a mode of warfare prevailed, of course the art of fence was held in high honour, and duelling naturally flourished. *Perishta*, writing of what he saw towards the end of the sixteenth century, deploras the infatuation of the Dakhani for single combat in terms which would have been curiously applicable at that very time to the state of manners in France, where duelling was just then at its height. Possibly this coincidence marks for both countries an era at which skill in sword-play had reached its highest degree, and heavy armour had been consequently discarded; it may also stand for the turning-point from which the importance in war of individual prowess and skill began to decline, through the universal prevalence of improved fire-arms.

\* See a note to p. 255, vol. 1. of Hallam's *Middle Ages*.



*Moghul Period.*

History.  
Moghul Pe-  
riod.

When Berár had been ceded to the Emperor Akbar by the Ahmadnagar government, it was occupied by the imperial troops. Khán Khanán, one of Akbar's best generals, encamped at Jalna, and Prince Murád Mirza built for himself, about A.D. 1596, a palace some eight miles south of Bálápúr, at the junction of two streams, the site which Mahomedans are fond of choosing for residence. The ruins are still seen at Shálpúr, a village which must derive its name from them. The Ahmadnagar chiefs made a bold attempt to recover Berár, but were defeated in pitched battle on the Godávri by Khán Khanán. The forts of Narnáls, Gáwílgarh, and Kharla were reduced by Abul Fázl.

A.D. 1596.

In A.D. 1599 died Murád Mirza at Shálpúr of excessive drinking, and was suc-

A.D. 1599.

ceeded in his government by Prince Daniel, another of Akbar's sons. In 1599 A.D. Akbar himself came down to Burhánpúr, and organized his recent conquests. Ahmadnagar was taken; and all the country recently annexed, including Berár, was placed under Prince Daniel as viceroy, with Khán Khanán as commander-in-chief. Berár retained its separate formation as an imperial subah, of which the extent and revenue are pretty accurately known from the *Ain-i-Akbari*. Of the thirteen sarkárs, or interior circles, which were included in the subah, two and part of a third lay beyond the Wardha, but a great part of this tract paid no revenue, and was really in the hands of the Gonds. Probably the existing district of Wardha represents very fairly the area actually subject to Akbar's governor. One sarkár (Ráungarh) had its headquarters south of the Godávri; the remaining nine fell within the same limits by which the independent Berár kingdom has been roughly circumscribed in a preceding chapter.

The death of Akbar in 1605 distracted for a time the attention of the Moghul government from their new

A.D. 1605.

province in the Dakhan; and Malik Ambar, who represented Nizám Sháhí independence at Danlatábad, recovered the greater part of Berár. This man, an Abyssinian by race, is well-known as the great revenue administrator of the Upper Dakhan, because he first made a regular assessment by fixing the government share in the estimated produce commuted to money value, says Grant Duff; but the hereditary revenue officers of Berár say that the assessment was on the quality of the land, at so much per bigha. Malik Ambar is still held in lively remembrance by the old families who have preserved the traditions of customary finance, and the word *kámil tankhwa*, or standard rent-roll of the province, has been very recently defined by a *deahmukh* to mean the full assessment of every cultivated bigha according to Malik Ambar's settlement, said to have been made in 1612.

A.D. 1612.

Malik Ambar held his own in these parts until he died in 1628; although much weakened by the defection from his cause of Lakjé Jádén Báe, *deahmukh* of Sindkher, in Berár, whose family has already been

A.D. 1628.



mentioned. In 1630 this powerful noble went over to the Moghals, who about that time recovered all Berár, and established the imperial authority; and the Jádón family steadily maintained its allegiance to the Moghal emperor and his viceroy through all the winds and currents of two stormy centuries, until its last representative lost lands and liberty by an act of doubtful disloyalty to the Nizám in 1853.

Sháh Jahán divided his Dakhan dominions into two governments, of which one comprised Berár, Páyanghat, Jálna, and Khândesh; but these were soon reunited under one head. The revenue assessment was reorganized by Todar Mal, and the *fasli* era was introduced from 1637-38.

A.D. 1638.

In 1638 the viceroy was Shaista Khán, nephew to the famous mistress of Jahángír, Núr Jahán, who made the fortunes of her family. This is he who had dealings twenty years afterwards with Tavernier, was very slow to pay the jeweller for goods sold, and after all gave him an order on the Aurangábád treasury, where the treasurer mulcted him in discount.

It is very difficult, and would not be very profitable, to pursue the separate thread of Berár provincial history through the tangled coil of

A.D. 1650.

Dakhan warfare from A.D. 1650, when Aurangzeb became viceroy of the Dakhan, until the hour when he died at Ahmadnagar, in A.D. 1707. Berár underwent its share of fire and sword, Maráthá plundering, and Moghal rack-renting; for the Emperor's long wasting wars soon broke down his revenue system; his finances were ruined by the exactions of the Maráthas and their pillage of his country; so that the cultivators must

A.D. 1666.

have suffered heavily toward the end of his reign. But in A.D. 1666 we find from old revenue papers that Chánda and Deogarh\* were both included in the Sultáh of Berár; tribute was collected from the zamindáras of those tracts, that is, the Gond rájas, and carried to the treasury at Aurangábád. And we know that Bakht Baland, the Deogarh Rája, turned Musalmán to obtain Aurangzeb's support, though he afterwards took advantage of the Emperor's distress to ravage all the country on both sides of the Wardha, while Chánda shook off its tributary yoke by the same opportunity.

A.D. 1670.

From 1670 A.D. the Maráthá forays became frequent and destructive. You may still see on the crest of the southern hills the ruins of redoubts and stone gateways, which were set up about A.D. 1671 to stop the Maráthá inroads down these passes into the rich valley below. In that year Sivaji's general, Pratáp Ráo, plundered so far east as Kárinja, and first exacted from the village officers a pledge to pay *chauth*. In 1704 things had got

A.D. 1704.

to their worst; the Maráthas swarmed throughout Berár like "ants or locusts," and laid bare whole districts, being joined by large numbers of the people. Zulfikár Khán, one of Aurangzeb's best captains, whom the Maráthas always avoided in the field, drove them out of the province and relieved the governor, who

\* Above the gháts south of Nigádí.

History.  
Mughal Pe-  
riod.

had been hemmed in at Ellichpūr and thoroughly cowed. But they returned incessantly, levying *chauth* and *sardeshmukhi*, with the alternative of fire and sword; cutting off the sources of revenue, and wearying out the disorganised armies of the empire.

*Period of Double Government (Do Amli)—Marátha and Nizám.*

Marátha and  
Nizám  
Government.

A.D. 1717.

A.D. 1720.

After Aurangzeb's death the Maráthas consolidated their predominance, and *chauth* and *sardeshmukhi* were formally granted by the Saiyad ministers of Farukhsir in 1717 upon the six and a half subas of the Dakhan. But in 1720 Chin Khalich Khán, viceroy of the Dakhan under the title of Nizám-ul-Mulk, won his independence by three victories over the imperial lieutenants, or, rather, over the armies commanded by partisans of the Saiyad ministers, who governed in the emperor's name. Nizám-ul-Mulk had been joined by the subahdár of Berár. The first battle was near Burhápūr, in A.D. 1721; the second at Bálápūr, soon after; and the last decisive victory was taken, in August A.D. 1724, at Shakar-Khelda, called *Fate*.\*

A.D. 1724.

*Khelda* from that day, in the present Buldána district. From this date Berár has always been nominally subject to the Haidarábád dynasty. The Bhonslas posted their officers all over the province, they occupied it with their troops, they collected more than half the revenue, and they fought among themselves for possession of the right to collect; but, with the exception of a few parganas ceded to the Peshwa, the Nizám through all his misfortunes has constantly maintained his title as *de jure* sovereign of this country, and it was always admitted by the Maráthas.

Parsoji Bhonsla, one of the Marátha captains, had been sent to Berár in military command to exact the *chauth*, and died there in A.D. 1709. His son Kánoji succeeded him, and established himself in the country,

A.D. 1709.

but was supplanted about A.D. 1734 by Raghoji Bhonsla, the founder of his family's independence. Raghoji got a regular commission to collect revenue from Berár and Gondwána in A.D. 1737; he seized Nágpūr, settled there,

A.D. 1737.

annexed the Wán pargana, which then belonged to Chánda, in 1745, and finally wrested Deogarh and Chánda itself from the Gond chiefs; in

A.D. 1751.

1751 he also got possession of Gáwilgarh fort. In A.D. 1751, also, Raghoji laid under contribution the whole country down to the Godávári; and it would appear that hitherto the southern districts of Berár had only paid the regular tribute stipulated in A.D. 1741.

A.D. 1755.

But in A.D. 1755, when all the territory west of Berár was ceded to the Peshwa, Raghoji evacuated the tracts on the Godávári, and retired behind the Painganga. In A.D. 1759 Nizám Ali was governor; he marched up by Básiin to Akola, and

\* *Fate*, victory.

plundered the town. Jánóji Bhonsla bent him back to Barhánpúr, but he returned, and fought again with better success. In A.D. 1757 Rámchandra Jádón was besieged in his own town of Sindkhér (Baldána district) by the troops of Báláji Báji Ráo, the great Peshwa, and Nizám Ali Khán rescued him. But it must have been about this time that Nizám Ali Khán, who was then only governor of Berár, made over to the Peshwa the pargana of Umárkher, which certainly belonged to the minister in A.D. 1764, as sanada prove. Nominally it was presented to Báláji's wife as a provision of pin-money, for the purchase (it is said) of *cholis* (*fishes*?). The pargana was afterwards ceded formally to the Maráthas State.

Thus a continued struggle for territory and revenue went on between the two governors of Berár, the Maráthas and the Moghal; though it seems that the Maráthas chauth-gatherers did not settle themselves in Berár south of the Painganga until the Nizám was so grievously defeated by the Peshwa at Udgir in A.D. 1760, when he ceded Mehkar and other districts more to the southward. In A.D. 1763 he suffered another severe reverse on the Godávati, through the treachery of Jánóji Bhonsla, and the Nizám had to make large assignments of revenue to that notable rascal; but in 1766 the allied armies of the Nizám and the Peshwa recovered from Jánóji three-fourths of these cessions. And in 1769 the allies again attacked him, moving against him by Básim and Kárinja; they forced him to sue for peace, to disgorge the remainder of his acquisitions by the perfidy of 1763, and to acknowledge his subordination to the Peshwa as vicegerent for the Páma State.

When Jánóji died in A.D. 1772, his brothers, Sábáji and Mudáji, fought for the succession. Sábáji defeated Mudáji at Kumbhári, near Akola, in A.D. 1773, but was afterwards killed in battle by Mudáji, who was forced nevertheless to cede Gáwlipurh and Narnáda to the Nizám, by whom Sábáji had been supported. These forts were subsequently returned when the Nizám came to Elichpúr, on condition that Mudáji should keep in order the wild tribes of the Sátpura hills. It was this Mudáji Bhonsla whom Warren Hastings tried to engage in a deep intrigue, tempting him with the offer of British aid for placing him at the head of the Maráthas empire. Probably Hastings misunderstood Mudáji's exact political position as "Rajah of Berár;" at any rate Mudáji knew well enough that such a usurpation was impossible; and the whole plot only served to prepare one of Burke's sharpest charges against the ex-Governor General.

In 1795 was fought the battle of Kardla, so disgraceful to the Nizám's army, and so calamitous to his State. He was forced to agree to liquidate huge arrears of dues from Berár, claimed by the Bhonslas on account of *ghás dána* and so forth; and he ceded absolutely to the Peshwa Umárkher, Amarápúr, and other parganas now lying within the south-east boundary of this province. It appears that there is a holy place of the Hindús at Mantri Kálleshwar, on the Godávati, which



History.  
Marátha and  
Nizám  
Government.

was then endowed by the Peshwa; but it lay within the Nizám's territory, and pilgrims were molested on their way to and fro. So after the Karilla battle the Peshwa exacted cession of the districts intermediate between Mantri and that part of Berár where Marátha authority prevailed, in order that Hindús might have a secure route from Páma to their place of worship.

In 1796 died Mádhó Ráo, the Peshwa; and the Bhonsla chief, with all the other great Marátha leaders, went to Páma for counsel as to the succession. Báji Ráo, whom they placed on the musnud, had no control at all over the violent unscrupulous commanders of strong armies; he was driven from his capital, was brought back by the British, and looked on ruefully while we broke the Marátha powers in the Peshwa's name. The Rája of Berár is said by General Wellesley to have been the soul of the triple confederacy, in which he joined Sindia and Holkar against us. In April 1803 he marched down to meet Sindia at Malkapúr, still, as then, a town in Berár on the frontier between Berár and the Haidarábád country. There the Resident with Sindia demanded explanation of this meeting, and required the Marátha chiefs to withdraw from their menacing position. After much insolent fencing, they refused to retire beyond Barbánpúr (about thirty miles northward); and in August Wellesley marched up at them from Ahmadnagar, while the Marátha chiefs moved towards him into the Nizám's territory in September. This passage of our ally's frontier was their declaration of war. At Assaye, just outside the Berár frontier, the allied army of Sindia, and of the Bhonsla met the British General, and were routed. Raghoji Bhonsla fled the field early (not one of his line ever made a good soldier), and Sindia retired across the Tapti, where he manœuvred about, threatening Berár.

Raghoji also went down the Ajanta Ghát into Khandesh, but doubled back up the hills again, and made a dash southward to the Godávari for plunder. Wellesley, who had hastened down into the valley after his retreating foes, now turned sharp back in pursuit of the Bhonsla, and marched to Aurangábád. On the 9th November the situation was this—Sindia was marching eastward along the Párna, advancing up the northern border of the Berár valley; Raghoji was also pushing eastward along the Godávari, on a line roughly parallel to Sindia, though with a wide interval separating them. Wellesley, starting from a point between Sindia and the Bhonsla, was pressing forward in the same direction across the Bálaghat country, in order to overtake the Nágpúr army, or cut it off from Berár. So all three armies were moving eastward on lines to some degree parallel, the British force being on the centre line. About the 11th of November Raghoji turned northward, and being well ahead of Wellesley, he got across in front of him by Básim to the ridge of the hills above Pátúr,\* which look down on the Berár valley. Wellesley moved after him by Wákad, when Raghoji descended the passes into the plain country, and Wellesley followed him by the Rájúra Ghát (near Pátúr) on the 24th November. Meanwhile, Colonel Stevenson was marching by Malkapúr along the middle of the

\* Akola district.



Berár valley, straight for Gáwilgarh, and Sindia had agreed to suspend hostilities, by keeping twenty coss east of Elichpár so long as the truce with him lasted, for the Gáwilgarh fort was the point which the two British armies were threatening. Stevenson was taking a siege train to besiege it, and Wellesley was to cover him by occupying the Nágpúr forces.

Wellesley encamped at Akola on the 27th, effected a junction with Stevenson on the 29th at Andurna, and the united armies then marched straight at the Bhonsla, who with his back to the Gáwilgarh hills must fight, or lose the province. Sindia had broken the truce and joined him; so on the 28th November Wellesley viewed from the top of the high *garhi* or mud fort at Páthuldi the combined Maráthas troops\* retreating on Argam. On that same afternoon, when the pickets were pushed forward, the General perceived that the enemy had taken up position in a long line in front of Argam, about six miles from his own camp. He attacked them at once on the broad open plain before

A.D. 1803.

Argam, and, after rallying his men out of some confusion at the first onset, he won an easy victory. On the 15th December Gáwilgarh was taken by storm (Sir John Malcolm got to Anjangaon only in time to hear the cannonade), and the brave commandant, Beni Sing, was killed; so on the 19th Raghóji Bhonsla signed at Deogaon (a hamlet below Gáwilgarh) the treaty which resigned all claim to territory and revenue west of the Warla; Narula and Gáwilgarh remaining in his possession, with a small tract afterwards exchanged.†

Thus ended the Bhonsla family's connection with Berár, of which the nature has not always been clearly understood. In all political papers of the period, in the proceedings against Warren Hastings, in the treaties, and in some histories, the Bhonsla chief is termed the Rájá of Berár—a title by which he was never known in Berár itself. This is the more remarkable, because Sindia and Holkar are always mentioned by their family names, although they held large territories by precisely the same tenure as that upon which Berár was occupied by the Bhonsla. Nor did the Bhonsla family ever pretend to anything like sovereignty in Berár. They quartered themselves on the country as military commanders, with authority (which soon became hereditary) to levy the Maráthas dues, and to realize large assignments for support of their troops. But even in the exercise of this power they were nominally subject to the Peshwa, while the Nizám's share in the revenue was always formally admitted. Of course the Maráthas exactions were measured by their power—they took just as much as they could get, nevertheless they pretended to keep regular accounts with

\* Commanded by Venkájí, Raghóji's brother.

† The Duke of Wellington, were he now alive, might be amused to learn that the Nizám gets from the present generation of Berár natives all the credit of the campaign. Well-informed people would tell him that the Maráthas were driven out in 1803 by the Nizám, whose officers are distinguished in the despatches by their sloth and incapacity for anything but plundering. But the country was held by the Nizám up to 1853, and half a century's incessant bragging seems to have overpowered the true knowledge possessed by contemporaries. Recent travellers in the Peninsula tell us that the modern Spaniard treats His Grace in a manner precisely analogous.

History.  
Maráthas and  
Nizám  
Government.

the Nizám's officers, who were never openly ejected from their posts as from a conquered country, though they were often entirely set aside for a time. The districts were called *Do Amli*, that is, jointly administered; and in all the revenue papers the collections are divided, the Maráthas share being usually sixty per cent. Even the south-eastern tracts, wrested by Raghoji from the Gond Chief of Chánda, were latterly held by the Maráthas as *Do Amli*, which shows, by the way, that the Chánda dominion was considered to have been mere usurpation by the Gond from the Moghal. But while the Nizám constantly made grants of rent-free land for endowments and maintenance in Berár, and while the Peshwa or his officers provided for numberless Bráhmans out of the tracts in Berár absolutely ceded to him in 1760 and 1795, it may be almost positively affirmed that the Bhonsla never attempted to make any such gifts of land, or of the whole land-tax on a given area, up to 1803; though he sometimes made over his share of the revenue of a given estate, and often gave charitable allowances charged against receipts. And even these grants were never guaranteed by treaty, as was done for the Peshwa's assignments on the districts restored in 1822 to the Nizám.

A.D. 1803.

On the other hand, Mudáji Bhonsla, the victor at Panchgaon in 1775, bought a rent-free village in Buldána district from the Mahomedan *deshmukhs* of Lonár, and the estate is still held by his descendants. The Bhonsla chiefs had the title of *Sena Sáheb Subah* (commander of the forces); they had been dubbed *Rájas*, but they were never *Rájas* of the land; and whether they flayed and lacerated the province by their violent incursions, or settled down to bleed it scientifically by a horde of Bráhman tax-gatherers—in their epidemic or their endemic phase—the Maráthas were equally unrecognized intruders within Berár.\*

A.D. 1822.

A.D. 1775.

On the other hand, Mudáji Bhonsla, the victor at Panchgaon in 1775, bought a rent-free village in Buldána district from the Mahomedan *deshmukhs* of Lonár, and the estate is still held by his descendants. The Bhonsla chiefs had the title of *Sena Sáheb Subah* (commander of the forces); they had been dubbed *Rájas*, but they were never *Rájas* of the land; and whether they flayed and lacerated the province by their violent incursions, or settled down to bleed it scientifically by a horde of Bráhman tax-gatherers—in their epidemic or their endemic phase—the Maráthas were equally unrecognized intruders within Berár.\*

\* It is worth remarking that the title "*Rája of Berár*" bears in its style evidence of being an European misnomer. The history of India forcibly illustrates what is stated in Maine's *Ancient Law*, that during a large part of modern history no such conception was entertained as that of territorial sovereignty. Like the earliest Carlovingians, the Emperors of Delhi claimed universal dominion, and their imperial titles contained no allusion to the limits of their actual possessions. Neither the Bahmani kings, nor even the petty independent *Imásh Sháhi* chiefs, ever put upon their coins the names of the provinces they governed, and the last Moghal Emperor who really possessed Berár styled himself *Akbar*, or *World-taker*. Nothing can better mark the characteristic ideas of sovereignty which Mr. Maine describes than a comparison of the inscription on the coins of the Indian Emperor in 1700 with that on the coins of his contemporary chief of the Germanic Empire. On the former coin we read only that it was issued by *Sháh Aurangzeb Alamgir*; on the latter we have all the great provinces claimed by different feudal tenures. Then came the Nizám: the imperial firmans addressed him always as *Subahdár of the Dákhán*, and he was thus designated by the English Government. But he himself very soon abandoned this relic of dependence, though he continued to style himself the devoted servant (*kháin*) of the Delhi Emperor. The reigning prince has for some generations described himself by a string of laudatory titles, of which *Nizám-ul-Mulk* is one (though his own subjects never call him the Nizám); and on stamped papers recently issued his State is named simply as the *Asaphée Sarkár*, the government of the house of Asaph Jáh. So also the Maráthas conquerors never assumed territorial designations. The Bhonsla Chief's highest title (*Sena Sáheb*) was official; and even if he had obtained undisturbed possession of Berár he would have put out of sight the badge of dependence, but he would never have styled himself *Rája of Berár*.

The system of Marátha revenue collection as it existed in Berár towards the end of their domination and during its height was simple enough. They exacted a proportion of the net receipts from all cultivation, including *jágir* estates, and they usually took fifty per cent. of the money paid direct to the Nizám's treasury, with sixty per cent. on a *jágir* assignment;\* though in some of the richest districts sixty per cent. was taken upon all lands without distinction. Of this percentage, ten per cent. was called *sardeshmukhi*, and the rest *malaka*, which seems in Berár to have become corrupted into the technical term that included in a lump sum all the Marátha dues except the ten per cent. above mentioned. It is needless to observe that this word had a very different revenue meaning elsewhere; but the precise items which came under this heading are not to be clearly traced in the Marátha records of this province. From a note to para. 160 of the Resident's Report for 1853-54, I gather that the sixty per cent. was thus made up: *chauth*, twenty-five per cent.; *sardeshmukhi*, ten per cent.; *fonádar's* allowance for district administration, twenty-five per cent. Thus, whenever the Maráthas entirely elbowed out the Nizám's officers and administered the country they pocketed the allowance.

The material and even moral injury caused to this province by the wars of the eighteenth century must have been wide and deep. The *subah* is described in the *Ain-i-Akbari* as highly cultivated and (in parts) populous. It paid a great revenue to the Dakhan kings, which had been increased under the Moghals. In 1667 M. de Thvenot travelled through Khandesh and Berár on his journey from Burhánpúr to Golconda and back; he went by Aurangábád, and returned by the route which took him down the Rájúra pass by Rohankhera and Malkapúr, across Berár. These two places he describes as very middling towns; but he says that all the country round Burhánpúr is rich and well-peopled. He guesses that there are few such wealthy parts of the empire as Khandesh and Berár. He takes "Bálághát"† to be one of the Moghal's finest provinces; and he is evidently impressed with the flourishing condition of the country. Burhánpúr was then the chief commercial city of these parts, with thriving manufactures, a great cotton-trade, much commerce with all India, and with the foreign merchants. In like manner Tavernier's travels through the Dakhan give one the idea of a prosperous people not ill governed. But a few years later came evil times. In 1679 Sivaji burnt an English

A.D. 1679.

factory at Dongaon, which Orme supposes to have been in Berár, but which was more probably in Khandesh, though the name exists in both districts.‡ The profitable export trade of cloth from Burhánpúr must have been sore let and hindered; the raw produce

\* For instance, on a *jágir* village yielding Rs. 10,000 net revenue from the cultivators, of which the Nizám reserved 1,000, the Maráthas levied in 1776—on the *jágir*dar's 9,000, Rs. 60 per cent.; on the Nizám's 1,000, Rs. 50 per cent.

† Under this name was then included all the country above the *gháts* down westward to beyond Aurangábád.

‡ "Gang means a town," says Orme, searching for this factory by the light of etymology; but that helps him not far.



History.  
Maráthas and  
Nizám  
Government.

of Berár must have been shut out from the markets; cultivation fell off just when the finances were strained by the long wars; the local revenue officers rebelled; the army became mutinous; and the Maráthas easily plundered a weak province, when they had divided its sinews by cutting off its trade. Wherever the emperor appointed a *jágirdar* the Maráthas appointed another, and both claimed the revenue; while foragers from each side exacted forced contributions: so that the harassed cultivator often threw up his land, and helped to plunder his neighbour. The Maráthas by these means succeeded in fixing his hold on this province; but its resources were dilapidated, and its people must have been seriously demoralized by a *régné* of barefaced plunder and fleecing, without attempt at principle or stability. Unluckily for Berár, too, not one of the Bhonslas, except perhaps the first, Raghoji, had any of that real ability or strong character which distinguished Baji Ráo the Peshwa, or even Jeswant Ráo Holkar.

Nizám's  
Sovereignty.

### *Nizám's Sovereignty.*

By the partition treaty of Haidarábád (dated 1804), the whole of

A.D. 1804.

Berár, including districts east of the Wardha—but excluding certain tracts left with the Nágpúr Chief and the Peshwa, was made over in perpetual sovereignty to His Highness the Nizám. The forts of Gáwilgarh and Narnála remained subject to Nágpúr. Certain tracts about Sindkhar and Jálna, in the south-west corner of the present Berár province, were restored by Simdia to the Haidarábád State; and thus after two centuries an independent Musalmán dynasty again ruled in the Dakhan up to the skirts of the Sátparas.

The subsidiary force sent by the Nizám with Wellesley's army had been commanded by one Rája Mahipat Rám, who after the peace got appointed to manage Berár. He intrigued against the minister at Haidarábád, was removed, rebelled, and, after giving some trouble, took refuge with Holkar, where he was assassinated. He was succeeded in the government by Rája Govind Baksh as Subahdár of Berár and Aurangábád. Ellichpúr and the district round

A.D. 1803.

1803 in the possession of a powerful *jágirdar*, whose family history is worth notice. One Ismaél Khán was commander of horse under Nizám-ul-Mulk, and was made Subahdár of Ellichpúr. Being called on in 1775 to give account of his stewardship, he attacked the Nizám's troops, and was killed in the encounter. His son Salábat Khán, however, got the *jágir* held by his father, and attached himself to the British during the war of 1803, when he was favourably mentioned by Wellesley; and a very large *jágir* was continued to him for payment of troops. He assisted us in the Pindári war of 1817. Sir Henry Russell, writing about 1818, reports that Salábat Khán held a *jágir* yielding nearly sixteen lákhs. His son failed repeatedly to pay the brigade at Ellichpúr out of his assignments, and the *jágir* was resumed in 1832.



History.  
Nizam's  
dominions.

The peace of Deogaon had put a stop to actual warfare in Berâr; but the people continued to suffer intermittently from the incursions of Pindâris, and incessantly from misgovernment. The province had been restored to the Nizâm just at the time when confusion in his dominions was at its worst. The Nizâm's territories are, writes General Wellesley (January 1804), "one complete chaos from the Godâvari to Haidarâbâd." And again: "Sindkher is a nest of thieves. The situation of this country is shocking; the people are starving in hundreds;

A.D. 1803.

Tâkli, Kantal, and Argawn,

A.D. 1809.

small country towns, were sacked by freebooting bands. In 1809 the Pindâris advanced close up to Elichpûr, but retired on finding the place too strong for them. Another party plundered Bâsra at the time; and Pimpalgâon, near Jalgaon, was sacked and gutted on another occasion. Pâtûr was burnt to ashes, they

A.D. 1812.

say, in 1808. In 1813 two Marâtha leaders occupied Fatekheda pargana for more than three months; they sacked Fatekheda town, and generally plundered the country. Then (according to local information) came the Nâiks, who robbed houses by house, and shared with the Pindâris a violent aversion to written papers. Like Jack Cade, they thought it a lamentable thing that parchment being scribbled over should undo a man; and so they are said to have destroyed many valuable records among other documents. In 1816 the depredations of the Pindâris in Berâr roused the British Government to expostulate with the Nizâm; and by the Resident's counsel no less than 7,500 horse were stationed in the province for its protection.

The war of 1817-18 did not seriously affect the tranquillity of

A.D. 1817-18.

Berâr, though there was fighting with the Marâtha states on the east and west, and against the Pindâris beyond the Sâtpurns. The Haidarâbâd subsidiary force had been moved up to Elichpûr, and took part in the campaign. When the Peshwa had been driven out of his territories in 1818 he fled across the southern part of Berâr by Umarkher, toward Chânda, pursued by Generals Doveton and Smith; but he stopped at the junction of the Painganga and Wardha, having discovered that no aid from the Bhonsla chief could be expected. Here he got hemmed in, and at Seoni (or Pândarkurna), in the south-east corner of the Wân district, he lost many men in a skirmish with Colonel Adams. Thence he fled northward into the Sâtpurn hills, and finally surrendered from Dhuikot, near Asirgarh.

A.D. 1818.

The Melghât highland chiefs had been giving much trouble since 1814, by harbouring rebels and outlaws, notably one Sleekh Dulla, a celebrated brigand who kept all the hill-country in a stir for several years. By the treaty of 1804 the districts close under the

\* Despatches; Jahaz, 19th June 1804.

† Thus several libraries were vindictively destroyed in 1857 by the Gajars of the N. W. Provinces, who generalised as to all papers from their particular experience of bonds.

History.  
Nizām's  
Sovereignty.

Gāwilgarh hills had been left with the Peshwa, and were thus isolated from a distant seat of Government, so the hill-people plundered them with impunity. But a force was sent up from Pina about 1816, which put down the tribes; though they broke out again during the Pindāri war, and caused some mischief by sheltering Apa Sāheb. After a long and adventurous career, Shakh Dulla was at last assassinated in the Melghāt by a Sūkh in 1829.

After the conclusion of this war a fresh treaty was made in 1822, which settled the frontier of Berār, and conferred upon the Nizām all the country west of the Wardha. The tracts lying east of that river were at length formally ceded to Nāgpur, but the districts taken by the Peshwa in 1795, and those which had been left to the Bhonsla in 1803, were all restored to the Haidarābād State. Thus the parganas across the Wardha of A shī, Arwi, and Amner, which had belonged to Berār from very early days, were at length separated from this province; but the forts of Gāwilgarh and Narāla were recovered, with the adjacent parganas of Akot, Argaoṇ, and others, and all the hill-range known as the Melghāt. The Peshwa restored Umārkher and other tracts in the south-east; while all claims by the Marāthas on the Nizām for *chauth* were for ever extinguished.

The reigning Nizām was at this time Sikandar Jāh, a prince who had neither the will nor the capacity to look after public business; and his minister was Rāja Chandu-Lāl, a clever revenue officer, who, having been lifted to the highest pinnacle of state entirely by British influence, broke down eventually as an administrator, and by his corruption and weakness disorganized the government. Sikandar Jāh died in 1829, but Chandu Lāl did not resign until 1843, having in the interval shown a real genius for maladministration, of which Berār bore its share.

From the report of Sir H. Russell, Resident at Haidarābād, we learn that in 1820 the troops in Berār amounted nominally to 26,000, an extravagant number, which proves the disorder of the country and the improvidence of its rulers. The report says further that this province is naturally the most fertile part of the Nizām's dominions, but that it has suffered severely from Pindāris and from the depredations of Nāiks and Bhils, inasmuch that the net revenue collected is not now (1815-20) more than half the sum which the province was estimated to yield at the close of the war in 1803. This is just what Wellesley predicted in 1804. "Unless the Subah (he writes\*) be forced to reform his military establishment, take my word for it that the average of the Nizām's receipts (from Berār) for the next ten years will be even less than those of the last ten." And Wellesley goes on to point out, with characteristic sagacity, how the sudden cessation of arms in the Dakhan must for the time even aggravate civil disorder under a native government. Large bodies of troops are dis-

\* 11th Feb., 1804, Despatches.

banded, who become gangs of plunderers too strong for the weak police; while the spread of British annexation establishes rigid irresistible order all round, and drives all the brigands of India within the narrow limits of Native States which they can ravage with impunity.

History.  
Nizam's  
Sovereignty.

The Nizâm, writes Sir H. Russell, is considered the universal heir of all his subjects. This was the ancient prerogative of the Moghal emperors, who maintained it in a country upon which we now hesitate to impose a slight legacy-duty, but it must have seriously checked the investment of capital in Berâr. Then the whole of the Nizâm's land-revenue was at this period farmed out to publicans, who adhered to no rates, but squeezed what they could out of the ryot's crop, his goods and chattels. One Râja Bisan Chand, who held the greater part of

A.D. 1831,

Berâr valley in farm about 1831, has left a name at which the Kumbi still grows pale,—to pronounce it of a morning early is unlucky. Petty local revolts were common; the *deshmukhs* stood up for their hereditary rights; the farmers took what they could by main force; and there was frequent faction-fighting in the towns between Rajpûts and Musalmâns. Both parties, however, were good shooters and bad hitters; more goods were lost than lives; but campaigns lasting several days were fought out in the streets of Akot, each side being joined by partizans from the whole country-side; and Malkapûr was on one occasion fairly sacked and clean swept by the victorious Hindûs.\*

The country was harried from time to time by bands of men under leaders who set up in defiance of the government on various pretexts, but always with the real object of plundering. Such a captain would start with a small party, and would soon be joined, unless at once put down, by all the swashbucklers and scoundrels of the Dakhan. If a Hindû, he sometimes pretended to be Apa Sâheb (the Nâgpur Râja, he who escaped from British custody in 1818), and preached delivery of Berâr from the Musalmân yoke. In 1841

A.D. 1841.

one Mogut Râo came with a small com-

\* This affair occurred so recently as in 1849, and its history exemplifies the state of the districts which the British took over in 1853. Twelve years earlier a Musalmân had shot dead a Rajpût of Dattâla (a village close to Malkapûr), who had insulted him at the Pimpalgaon fair. This act generated a blood-foul, in honour of which one Lâl Singh of Dattâla, after the lapse of twelve years, did, without warning or fresh provocation, assemble a band of near 3,000 Hindûs to avenge his relation's death. The Sikhs from their colony of Nandair, on the Godâvari, sent a contingent of 500 men; and the first news of the impending attack came to the Malkapûr Musalmâns from their friends at Pâtûr, who sent hasty word that this formidable company was marching by. The Sikhs of Nandair are mostly desperadoes and fanatics who have quitted their country for cogent reasons.

The Rajpûts and Sikhs assaulted Malkapûr. There was the usual street-fighting, burning, sacking, and slaying; though not many lives were lost, and the Mahommedans got much the worst of it. This was, however, only the first game of the rubber, for the Musalmâns were flocking into the fray from neighbouring towns—from Burhânpûr especially a strong body had set out. The police and the local militia under the talukdar were utterly powerless, but detachments of the Nizâm's army, under Major Arthur Wynniatt, then arrived, who found Malkapûr empty and deserted. The Musalmâns had been driven out, and the Rajpûts had retreated to Dattâla, where they afterwards had a skirmish with the troops. Lâl Singh is still (1870) alive, a quiet peasant, elderly and orderly.



History.  
Nizâm's  
Sovereignty.

pany to a village near Jalgaon, declaring himself to be a chief of Sindia's family, and offering great rewards to all who would join him in conquering Berâr. He assembled a crowd of armed vagabonds, and even seduced some men of substance; with these he drove out the Nizâm's officers, and for a short time occupied that side of the country. He was put down and driven off by the combined forces of the talukdârs and the irregular force under British officers, but not without much marching and skirmishing of a rather serious kind. Mogut Râo had hoisted the Bhonsala flag on the walls of Janod (Akola district), and made a fair stand there, the deshmukhs and deshpandits all assisting him. Then in 1848 came from Nâgpûr a man who called himself Apa Sâheb the ex-Râja of Nâgpûr. In the Wân district he publicly proclaimed his pretension to Berâr, and was actively supported, as usual, by all the hereditary Hindû officials. With their aid he collected troops and arms throughout Berâr, engaged a gang of Rohilas, and openly took the field with about 4,000 men. The British irregular forces pursued him, and attacked his party posted among hills near Kalam, when the rebels were driven off; but Brigadier Onslow died on the field from a fall with his horse. This was in May 1849. In June Brigadier Hampton's cavalry by forced marches got Apa Sâheb's banditti within reach of their sabres; after a sharp and spirited action, in which the Brigadier was dangerously wounded, Apa Sâheb was captured, and his followers dispersed.\*

Throughout these troubles the behaviour of the Hindû deshmukhs and other pargana officers was most significantly treasonable against the Nizâm's government. They did their best to thwart his commanders and to abet the Pretenders, although the rebel bands plundered and ravished wherever they went.†

After the old war-time came the "cankers of a calm world." For then began the palmy days of the great farmers-general at Haidarâbâd, who flourished like green bay-trees. Messrs. Palmer and Company overshadowed the Government, and very nearly proved too strong for Sir C. Metcalfe, when he laid the axe to the root of their power; they had made large loans at 24 per cent. to the Nizâm's government, for the maintenance of that very numerous cavalry which (as has been already mentioned) was organized at the instance of the British Resident for the protection of Berâr. Then Pîran Mal, a mighty money-lender of Haidarâbâd, got most of Berâr in farm; but in 1839 he was turned out of his districts by the Nizâm's minister, under pressure from the British Resident. Pîran Mal refused to quit hold of his security for advances made, and

\* It may here be mentioned that the last fight of this kind in Berâr was at Chichamba, near Risal, in 1859, when a plundering party of Rohilas was pursued by a detachment of the Haidarâbâd Contingent into the village. Being thus driven to bay behind walls, they resisted an assault by the fatigued Contingent infantry, and Captain Mackinnon was there killed.

† Military correspondence in Presidency Office.



showed fight when Messrs. Pestanji sent agents to take his place—for after all the Nizam had only changed his banker. However, Páran Mal had to give up; but he presented to the Haidarábád government an account showing balance due to him of two millions sterling, which the ministry altogether refused to pay, proving, by a different system of book-keeping, that Páran Mal was deeply in debt to the treasury.

Messrs. Pestanji and Company had no better luck in the sequel. These were enterprising Parsi merchants, who in 1825-26 made, according to their own statement, the first considerable exportation of cotton from Berár to Bombay. They gave liberal advances to cotton-growers, set up cotton-presses at Khámgaon and other places, and took up generally the export of produce from the Nizam's country. In 1841

A.D. 1841.

large assignments of revenue in Berár for reimbursement of advances to the State were made to them by Chanda Lal; but in 1843 that minister resigned,

A.D. 1843.

having conducted the State to the verge of bankruptcy, and Pestanji had to deal with another cabinet. He claimed about forty lákhs of rupees. Nevertheless, in 1845, he was ordered to give up his Berár districts; and on his refusal his collecting agents were attacked at Parbhani, Bálápúr, and Akola. Sixteen of his men were killed at the place first named, so he

A.D. 1845.

was forced to evacuate the assignments; while his subsequent importunities for payment seem to have been staved off by exchequer bills and cheques on native bankers, which all proved unverifiable currency.\*

Messrs. Pestanji and Co. had made large and liberal advances to land-tenants in Berár; they had thus restored cultivation over wide tracts, and rekindled the lamp in many deserted villages. Among Berár agriculturists they have left a very good reputation.

All these proceedings may have damaged the State's credit, as Rája Chanda Lal's financing had hampered its revenue; for in 1843, and in several succeeding years, the pay of the Nizam's irregular force maintained under the treaty of 1800 had to be advanced by the British Government. In 1850 it had fallen again

A.D. 1850.

into heavy arrears. There were other unsatisfied claims of the British Government on the Nizam; and his whole debt amounted to forty-five lákhs

A.D. 1853.

in 1853. The bankruptcy of the Haidarábád government disorganized their administration; the non-payment of the troops continued to be a serious political evil. Therefore, in 1853, a new treaty was concluded with the Nizam, under which the existing Haidarábád contingent force is maintained by the British Government, in lieu of the troops which the Nizam had been previously bound to furnish on demand in time of war; while, for the payment of this

\*—How do you mean to pay the native bankers?" said Sir C. Metcalfe to Chanda Lal, when the Nizam's debts were under adjustment. "Pay them," answered the Minister. "why I don't mean to pay them at all; they have received interest over and over again, and I'll pay no more."—Speech of Mr. Russell before the Court of Proprietors (1825), quoted in Briggs's Nizam.

History.  
Nizâm's  
Sovereignty.

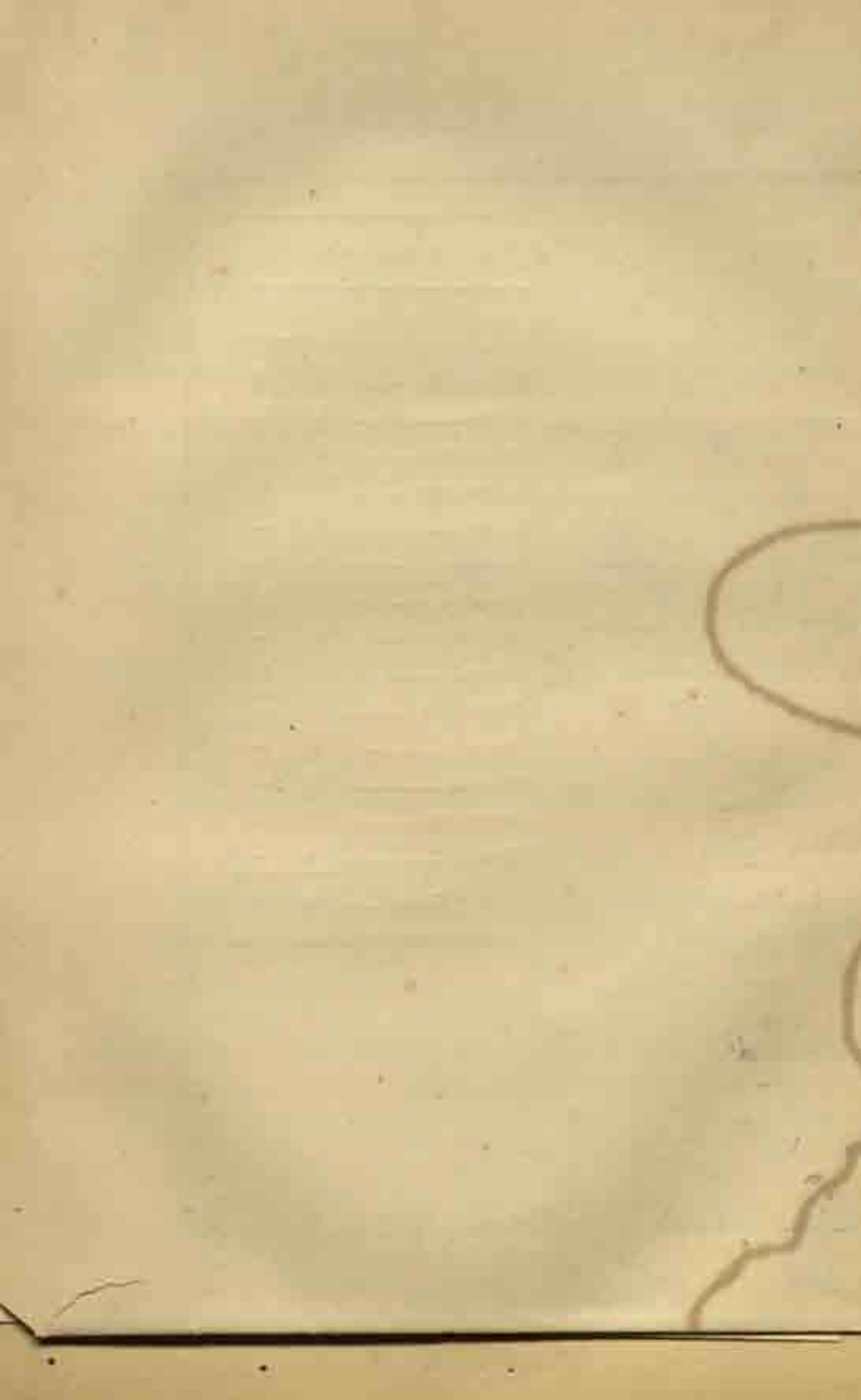
contingent, and other claims on the Nizâm, districts yielding a gross revenue of fifty lākhs of rupees were assigned to our Government. And the districts in Berâr—Pâyāghāt and Bālsāghāt—which this treaty assigned to British management, are now popularly understood to form the province of Berâr, although they do not at all coincide in extent with the boundaries of that province under the Nizâm, still less with the imperial subah.

The territory made over to the British under this treaty comprised, besides the Assigned Districts as they now exist, the districts of Dhārased and the Raichūr Doāb. It was agreed that accounts should be annually rendered to the Nizâm, and that any surplus revenue should be paid to him. His Highness was released from the obligation of furnishing a large force in time of war; the Contingent ceased to be part of the Nizâm's army, and became an auxiliary force kept up by the British Government for the Nizâm's use.\*

The provisions of the Treaty of 1853, however, which required the submission of annual accounts of the Assigned Districts to the Nizâm, were productive of much inconvenience and embarrassing discussions. Difficulties had also arisen regarding the levy of the 5 per cent. duty on goods under the commercial treaty of 1802. To remove these difficulties, and at the same time to reward the Nizâm for his services in 1857, a new treaty was concluded in December 1860, by which the debt of fifty lākhs due by the Nizâm was cancelled; the territory of Surāpūr, which had been confiscated for the rebellion of the Rājā, was ceded to the Nizâm; and the districts of Dhārased and the Raichūr Doāb were restored to him. On the other hand the Nizâm ceded certain districts on the left bank of the Godāvāri, traffic on which river was to be free from all duties, and agreed that the remaining Assigned Districts in Berâr, together with other districts, making up a gross revenue of Rs. 32,00,000, should be held in trust by the British Government for the purposes specified in the Treaty of 1853; but that no demand for accounts of the receipts and expenditure of the Assigned Districts should be made.\* Certain territorial exchanges were also made, with the object of bringing under British administration those lands within these districts which were held in jāgīr for payment of troops, or which were allotted for the Nizâm's privy purse.

A brief retrospect of the territorial changes which Berâr as a separate administration has undergone since it was annexed to the Moghal empire may here be attempted. The imperial subah, as compared with the antecedent kingdom, had lost ground on the west, probably encroached upon during the independence of Aurangābād under Malik Ambar; and also on the south-east, whence the Chānda Gonds had never been driven out. But it had gained on the north and east by

\* Aitchison's Treaties.





SKETCH MAP  
Showing the Subah of  
**B E R A R.**

With the 13 Sircars named in the Ain-i-Akhari

About 1600 A.D.

Also Deogurh subsequently annexed

Scale 32 Miles = 1 Inch

SIRKARS, NOS. & NAMES OF

	Old Bound.	Bound. 1850.
BATULWARHI .....	1	1
BA'RUH .....	1	1
DEOGURH .....	1	1
GA'WILGARH .....	1	1
MA'RUH .....	1	1
MEHAR .....	1	1
NARNA'LA .....	1	1
MA'NIKGARH .....	1	1
KALAM .....	1	1
TELINGA'NA .....	1	1
PATHE' .....	1	1
KHERLA .....	1	1
RA'MGARH .....	1	1
POPA'NA .....	1	1
<b>TOTAL</b> .....	<b>11</b>	<b>31</b>





the annexation of Sarkār Kherla. In Akbar's time the subah lay between the Tapti on the north and the Godāvari on the south, including Rāngarh in its south-east corner, beyond that river. Let the line which still separates Berār from the Bombay Presidency be deflected westward along the ghāts to beyond Ajanta, and then prolonged southward until it touches the Godāvari, it will mark roughly the subah's western limit; while its eastern boundary sweeps in almost all the districts now called Wardha and Baitūl, with part of Chānda. But much of this eastern country was only nominally subject to the Moghals. The author of the *Ain-i-Akbari* confesses that the Emperor had not then subdued the forts of Rāngarh and Mānikdurg in the south-east; and he says that many parganas on both sides the Wardha are in the hands of independent zamindārs. This was in the fortieth year of Akbar's reign, or in A.D. 1566. A table is here given to show the old subah according to its sarkārs, or interior circles, and its dismemberment by recent changes:—

History—  
Nizam's  
Sovereignty.

## SUBAH BERRAR.\*

Subah Berār.

SARKAR.		Present territorial distribution (1870). Now included in—
According to Akbarnāma about 1600.	According to Bālpār-Record about 1720.	
PA'YANGHAT.		
Gāwīl .....	Gāwīl .....	Haiderābād Assigned Districts.
Ponāt .....	Ponāt .....	Wardha District; Central Provinces.
Kherla .....	Kherla .....	Baitūl and Wardha Districts, Central Provinces.
Narnala .....	Narnala .....	Haiderābād Assigned Districts.
Kalam .....	Kalam .....	Haiderābād Assigned Districts, Wardha & Chānda Districts, Central Provinces.
(Not in Akbarnāma) .....	Deogarh .....	Chindwārā & Nāgpur Districts, Central Provinces.
BĀ'LAUGHAT.		
Bāsim .....	Bāsim .....	Haiderābād Assigned Districts.
Māhūr .....	Māhūr .....	Haiderābād Assigned Districts and Nizām's Territory.
Pāthri .....	Pāthri .....	Nizām's Territory.
Melkar .....	Melkar .....	Haiderābād Assigned Districts.
Porhāli, or Baitālwari .....	{ Baitālwari .....	{ Haiderābād Assigned Districts, Buldhān District; Nizām's Territory.
Mānikdurg .....	{ Not in Bālpār-Record .....	{ Nizām's Territory.
Tolingāna .....		
Rāngarh .....		

In 1720 Berār had become one of the six subahs of the Dakhn, and its southern frontier had receded. The old sarkārs of Tolingāna, Rāngarh, and Mānikdurg, have at this date disappeared from the list. Māhūr,

\*See the map.

History.  
Nizām's  
Sovereignty.

Bāsim, and Pāthri are its southernmost divisions, but we find a new sarkār in Deogarh, or the northern part of Nāgpūr Province, which had now been reduced, as tributary at least, by Aurangzeb's generals.\* After Aurangzeb's death the trans-Wardha country must have revolted. Raghoji found the Deogarh Chief independent, and the Chānda Chief in possession of Wān taluk, westward of the river. He suppressed both of them, and seized their domains, which he treated as conquered territory, not as part of Berār, where he only claimed to share the revenue; though afterwards the Wān country seems to have been treated by the Peshwa as *De Amlā*. So the Berār which we wrested from the Marāṭhas in 1803 was that part of the Nizām's subah which lay westward of the Wardha river, with a strip of land beyond, and this strip was made over to Nāgpūr in 1822, when the Peshwa's possessions in Bālāghāt were transferred to the Nizām.

A.D. 1822.

Thus the area of Berār has dwindled with each political change. It now means only the Assigned Districts—it has lost Māhūr, Pāthri, and Ajanta; it has nothing beyond the Wardha on the east, and very little beyond the Painganga on the south; so that at last an ordinary revenue division under British administration has inherited the ancient name borne successively by a great province under the mediæval kings, by an independent principality, and by one of the grand subahs which formed the Moghal empire of India.

The history of the Assigned Districts since 1853 is marked by no important political events beside the change made under the Treaty of 1861.

A.D. 1853.

Its smooth course was scarcely ruffled even by the cyclone of 1857; whatever fires may have been smouldering beneath the surface, the country remained calm, measuring its behaviour not by Delhi, but by Haidarābād. In 1858 Tātya Topi got into the Sātpura hills, and tried to break across southward that he might stir up the Dakhan; but he was headed at all outlets, and never got away into the Berār valley.

The management of these districts by the Nizām's officers had been worse than the contemporary administration of the adjoining Nāgpūr territory, which was during a long minority under British regency, and which continued to be well governed until it lapsed. Consequently, a stream of emigrants had flowed toward the Nāgpūr country across the Wardha from Berār. "And thus" (writes Sir R. Temple in 1867)† "the condition of Berār when the province was assigned to British management, though weakly, and needing restorative measures, was not beyond the hope of speedy recovery. And fortunately the means of restoration were at hand; for the soil was famed far and wide among the peasantry for its fertility; and its repute, always high, was further enhanced by the fact of so much of it having remained fallow of late years—a circumstance which was supposed to ensure a rich return to those who reclaimed the waste and raised the first crops on virgin culture. The neighbouring districts were full of families who had emigrated thither from Berār, and who, with the usual attachment of the people to their original patrimony, were anxious

\* Wān Revenue Records.

† Then Resident at Haidarābād.

History.  
Nizam's  
Sovereignty.

"to return on any suitable opportunity. Thus hundreds of families and thousands of individuals immigrated back into Berār. Many villages in the Nāgpūr country lost many of their hands in this way, and were sometimes put to serious straits. Some apprehension was even caused to the Nāgpūr officials. But of course the natural course of things had its way, and Eastern Berār became replenished. This was only one mode out of several, which it would be tedious to detail, whereby the cultivation of Berār was restored and augmented.

"But there shortly supervened the consequences of the American war, which indeed stimulated many parts of India, but which (if the metaphor is admissible) positively electrified Berār. Before this, cotton had been one out of many staples. It now became the prevailing, absorbing, predominating product. Much of other sorts of culture was displaced to make room for it. The people imported quantities of food-grain from the Nāgpūr country, in order that they might have the more land whereon to raise the remunerative cotton crop. The staple, too, is one that requires much manual toil in weeding, picking, ginning, packing, and the like. Hence there arose a great and urgent demand for rural labour, which of course operated to raise the standard of wages. A great exportation of cotton to Bombay was soon established. The importation of foreign produce was far from proportionate; consequently, much of the return for this cotton consisted of cash and bullion. This circumstance, making money cheap, tended to raise the prices of all things. Another effect was that the labouring and producing classes, especially the agriculturists, were rapidly enriched.

"At the very same time, the construction of railway works throughout the whole length of the province was at its full swing, not only causing the employment of all labour, skilled and unskilled, that could be got on the spot, but also introducing a large foreign element, which settled temporarily, at least, in the province. Thus the value of labour, and the rates of prices generally, were still further enhanced.

"In other parts of India the operation of these or similar causes has been perceptible, but in many parts it has been partial only; in others its force may have been detracted from by other influences. But in Berār it was universal, extending from one end of the province to the other; and there was nothing whatever to counteract its force. It is this sort of universality which constitutes, perhaps, the peculiarity of the process in these districts.

"This state of things has rendered the people generally prosperous, progressive, and contented. Some classes do, unfortunately, suffer therefrom. This, though perhaps it may be mitigated, cannot altogether be helped. Those who suffer will naturally complain, but that the accession to provincial prosperity has been vast and rapid is unquestionable. The most sanguine anticipations of the growth of the province in importance have been more than realized, and there is everything in favour of its further increase."

## CHAPTER X.

## PRINCIPAL TOWNS AND REMARKABLE PLACES.

Principal  
Towns.

The principal towns of Berár are—Elichpúr, Akot, Amráoti, Khámgaon, Bálapúr, Básim, Umarkher.

These, with many others of less note, are all described in the "District Subsections" of this chapter.

Amráoti is the richest town of Berár, with the most numerous and substantial *commercial* population. Khámgaon does the largest business in cotton during the cotton season, but ranks much below Amráoti in every other respect. Elichpúr is the decayed capital of the old kingdom and province; it still contains the highest number of inhabitants, but all advantages of situation in early days have now turned to disadvantages. The former local rulers of Berár entrenched themselves below their fortress of Gáwilgarh, under the difficult hills in the north-east corner of their territory—well out of the road and reach of the great invading armies which passed to and from the Dakhan by Burhānpúr. But, now that peace has succeeded to war, the town finds itself left high and dry—distant from all the main streams of communication and commerce.

*Remarkable Places.*Remarkable  
Places.

The Lonár lake and temple, the remains of ancient buildings round about Elichpúr, the hill-forts of Gáwilgarh and Narnála, the hills of Salasra Kund on the Painganga, are perhaps the only "places" of interest which a stranger would visit within the Haidarábád Assigned Districts. But just across the north-eastern boundary, about six miles from Elichpúr, stands a cluster of curious Jain temples at the end of a picturesque ravine—the spot is called Muktagiri. And the fort of Máhúr, which for centuries played its part in the history of old Berár, is separated from the modern province only by the Painganga river. This stronghold is the usual circumsvallation of a hill crest: its machicolated walls are in fair order; it has only one gate, on the north side; and its interior is entirely commanded by hills across a narrow gorge on the east; also by the peak outside its southern bastion, on which stands the Mahádeo temple.

*Antiquities.*

## Antiquities.

A brief and very imperfect note on the antiquities of Berár may be inserted here, as the subject cannot by the present writer be treated in the manner that should entitle it to a separate chapter.

The oldest relic of man's handiwork now known in Berár may be guessed to be the plain Buddhist momatery cut out of the basalt rock



close by the town of Pátár, Akols district. It consists of two colonnades on massive rough-hewn pillars, with adytia inside; it has no images or carving of any kind. Probably other such rock-dwellings exist: there is one near Mánjira, in the Melghát, but no more are known to Europeans.

Throughout Berár are a number of temples and religious habitations, more or less ruined, built of stones very carefully dressed and adjusted, the oldest without (apparently) any cement, all with very little of it—in the solid fashion of architects who distrusted the arch, and laid massive stone lintels over monolithic pillars.\*

Most of these are found above the southern range of hills in the Bálághát, where they have been better preserved by their seclusion than in the valley of the Páyanghát. Some of them are of plain stones, others elaborately carved; grotesque brackets often surmount the pillars; and the chambers are usually roofed by the horizontal domes described in Fergusson's architecture.† All these buildings belong to styles and epochs fixed by Mr. Fergusson,‡ and on two of them inscriptions have been discovered, but not yet deciphered. By far the finest specimen in Berár of this early Hindu architecture is the temple at Louár, where there is also a very fine stone tank or cistern built in the early Hindu style. It is surrounded by a wall eleven feet high, pierced on three sides by passages leading by flights of steps to four terraces decreasing in their square in the order of their descent. The first terrace is 85 feet square. The walls of the enclosure and at each side of the steps are ornamented with beautiful pilasters and nimbs; and on the fourth side of the enclosure is a handsome balcony projecting over the first and second terraces. It is built in the irregular starlike shape so well known in the Dakhan; the outside walls are covered with figures and other carvings of luxuriant variety; it stands on a raised basement, and the unfinished roof seems intended to take a pyramidal form.

Of the lesser temples belonging to this class may be mentioned two or three handsome buildings near Bulhána, the remarkable ruin at Mohkar, a very pretty Jain shrine at Sirpár, with ceiling carved curiously, a small but interesting temple at Bársi Tákhí, another at Karuaja, and two temples at Pásad. Others of equal merit, but unknown to this writer, have been found along the Páyanganga in Eastern Berár. In fact, the province is, archaeologically speaking, but yet very imperfectly explored. At Mohkar the temple stands on a small spur of a hill projecting from the lower or west part of the town, and almost

\* These are called by the natives *Hemas Pasthi*, being supposed to have been built in one night by demons for whom one Hemas Past, a famous physician and sorcerer—the Cocceius Agrippa of the Dakhan—was compelled to find employment. To build temples without mortar seemed an interminable kind of job, but Hemas Past's engineers had finished before we knew. Readers of the Lay of the Last Minstrel will remember that Michael Scott got out of a similar dilemma by setting his devils to make ropes of sand.

† Vol. II., pp. 552, 553.

‡ See History of Architecture, Vol. II., Part III., Book 3.

## Antiquities.

reaching the bed of the Painganga river. There is in the centre an open and sunken courtyard 24 feet 10 inches square, reached by a descent of two steps in each face; it is surrounded by a veranda supported by three colonnades, consisting altogether of sixty columns; the veranda is closed in on all four sides, there being but one entrance through a small door on the east side. The walls are ornamented with pilasters, thirty-two in number, there being one opposite each row of pillars. The erection is 73 feet 4 inches in depth by 72 feet 9½ inches in width. The columns are the principal feature of the interior; in general style they resemble those of the oldest temples all over Western India, but they are almost facsimiles of some to be met with in the very oldest Jain temples in Gujarât. The style and construction of the roof also is identical with the oldest Gujarât temples, and may possibly have been historically connected with more Western styles through the Chulukya dynasty that ruled at Devangiri, now Daulatâbâd.\*

Râja Jai Sing's *chhatra*, or umbrella, a pavilion on the high bank of the river at Bâlapûr, was probably built in Aurangzeb's time. At Bâsim and Umarikher are handsome modern Hindu temples, in good taste externally.

In Musalmân architecture we have two very creditable mosques at Fatekheda and Rohankera (Buldâna district), which are exactly alike; the latter bears date 1582 A.D. There are also some fair specimens about Elîchpûr City, and the large mosque on Gâwilyarh is good. But perhaps the projecting balcony windows on each side of the fine inner gateway to the Narnala fortress are the best sample of architectural details in a Mahomedan building of this province.

In domestic architecture the wood-carving on verandahs and balconies often sets off very much the front of the larger houses, and relieves the monotony of plain-faced streets. The projecting balconies of the old palace at Elîchpûr are elegant in shape and fashion of detail, and the interior courts are not without some merit. Artistic and mechanical skill is just now at a low ebb in Berâr; nevertheless the natives, when left to their own devices, do here, as in most other parts of India, show themselves far superior in architectural judgment and design to the Europeans who pretend to teach them. Wherever you come upon a row or blocks of flat-sided straight-lined buildings of one monotonous, unmeaning, pattern, there you have the mark of a foreign administration.

## DISTRICT SELECTIONS.

## Melghât.

## Principal Places.

Principal  
Places.  
Chikâlda.

The Melghât contains no town. The Europeans all reside at Chikâlda. The plateau of Chikâlda, upon which the bungalows are built, is 3,777 feet above the sea, and 182 feet higher than Gâwilyarh,

\* From a description by Major R. Gill.

distant to the south-west about twelve furlongs. Chikalda is distant from Ellichpdr about 20 miles by the usual road, which winds up the western side of the Gáwilgarh hill. The ascent is generally easy, but there are some rather steep portions: it can be ridden the whole way on horseback. Supplies and baggage have to be brought up on bullocks or camels. Houses were first built here in 1839.

Principal  
Place.  
Chikalda.

"The plateau of Chikalda," says Dr. Riddell, late Superintending Surgeon at Haidarábád, "is not above three-quarters of a mile broad and about a mile in length: but though thus limited in size it has easy access to the surrounding table-land and valleys, that renders its contracted space of little moment. The form of the plateau in outline, when viewed from the west, bears a fanciful resemblance to a map of the British Isles.

"As the slope of the mountains incline\* towards the north, a more pleasing character presents itself in this direction than towards the south, where the face of the mountains stands denuded as a bold, precipitous, and cliff-like barrier, admitting only at intervals of winding pathways steep and difficult of ascent up its crazy front."

From September the temperature is so equable, cool, and bracing that without any exaggeration it may be styled a European spring. On the 26th of January 1840 the thermometer suspended in the open air under a tree stood at noon at 62°.

The chief villages in Melghát are (besides Chikalda) Dewa and Bairágarh, where annual fairs are held, and following these come the villages of

Dáru,	Somerta,
Kalunkher,	Hatré,
Duni,	Kutkumb,
Pátiah,	Jirí,
Rango Beli,	Kámod,

where weekly bazárs are held. Dáru, the largest of all the villages, does not contain quite 800 inhabitants.

#### *Antiquities and Remarkable Places.\**

Nearly opposite to the village of Mánjira, on the western face of a hill to the west of the valley, are two small rock-cut temples or

Mánjira.

\* This description of Melghát antiquities is mainly copied from a report by Captain A. Farrar, Assistant Commissioner, Haidarábád Assigned Districts.

Antiquities  
and  
Remarkable  
Places.

Māgira.

monasteries. One is completely closed up with rubbish, but a short flight of steps leads down from the platform in front to the entrance of the other by a low doorway. This cave is about 16 feet square inside, and not more than 7 or 8 feet high; there are two rows of square pillars extending inwards. They are quite plain, being rather roughly hewn; and there is no attempt at any curious carving about any of them. The interior ones are left half-finished, the excavator having evidently met with some interruption which prevented the completion of his design. The platform of the caves is some 50 feet below the upper surface of the hill, from which it is reached by rather a difficult scramble over some large boulders, where no one would think of going without some special object.

On the plateau, not far from these caves, is a spring of most delicious water which is never dry. A basin about five feet square and six feet deep has been cut in the rock, which is here close to the surface, to receive the water. At bottom the basin is underlaid, rude pillars of natural rock having been left to support the superincumbent mass. A second and third excavation of a similar kind occur in a line with the first, but the former are now choked up. This was, no doubt, intended for the supply of water to the monastery for which the caves just described were most probably designed.

Narnāla.

The fort of Narnāla, which is built on a hill 3,161 feet above the level of the sea, and completely detached, about two miles southwards from the main Gāwīlgadh range, is said to contain in all nearly fourteen miles of ramparts; but this is doubtful. It consists of three contiguous forts, the centre or largest occupying all the upper plateau of the hill, whilst the two smaller or outer ones enclose two considerable spurs running out at opposite angles on a lower level, and in the direction of the length of the hill, which is from north-east to south-west. These separate strongholds are known as the Teliagadh, Jāfarābād, and Narnāla fortifications. The ramparts consist generally of a wall varying from 25 to 40 feet in height, with flanking towers—67 in all—six large and twenty-one small gates. There are 19 tanks within the walls, but of these only four hold water the whole year round. The interior of the main citadel is covered with buildings more or less in decay—there are extensive ruins of the old palace, a mosque called after Aurangzeb, a *Bāndari*, *Sila Khāna*, *Nagar Khāna*, &c. There are also four very curious stone cisterns covered in by a masonry platform with small apertures, while on this platform are the remains of arches. The water preserved in these cisterns is remarkably sweet and cool. They are supposed to have been built by the Jain princes who held this country before the Muslimān conquest, since many votaries of that sect drink no water on which the sun has fallen.

Perhaps the most striking and beautiful feature in the whole fort is the Shāhnūr gate on the south; the design has been elegantly conceived and most skilfully executed in white sandstone. The pinnacles about the gateway are filled with extracts from the Korān chiselled in the Arabic character. On either side of the gate are projecting balconies all in keeping with the rest. The open stone lattice-work, the rich carvings and tracery, are all in such perfect harmony and with



another, and the proportions of the whole so good, that a person cannot fail to be struck with the beauty of this remarkable specimen of Pathān architecture. The general effect, however, has been much marred by the erection, in front, at some recent period, of an outer gate with a small enclosure for the accommodation of guards. On the west of the hill looking southward lies a large gun with a Persian inscription reciting that it was first set up and used in 1670, when Aurangzeb had the fort.

Antiquities  
and  
Remarkable  
Places.

Sarnā.

The position and striking features of the fort of Gāwīlgarh are well known from the description given by Colonel Wellesley in his despatch written after the fall of this place in 1803. He writes: "The fort of Gāwīlgarh is situated on a range of mountains between the sources of the rivers Pāra and Tapti. It stands on a lofty mountain in this range, and consists of one complete inner fort which fronts to the south, where the rock is most steep, and an outer fort which covers the inner to the north and north-west. This outer fort has a third wall, which covers the approach to it from the north by the village of Labāda. All these walls are strongly built and fortified by ramparts and towers. The communications with the fort are through three gates—one to the south with the inner fort, one to the north-west with the outer fort, and one to the north with the third wall." This fort stands 3,595 feet above the sea-level, and about 2,400 feet above the Berār valley. It is at present reached by a road up the western face of the mountain, which road was made after the fort's capture in 1803. There is another very steep path up to the Pīpāta gate. The British army under General Wellesley invested it by sending Stevenson's division up the hills through the Dāman-gaon pass eastward of Gāwīlgarh, and thus round to Labāda on the fort's northern side. This march of Stevenson is described by Wellesley as one of the most difficult, and in success the most extraordinary, operations that he had ever witnessed. Batteries were set up at Labāda; a breach was made in the outer walls; it was stormed on the 15th of December, the inner wall was then carried by a gallant escalade, and the fort was won.

Gāwīlgarh.

A very handsome minaret of large dimensions occupies one of the highest points in the fort.

In this fort there are eight tanks, but only four of them contain water during the hot season.

[In a bastion on the south face of the fort a stone containing an inscription in Persian has been let into the wall, and carefully protected from the weather by slabs of stone inserted above. The following is a literal translation of the inscription:—

- "At Gāwīlgarh Behrām built a tower,
- "One like which the eyes of Time had not seen;
- "He brought it from its origin to such a pitch
- "That \* Mars sought ease in its protection.
- "When I have considered the date of it, evolved
- "The full date of it—Būrj-i-Behrām."

Antiquities  
and  
Remarkable  
Places.  
Gawilgarh.

The date, it will be observed, is an enigma concealed in the last word. The translator makes out of this 453 of the Hijra, which is equivalent to A.D. 1061. This date evidently refers only to the location, to which the builder, whoever he might have been, has given his name. The only buildings that now remain standing are the two mosques, the Shora Khâna, and the powder factory. The fort was dismantled in 1858.

Over the main gate of the inner fort are two curious figures—one is of an animal like a lion, holding five elephants in its mouth and claws: this seems to be a Goad emblem, for it is found on buildings at Chânda, though it may have been set up over Gawilgarh at no very distant date. The other is a figure half-human, with two heads in the act of eating two tigers.

Jilpi Amner.

The little fort of Amner, often called Jilpi Amner, has had some fame in recent wars. It occupies an elevated position immediately overlooking the waters of the Garga and Tapti at their junction. It is a compact-looking quadrangular building of brick and mud pointed with mortar. The walls are flanked by four round bastions of the same material, and enclose about an acre of ground. The west angle is occupied by a mosque, which, with its minarets towering about the rest of the fort, presents rather a picturesque object. There is only one approach, that from the north-west, on a level with the left bank of the Tapti, which, though here entirely of earth, is very steep and lofty. The gateway and a portion of the ramparts were destroyed in 1858. At the same time the guns, four or five in number, were removed.

### Elichpur.

Elichpur.

As regards Elichpur itself, the tradition is that the city was founded by Râja 11, a Jain, who came from Khânjâma Nagâr, near Wâdgaon, in *Jest Shukla 11th Vikramajî*, Sanwat 1115, corresponding with A.D. 1058. He reigned many years, and personally looked into the affairs of state. Abdul Ghâzi, a Mahomedan fakir, visited Elichpur and entered into religious disputes with the Râja: these went to such a length that Abdul Ghâzi left the capital, vowing vengeance against Râja 11. He sought the aid of Shâh Rahimân Ghâzi, a celebrated warrior, and nephew of Mahomed of Ghazni. Rahimân was about to be married, but on hearing Abdul's story collected his forces and marched on Elichpur. He met the forces of the Râja near Kerdli, 40 miles from the city, and the fighting continued 27 days, when, according to tradition, Rahimân, acting on the advice of his mother, cut off his own head, and by so doing secured victory. Râja 11 was killed at a place called *Ganj Shâhul*, where the dead were buried; and the place where Rahimân's bow and arrow fell from his hand is still pointed out in the city.\*

\* Of course no Mahomedan could have visited Elichpur with an army in the eleventh century. But the date of Râja 11, who is famous in these parts, is given with some confidence by the Elichpur pundits, though his history has probably been confounded with that of his dynasty. On the legend of Rahimân it must be remarked that battles are not commonly won by the general losing his head at a critical moment; and in point of fact this story seems to be founded historically on the assassination (about 1400 A.D.) of a Bâhmâni commander at Kheria just as he had taken that fort. For there is a monument at Kheria to Dulla Rahimân Shâh's head.—[Error.]

Bahmān fought not for dominion, but for religion, and it is unknown who succeeded it, but the dynasty was probably Gond, which is known to have existed at that time at Narnāla, Gāwīl, and Kherla. Elichpūr is said to have remained thus 120 years; it was then conquered by Alā-ud-dīn's Pathāns, and afterwards came the Bahmāni dynasty, from which time the outline of the city of Elichpūr coincides with the general history of the province. Whatever may be the date of its foundation, this town certainly holds no mean rank among the ancient historical cities of India, and during the Middle Ages it was a well-known capital. Elichpūr lost its chief grade of local importance from the time when the first Nizām-ul-Mulk, throwing off his dependence on the emperor of Delhi, became supreme ruler in the Dakhan, and Elichpūr was put under a vicar's government.

Antiquities  
and  
Remarkable  
Places,  
Elichpūr.

Nizām-ul-Mulk first appointed Ewaz Khān, who governed five years—from 1724 to 1728—and then dying was succeeded by Sājāyat Khān, from 1729 to 1740. Sājāyat Khān quarrelled with Raghoji Bhonsla, fought him near Bhūgaon, and was killed in the battle. The Elichpūr treasury on that occasion was plundered by the victor.

Sharif Khān next succeeded, and held office from 1741 to 1752. He overrated his position and claimed equality with the Nizām, who in consequence deposed him and appointed Nizām Ali Khān, his brother, as governor. Ismāel Khān, a commander of 500 horse, and distinguished for his services, was appointed deputy, and got Akot and Bālapūr as tādcha jāgir. He built the palace at Elichpūr, and the wall round the city, making use of the stone of Rāja I's Jain temples, and retaining the revenues of the district for several years. On rendering accounts they were considered unsatisfactory, and Nizām Ali marched to Ner and sent word to Ismāel Khān to present himself with Jāfar-ud-daula—this man was subahdar of Nirmal, the Nizām's vazir, and a great enemy of Ismāel Khān—who returned word to the Nizām that he would not disgrace himself by the vazir's company. A fight consequently took place at Kātsār, a village between Ner and Bidhpūr; Ismāel Khān was defeated and slain, and his sons Beil Khān and Salābat Khān were taken prisoners.

The Nizām's son Ali Jāh Bahādur was then appointed governor. He administered by deputy. In the mean time the vazir, Jāfar-ud-daula, felt remorse for the death of Ismāel Khān, and admiration for the two sons, to whom he had given an opportunity of revenging it on him, which they would not take; therefore, on Muñhaji Bhonsla protesting against the mismanagement in Berār, he interceded with the Nizām and got Salābat Khān appointed governor in the place of Yetsha Jang; at the same time Ismāel's possessions were restored to his sons. Salābat Khān only remained two years at Elichpūr, but he did much to improve the city—he enlarged the palace, made the Be bahā Rāgh, and extended the ancient water-channel. He was a brave soldier, and on the war breaking out between the Nizām and Tippu Sultān he was ordered to join the army, and distinguished himself there, and afterwards at the battle of Kārdla, also with General Wellesley's army in 1803. Nūmān Khān,



Antiquities  
and  
Remarkable  
Places.

Elichpūr.

son of Salābat Khān, was given, besides his jāgir of two lakhs, another of like value at Elichpūr, and managed his estate under the title of Nawāb until 1843, when he died. He is said to have been placed specially under the protection of General Wellesley by his father, and he got a jāgir for payment of the Elichpūr brigade. After some years, getting into arrears, he gave up the greater part of his jāgir, merely retaining what yielded him  $8\frac{1}{2}$  lakhs for his personal expenditure.

On his death he was succeeded by his nephew, Ibrāhīm Khān, who lived till 1846, when his widow's father, Ghulām Hassan, was allowed to succeed him, and was called Nawāb, until 1853, when the whole district was assigned to the British. Hassan, on his succeeding, had to pay a *sazimāna* of seven lakhs, which he borrowed, and, in consequence of a suit instituted by the banker who lent the money, the palace and other property of the Nawāb's at Elichpūr is now under attachment.

From the time that the Nizām-ul-Mulk declared his independence the history of Elichpūr was intimately connected with that of the family of Shādi Khān Nasīb Khān. As in the account of the city, which will follow, many names will occur having reference to the descendants of these men, it will be as well here to give a short account of them.

Shādi Khān and Nasīb Khān were Pathān *zaminārs*; they came from Jeypūr to Haidarābād to trade in horses, and there attracted the notice of the Nizām, Nāir Jung, who at first appointed them to the command of 100 horse, and on their distinguishing themselves in some fight promoted them to the command of 1,000 horse, and for their support gave them a jāgir in Berār. From mere adventurers they rose to high importance, and from their descendants the governors of Elichpūr were principally chosen: of these, Ismā'el Khān, Salābat Khān, Belāl Khān, Nāmdār Khān, and Ibrāhīm Khān were governors of Elichpūr, Nāmdār Khān receiving the title of Nawāb. From them and their relations the various *pāras*, or suburbs of the city, were named.

Little now remains of the rulers before 1720 except a building called the "*Haar Katorah*," and a channel conveying the water of the Bichan, which runs through the present cantonments to the city, some three miles distant.

The city is walled in, and is surrounded by suburbs, called "*pāras*;" these were very numerous at one time, but now only ten remain: they are—

1. Sharmastpūra, formed by Sharmast Khān in the year 1724.
2. Sultānpūra, formed by Sultān Khān about the same time. It is now held in jāgir by Hyat Khān.

\* The particulars of this transaction have much 'local colour.' Ghulām Hassan first refused to pay the *sazimāna* (fine on succession), and behaved very roughly to the troops sent to eject him. However, after some fighting, he came to terms: and five lakhs (£50,000) of the money were advanced by Pāru Mal, the Rathachild of Baularābād, on security of the estates and title-deeds. But just then came the Assignment, so when the Nizām's government had got the money they transferred the whole jāgir to the British, leaving the banker and the *ex-jāgirdar* to litigate over the loan, as they have been doing ever since. It is fair to add that the Nizām's ministry Jazy having ever received the cash, and there is a surmise that the astute Pāru Mal merely deducted this amount from his claims on the Privy Purse.



3. *Sewie Sarnashpura*, formed in 1790 by Salábat Khán, and named after his eldest son.

4. *Annapúra*, named after Anwar Kható, Salábat Khán's wife.

5. *Wilyashpura*, named after his youngest son.

6. *Rikabah*; this was a *hazir* formed by Salábat Khán to accompany him on his military expeditions, and then when not on the march it used to remain at the place now called Rikabah.

7. *Námár Ganj*, made by Námár Khán in the years from 1825 to 1843.

8. Also *Nashpúra*, made by him, and called after his youngest son.

9. *Ahshápura*, formed in 1812 by Fátteh Jang, the Diván of Salábat Khán, and named after his son.

10. *Jivampúra*, formed in 1738 by Jivan Khán, a son of Ismáel Khán's sister.

There is no doubt that at one time Ellichpúr was a very great and prosperous city, and is said to have contained 40,000 houses.

The prosperity was, however, artificial, and was the result of the court being there; when that was removed the place rapidly declined, and it is difficult now to keep pace with the ruin which, notwithstanding our best endeavours, makes the place have a very tumble-down appearance.

There are at present 7,697 houses, with a population of 27,782, being larger than in any other town in Berár, although the city is not on any line of traffic, and is not the centre of any particular trade.

The principal places of interest are—"Dalla Rahímán's *dargáh*,"

Rahímán's *Dargáh*. where Rahímán was buried. It is situated on the bank of the Bichan, from which a *chabutra* 35 feet high has been

built; on this are eleven bastions and four gates. The building covering the tomb has silver doors. The tomb was built four hundred years ago by one of the Báhmání kings, the other parts by Mudhaji Bhonsla at a cost of Rs. 75,000.

Rahímán's death occurred on the 10th Rewil-ul-Awal, on which day each year it is commemorated. Government gives a yearly grant of Rs. 464, besides the village of Kánillí, which was given in *jágir* by Nizám Ali in the time of Ismáel Khán.

The palace, built by Salábat Khán and Ismáel Khán, and afterwards added to by Námár Khán. It is

Palace.

said to have cost three lákhs of rupees, and is of great extent, consisting of numerous courts and sets of apartments, and containing some good carving and stone-work. It has been neglected for the last twenty years, and is rapidly falling to ruin—in fact, now it is past all hope of repair.

The tombs of the Nawábs, commenced by Salábat Khán some fifty or sixty years ago, in the Sharnashpúra.

Tombs of Nawábs.

Among these are some very handsome buildings.

Antiquities  
and  
Remarkable  
Places.

Ellichpúr.

Antiquities  
and  
Remarkable  
Places.  
Kichpur.

Inside the city are also the tombs of the family of Fazlī Miyan; these are said to have cost Rs. 10,000. There is a handsome tomb to Mahomed Pirzāda, a famous gūrū; it is said to have cost Rs. 5,000.

There is a building on the banks of the Sāpan which was built sixty years ago, at a cost of Rs. 20,000, by Kājāshi Chelāh. Bākar Shāh Fakir, in honour of his gūrū, whose tomb was at Kalbūrga. This fakir was much favoured by Ismāil Khān, and he planted what is now called the Lākh Band, which is said to contain over a lākh of trees; his tomb is in this garden.

Be belu Bāgh.

A large garden, made by Salābat Khān; has a handsome pavilion in the centre.

Nandār Bāgh.

A garden somewhat similar, but smaller; has a summer-house in the centre. The garden is walled in, and cost some 40,000 Rs. It was made by Nandār Khān in 1828.

There is a very fine well, said to be five hundred years old, called Mamāl Shāh. Mamāl Shāh; it is built of fine cut stone, and three draw-buckets can work at the same time.

Rānchandar Dewal.

Rānchandar Dewal, built 45 years ago by Eshwant Rāo at a cost of Rs. 30,000.

Sultān Garhi.

The Sultān Garhi, a detached fort, built a hundred years ago by Sultān Khān.

Bālājī's Mandar.

Bālājī's Mandar, built a hundred years ago by Bālākīdās at a cost of Rs. 20,000.

Municipal affairs are managed by a committee.

Bazārs are held four times a week, viz., on Mondays, Tuesdays, Wednesdays, and Saturdays, and a great deal of traffic is carried on.

There is an English and Marāṭhī and a Female school in the city, two police stations, and a dispensary.

Amner.

A town in the Morsī taluk, situated at the junction of the Jām and Wardha rivers. It is opposite the town of Jalālkhē, and it is supposed that at one time these two places formed one city. The population is mostly Mahomedan, and there are some 7,000 or 8,000 of their tombs, pointed out as being those of men killed in a great fight between the jāgirdar and the Nizām.

There is an old temple to Māhādeo, on the banks of the river, and, about 30 paces off, a pool, the depth of which is unknown; at the bottom of it there is said to be a temple, which can be seen when the river is clear. Tradition has it that this place is presided over by the gods, and that at one time any Brāhman by asking for cooking vessels over-night would find them near this hole in the morning; he was, however, bound to return them, when used, into the water: one day a Brāhman prayed for a large number, and, instead of returning them, sold them, since when they have never been supplied.

There are 416 houses, with a population of 1,800, and the revenue paid amounts to Rs. 1,024 (municipal tax Rs. 110).

Antiquities  
and  
Remarkable  
Places.

There is a Government school in the town.

*Bairām Ghāt.* Although no town, the place is worthy of mention, on account of the great fair held there in October each year, and on account of its sanctity. It is situated about 14 miles east of Elichpūr.

Bairām Ghāt.

During the night of the fair more than 50,000 persons from all parts assemble, and sacrifices are offered before a rock, the Hindās on one side and Musalmāns on the other. This rock is approached by a long flight of steps.

It is a curious and authentic fact that, although thousands of animals are sacrificed in front of the rock, and the place is several inches deep in blood, there is not a fly to be seen.

There is a tank said to contain water only every third year, which it is believed then comes from Benāres. The water is exceedingly dirty, but a dip in it has potent effects.

*Barār* is about 65 miles east of Elichpūr, and is at present the head-quarters of the Morā taluk. It is situated on the banks of the Chorāman river. The inhabitants are chiefly Mālis, and the houses flat-roofed. The population is 7,065, the number of houses 1,592, and the revenue Rs. 7,583.

Barār.

The public buildings consist of a catcherry, a police station, rest-house, and Government schools; there is also one school established by the villagers themselves. Municipal affairs are carried on by a committee.

A bazār is held on Sundays; the principal trade is in turmeric, molasses, and cotton. The places of interest are temples to Māhādeo and Rāmchandar.

*Chāndār* is a village 16 miles east of Elichpūr, and is celebrated on account of the bazār held there, which is one of the largest in Berār. Chāndār was in Nāmār Khān's jāgir, and he first established the bazār, about fifty years ago. Goods are brought there from all the large towns within a wide circle, and the sales amount in value to about a lākh a week.

Chāndār.

To make the bazār worthy of the position it occupies, a tax has been imposed of two annas on each cart-load and one anna on each bullock-load brought for sale. The income from this will amount to about Rs. 10,000 a year.

There are 981 houses in the village, with a population of 4,205 persons; the rental is Rs. 3,191, and a municipal tax of Rs. 2,350 is also paid. There is a large drinking-trough and well in the village, which has lately been repaired, Bālmuk and Bhojrāj paying half the cost.

A police station is also located here.

Antiquities  
and  
Remarkable  
Places.

Devalwara.

*Devalwara*, a village on the Purna, about 14 miles from Ellichpur, was 75 years ago a town of much importance, containing some 5,000 houses, a large Brahman population, and the taluk authorities used to reside there. Now it has become an insignificant village, with a rental of Rs. 1,764, but is worthy of notice on account of its ancient buildings.

Devalwara is, according to Hindú mythology, the place where Narsing, after killing Hiranú Kásipú, was able, after failing everywhere else, to wash the blood-stains from his hands.

There is a temple and idol to Narsing, which has been there from time immemorial, with steps to the river, and a ghát. Near this is a place now called "Kar Shuddhi Tirth," or "holy place of cleaning hands."

There is also a temple to "Vithal Rukhmayi," built in the time of Salabat Khan by one Mahadeo Rao Lakahuman of Nagpur, at a cost of Rs. 15,000; also a masjid, built some three hundred years ago.

Dariapur.

*Dariapur*, about 25 miles south-west of Ellichpur, is the headquarters of the taluk of that name, and is situated on the banks of the Chandra Bhága: close to it are the large villages of Bábli and Wánera: the latter place is celebrated on account of the large bazar held there once a week. It was established some forty years ago by one Bápú from Nagpur, but has since somewhat deteriorated.

Dariapur contains 873 houses, with 3,328 inhabitants, chiefly Kumbhá. It pays a revenue of Rs. 2,454, and municipal tax of Rs. 960.

The public buildings consist of a catcherry, police station, and two Government schools.

There are a few good private houses, notably one, belonging to the deshmukh, built some sixty years ago by Bahádur Rao; this is one of the best houses in the district, and contains some handsome carving.

A municipal committee carry out town improvements.

There are several temples and mosques outside the town.

Hissarliher.

*Hissarliher*, a town in the Morsá taluk about 45 miles to the east of Ellichpur, prettily situated on the banks of the Pákaná Nálí, a tributary of the Wardha.

It contains 710 houses, and 3,164 inhabitants, chiefly Kumbhá. The revenue is Rs. 2,674 (and the municipal tax Rs. 819). The principal trade is in molasses and salt. A bazar is held every Monday, when a good deal of business is transacted. The only building of interest is a temple to Báláji.

There is a Government school and a fine encamping-ground.

Jarúr.

*Jarúr*, in the Morsá taluk, about 60 miles east of Ellichpur, situated on the bank of the Soki river. It contains 913 houses, with 4,195 inhabitants, and pays Rs. 2,507 revenue.

The principal trade is in pán leaves, of which there is very extensive cultivation.



A *bazār* is held on Wednesdays. There is a Government school, and the places of interest consist of a Jain temple, and two others to *Mardī* and *Bālājī*.

Antiquities  
and  
Remarkable  
Places.

Karnagau.

*Karnagau*, a town about 8 miles north-east of *Elichpūr*, was formerly in *Nāmdār Khān's* *jāgīr*, and was the head-quarters of the *talukdārs*, one of whom, by name *Vithal Bhisdeo*, in 1806, built a kind of fort, of fine sandstone, at a cost of Rs. 25,000, but it is now in too ruined a condition to be of any use. It contains 1,616 houses, of a poor description, and 7,169 inhabitants.

About the town is very extensive garden cultivation, the chief produce being sugarcane, *balāi*, and vegetables. A market is held on Mondays, when large quantities of wheat, rice, grain, and *mhowa* are brought in from the hills. The sales are said to amount to Rs. 25,000 a week. Good bullocks are also obtainable. There is one Government school in the town, but no buildings of any interest.

Moral.

*Moral* is in the centre of the *taluk* going by that name, and is about 40 miles east of *Elichpūr*; it is situated on the banks of the *Narka* river. It contains 1,221 houses, with 5,333 inhabitants, and pays a revenue of Rs. 3,748-12-0 and municipal tax of Rs. 1,225. Here are the head-quarters of the *tahsildār*.

There are a few good houses, but the rest are wretched huts. A small *bazār* is held on Tuesdays. There is a ruined mud fort, in which the police station and resthouse is located. There is one Government school, for which the *patel* and inhabitants have recently built a house.

Uprāy.

*Uprāy*, a small village in *Darīpūr taluk*, on the banks of the *Purna*, about 18 miles due south of *Elichpūr*, is noticed here on account of a celebrated tomb, called *Shāh Dāwal*, being in memory of a *Musal-mān* named *Shāh* and a *Mhār* named *Dāwal*, who came together from *Hindusthān* some two hundred years ago, settled in the village, and on dying were buried in one tomb. Both *Hindās* and *Mahomedans* worship here, and it is the custom to pray before the shrine previous to any work being undertaken, or when any gift is particularly desired. A fair is held every Thursday, and a large fair once a year, in April. The repute of this shrine is so great that large numbers of people visit it and support it by voluntary contributions and thank-offerings.

Pentwin.

*Pentwin*, the military cantonment and civil station of the district, is situated on the *Sāpan* and *Bichan* streams, and is about two miles from the city. The present military force consists of a regiment of infantry, a battery of artillery, and a detachment of cavalry, but at one time it was the head-quarters of a brigade.

The station consists of a main road, with officers' houses, mostly thatched, on each side; the infantry and artillery lines immediately in front, and the *amlar* *bazār* in rear. The cavalry lines are on the left bank of the *Bichan*. There are plenty of trees, the roads are well laid out, and with the hills in the background the appearance of the place is very pleasing. It is not considered healthy, as the site is low and lies too close under the hills.

Antiquities  
and  
Remarkable  
Places.

Paraswara.

The *sadar-bazár* consists of fine broad streets with very fair houses on each side. A conservancy establishment is maintained, and great pains taken to keep the place clean.

There is an English school in the cantonment, and two others in the *bazár*, one for girls and one for boys.

A police station and reserve guard are located in the *bazár*, and the Civil jail is also there.

A Government garden has been made. At Paraswara are the Courts of the Small Cause Court Judge and of the Cantonment Magistrate.

Ridhpur.

*Ridhpur* is in the Morai taluk, about 20 miles east of Ellahpur. It belonged to Salabat Khán, having been given to him as *tankha-jagir*, and it was a place of much importance. It was surrounded by a stone wall, and contained some 3,000 houses and 12,000 inhabitants forty years ago. In the time of Nándar Khán, when Bisen Chand was *talukdar* there, the people were much oppressed, and deserted the place, which now only contains 526 houses and 2,450 inhabitants. The wall has almost entirely disappeared, and the town has a ruined look.

*Ridhpur* is principally known on account of a *Mánbhán* institution which exists there. This sect was founded by one Kishn Bhat, some two hundred years ago. He is said to have obtained a magic cap, by wearing which he assumed the likeness of the god Krishna, and on this account became widely celebrated; this cap was at last forcibly taken from him and burnt.

Kishn kept a *Máng* woman, and by her had four sons. As by their birth they could not belong to their father's caste, they formed a new class, called *Máng-Bháy*, which has since been corrupted to the present *Mánbhán*.\*

There are branches of this sect in several parts of India, but I believe the chief institution is at *Ridhpur*. The head of the religion is a *Mahant*, and with him are associated a number of priests, none of whom are allowed to marry—indeed celibacy is strictly enjoined on all; and although some men and women do remain single, and devote their lives to religion, still, as a rule, morality is not strict, and the community much resembles that of monks and nuns at a somewhat lax period.

Members of any class or religion can enter the order, and infants are also dedicated to it. Krishna is worshipped, but the religion is of a liberal character. The *Mánbháns* are a harmless, industrious set, liked by the people, but hated by the *Bráhmans*. Both men and women shave all hair from the head, and as to dress, both wear a black cloth tied round the middle, and forming a kind of skirt, to show that, having devoted themselves to religion, they in their worldly conduct no longer recognise any distinction as to sex. Their custom is to bury the dead.

\* This is the *Bráhma* derivation, and it has been given textually, as an amusing and characteristic sample of vindictive etymology. The meaning of the word *Mánbhán* seems uncertain; some refer it to *Máha-bhāna*, i.e., great understanding.—[Editor.]

Good water is scarce at Rādhapūr; the people drink from what is called Lālā's well. There is a Government school established. The principal buildings of interest are Rāmchandar's temple, and the Māubhān building, called Rāj Math. The land revenue is Rs. 2,088, and the municipal tax Rs. 297.

Antiquities  
and  
Remarkable  
Places.  
Rādhapūr.

*Sirangpūn* is a large village about 14 miles to the north-east of Elichpūr. It is noted on account of being the richest village in the district. It contains 1,220 houses, with a population of 5,599, and it pays a revenue of Rs. 14,817. A small bazar is held once a week. A police outpost is stationed in the village.

Siirangpūn.

*Sentārjān* is in the Morsī taluk, about 60 miles east of Elichpūr. It belonged in jāgir to an agent of the Nāgpūr Rāja, called Gāikwār, who lived there, and who made the village one of considerable importance. He built a splendid well about a mile distant, which goes by his name, and which cost, it is said, some 20,000 rupees. There are 1,510 houses, chiefly flat-roofed; the inhabitants, for the most part male, number 7,032. The revenue amounts to Rs. 4,862; a large bazar is held on Friday, the principal trade being in turmeric, cotton, and opium. The municipal tax amounts to Rs. 1,361, and there is a municipal committee. A Government school and a police outpost are in the town.

Sentārjān.

*Sālbaldī* is about 5 miles north of Morsī, and is partly in the Bāidī district. It is an insignificant village, but holds an important position in Hindū mythology. It is here that Sita is said to have come when she was deserted by Rām, and to have given birth to her two sons, Lālā and Kusā; these were taught by Wālmuk after he had been reformed by Nārād, who released him from his entombment at Sālbaldī. It is here that the great fight is said to have occurred, when Rām, having let loose his horse Sāmkarā (five colours), was, with his three brothers, defeated and slain by his sons. When his clothes were recognized by Sita, he and the other slain were brought to life again by Wālmuk; Sita and the sons were then acknowledged by Rām, and were taken by him to Oudā. Sālbaldī is situated on the Mārū river, and is celebrated on account of two springs—one very cold, and the other hot, or decidedly tepid.

Sālbaldī.

*Anjanpūn* is in the Darjāpūr taluk, and about 16 miles west of Elichpūr; it is situated on the banks of the Shāfīndr river, and is a place of considerable importance, particularly noted on account of the treaty entered into there between the British, under General Wellesley, and Sindia, on the 30th of December 1803. The town was formerly walled in, and a nāik or tahsildār used to reside there. It contains 3,125 houses with a population of 8,615 inhabitants; the land revenue is Rs. 6,389 and the municipal tax 2,901. A large bazar is held on Mondays. The principal trade is in pān, and cloth manufactured there. It is also well known on account of its basket-work.

Anjanpūn.

There is extensive and rich garden cultivation round the town.

There are a municipal committee, three schools, and a police station at Anjanpūn.



Description of  
Towns.Amra'oti  
District.

## Amra'oti District.

## Description of Towns.

A brief description will be given of the following towns of the Amra'oti district, viz.:—

	Population.	Distance from Amra'oti.
		Miles.
Amra'oti .....	23,410	—
Balaura .....	6,978	8
Anjangan Bari .....	3,123	10
Alangson .....	510	10
Bhātkoli .....	2,133	10
Kalāpur .....	6,109	18
Murtiāpur .....	3,897	30
Karīnja .....	11,750	36
Talagon .....	4,108	24
Umbarā .....	281	30
Chānder .....	2,709	24

As a general rule, it may be said that their present importance is in an inverse proportion to their antiquity.

Amra'oti.

Ancient name "*Amra'oti*,"\* from the goddess Amba, whose temple is still standing here. The legend goes that it was from Amra'oti that Krishna carried off Rakmini, who came here with her brother Rakmya to pay her vows at Amba's temple, before her marriage with Shushupāl. With them, to witness the ceremonies, came a number of persons called *Warhādīs* or *Warhāris*, who, settling here, gave their name to the country, Warhār (corrupted) = Berār. Rakmya, after Rakmini's *enlèvement*, tried the chances of a battle with Krishna, but was defeated, and only spared to the urgent entreaties of his sister. He then settled at Bhātkoli, a town some 8 or 10 miles to the westward, where his name has been perpetuated by a temple erected in his honour.

About 125 years ago there was a great immigration into Amra'oti of persons from the neighbourhood of Akoa, who had been driven away by the tyranny of their talukdārs. It was about this time also that Raghoji Bhonsla, to protect the inhabitants, built the wall which still environs the city, at a cost of about 1½ lakhs.

Under the Nizām a force of 1,150 men was kept up to protect the city.

In 1804 General Wellesley encamped here after the capture of Gāvilgarh. It had then no commercial importance. Now it is the chief cotton mart (except Khāngson) in Berār, besides being the centre of the spice trade.

The city, which is divided into two parts—the *Kasha* and the *Peth*—is but badly supplied with sweet water, most of the wells being

\* Doubtful.—(EDITOR.)



brackish. The conservancy is on the whole very good, and is becoming better every day.

Amrāoti is situated in  $77^{\circ} 49'$  east longitude, and  $20^{\circ} 55\frac{1}{2}'$  north latitude. It is celebrated for its cotton trade, but its general trade is also very extensive. It is a great depôt for all the local markets for piece-goods, metals, groceries, and other articles imported from the western coast. It is 6 miles from Badnera, the nearest railway station on the Great Indian Peninsula line, but a branch line to this place is to be immediately commenced. Badnera is 411 miles from Bombay, and 140 miles from Nāgpur. It is 1,332 miles from Calcutta by rail, as follows:—

Badnera to Jabalpur via Bhosawal .....	475 miles.
Jabalpur to Allahabad .....	228 "
Allahabad to Calcutta.....	629 "

Total.....1,332 miles.

Population.

The population of the town as per census of 1867 is 23,410, consisting of—

	Males.	Females.
Adults .....	9,349	7,882
Children .....	3,313	2,866
Total.....	12,662	10,748

Houses.

The number of houses is 6,317.

Castes.

The castes may be briefly described as follows:—

Hindūs .....	17,265
Mahomedans .....	4,410
Europeans .....	31
Others.....	1,704
Total.....	23,410

Principal classes of the population.

The principal classes of the population are—

Grain-sellers.....	293	Oil-sellers .....	115
Cultivators .....	559	Government servants.....	422
Bankers & general merchants.	36	Private do. ....	1,895
Cloth-merchants .....	335	Tailors .....	117
Brokers .....	285	Barbers .....	111
Goldsmiths .....	158	Bricklayers .....	67
Baria .....	60	Milksellers .....	48
Shroffs .....	116	Butchers .....	45
Pleaders .....	31	Potters .....	69
Carpenters .....	78	Dyers .....	53
Traders in Cotton .....	93	Printers .....	5
Dhuhis .....	35	Cartmen on hire .....	28
Liquor-sellers .....	16	Beasms .....	17
Shoemakers .....	137	Coolies .....	1,753
Blacksmiths .....	52		

Description of  
Town.

Amrāoti.

Description of  
Town.  
*Amrāoti.*

## Public Buildings.

Post Office,  
Telegraph Office,  
Small Cause Court,  
Tahsil office,  
Civil Dispensary,  
Civil Hospital,  
Clock Tower,  
Cotton Yard.

The public buildings are—

At the Civil station, two miles from the town of Amrāoti—

Commissioner's office,  
Deputy Commissioner's offices,  
Post Office,  
Jail, to contain 494 prisoners,  
Civil Hospital,  
Travellers' Bungalow,  
Police Lines and Reserve,  
Infantry Lines for our Company,  
Executive Engineer's Office and Stores.

\* There is also a cemetery.

A church is now being built.

Up to the present time Amrāoti has not been able to boast of a regularly constructed market-place, but one is now being built. The weekly market has hitherto been held in an open space, near the Bhūsāri gate.

Market-place.

There are five gates to the town of Amrāoti, which is surrounded by a strong stone wall, 20 to 26 feet high, and 3,750 yards, or  $2\frac{1}{4}$  miles, in length.

Principal Gates.

The names of the gates are as follows :—

1. Bhūsāri darwāza, on the east,
2. Nāgpur do. on the north,
3. Amba do. on the south-east,
4. Kholāpur do. on the west,
5. Māhāpur do. on the south.

Besides these there are four small gates, for foot-passengers only, called "Khūkb," viz., Khimāri, Pallal, Chatrapūri, and Badhwār.

Principal Streets.

The names of the principal streets are—

1. Large Bhūsār street.
2. Dhauraj street.
3. Bhūsār or Corn street.
4. Bazār street.
5. Shroff street.
6. Bhawāni street.
7. Sākār street.
8. Khumbhār street.
9. Mālpās street.
10. Lakarganj street.

Remarkable Buildings.

The following are the principal remarkable buildings :—

1. Temple of Bhawāni, also called the Amba temple,
2. Do. do. do. do.
3. Do. of Bilāji,

and five other temples.

The temple of Bhawānī is said to have been built a thousand years ago. The other temples were built about a hundred years ago.

Description of  
Town.

The town is said to have been founded by Raghoji Bhonsla. At one time there was a representative of the Nizām, as well as one of the Bhonsla, at the place.

Amrāoti.

The Bhonsla received 60 per cent. of the revenues, and the Nizām 40 per cent.

The wall was commenced in 1214 Faslī by the Nizām's government, to protect the wealthy traders residing in the city from Pindāris. It was not completed until 1230 Faslī, thereby extending over a period of seventeen years. It is said to have cost four lāks of rupees.

The *Khamāri Khirkī* is said to have obtained its name from the fact of 700 persons having been killed in a fight near it on the 10th of Moharram 1226 Faslī.

In 1255 Faslī, on account of a failure of rain, the price of jawārī was raised from 5 to 20 Rs. per candy, and the enraged populace murdered one Dhaurāj Salū, a wealthy trader, who had bought up large quantities of rice with a view to obtain large profits.

Sadar station.

The chief station was established in January 1859.

The deputy commissioner's cutcherry was completed in the year 1860.

The large jail was commenced in the year 1866; it has not yet been completed.

There are 17 houses and bungalows at the station. The house accommodation is at present insufficient for the requirements of the place.

Amrāoti boasts of one newspaper, a Marāthī one, called the *Satya Prakash*.

Badnera is a town on the Great Indian Peninsula railway, and is the station for Amrāoti and Ellichpūr. It is fast rising in importance, from being the place from which all the full-pressed and nearly all the half-pressed cotton is despatched to Bombay. The old town, in which is situated the mud fort built some two hundred years ago by Balu Khān and Salābat Khān, is on the north side of the rail. There is a large quantity of garden land about it, in which pān and opium are grown for the Amrāoti market. Under the Moghlāi rule it was the residence of the nāib talukdārs. In former days the Nizām had two and the Bhonsla one share in the revenue, which gave rise to frequent squabbles between the Nizām's officers and those appointed by the Nāgpur government.

Badnera.

There is a large steam gunning and press factory here.

It is called Badnera Būdi, from having once formed part of the dowry of the daughter of the king of Alunadnagar. From 1151 it was in the possession of the Nizām till 1182 (Faslī), when it came into the

Description of  
Towns.*Badnara.*

possession of the Peshwa as a *jagir*. In 1227 it was restored to the Nizām. It was looted, and the fort and town walls partly demolished, by Rājā Rām Subah in 1230 Faslī.

The large proportion of garden land is said to be due to one Mahinājī, a *patel* and *Chandāri*, who in 1050 Faslī, at his own expense, brought over gardeners from Jālma, and afforded the inhabitants opportunities for irrigating their fields by digging wells. Pān and plantains are chiefly cultivated. Seventy-five years ago this town was in a flourishing condition, and contained some 1,500 houses. Its decadence is said to be owing to an imposition of Rs. 60,000 laid upon its *patel* (who was in the service of the Bhonsla), and though he himself evaded it by flight the inhabitants had to pay up. Still further exactions almost totally depopulated the town, which has never recovered.

*Kholāpūr.*

*Kholāpūr*. Another victim to the exactions of *talukdārs*, which drove away the inhabitants. Many of them have now returned, but the number of houses has dwindled from 700 to 500. This town was formerly of some importance, and contained (as it does now) an unusual proportion of Musalmāns. It is said to have numbered in old times over six thousand inhabitants. In 1800 Vithal Bhāgdas, *sahābdār* of Elichpūr, levied a contribution of one lākh. The inhabitants refused to pay. The *sahābdār* accordingly besieged the town (which was then protected by walls) for two months, when the inhabitants gave in. The town was looted by the troops, and has never recovered its former prosperity. Its rapid decadence may also be attributed to the annual fights between the Musalmāns and the Rājāts, when the victorious party always took occasion to loot at least part of the town.

*Kholāpūr* used to be known for its silk trade, the silk-weavers forming a rich and influential part of its inhabitants. The trade is now very much decayed.

*Murtizāpūr.*

*Murtizāpūr*. A town on the G. I. P. railway. Large quantities of cotton are sent here from Kārinja and other places for transmission to Bombay. The *tahsildār's* office is in the fort. There is a travellers' bungalow here.

*Kārinja.*

*Kārinja* is a town of some commercial importance. The wall round the town, built many years ago, is now in a dilapidated condition. There is a travellers' bungalow, which was built when the dāk line from Nāgpur ran through the town. *Kārinja* boasts several very ancient temples, the carved woodwork of which is greatly admired. The town takes its name from an old Hindu saint, Kārinj Rishi. The *Karanj Mahotmaur Purān* relates that, being afflicted with a grievous disease, he invoked the aid of the goddess Amba, who kindly created for him a tank, in which he bathed and was cured. The one opposite Amba's temple, which goes by his name, is said to be the identical tank.

Like *Badnara*, *Kārinja Bīl* once formed part of the dowry of the daughter of the king of Ahmadnagar.

Talagson,  
Datta  
Sahans.

*Talagson*. The largest town in the Chāndār taluk, and formerly the *tahsili* station, which has been removed to Chāndūr, on account of the latter being on the line of rail. It is now greatly decayed, but the ruins of many fine houses and temples attest its bygone prosperity.



The origin of its nickname, *Dasha Salasra* (Talagon of the pumpkin, it might be called), is peculiar, but not very credible. The legend runs thus—The wife of the *jágirdár* and the wife of a wealthy merchant went to *Marsat* one day. Now it happened on this particular day that an uncommonly fine pumpkin was exposed for sale. It attracts the notice of both simultaneously. Their mouths water. They both admire it, both desire it, and finally both try to outbid each other for it. The merchant's wife, in all the pride of wealth, determines to have it at any price; the dignity of the *jágirdár's* wife forbids her giving way. The price rises rapidly. One hundred is a trifle. So is five. A thousand is reached, and the pair get warm to their worth. So they quickly bid up to five thousand, and from that to ten thousand, at which price it is ultimately knocked down. The legend unfortunately leaves us in the dark as to who carried off the prize, but it is currently believed that the merchant's wife was the victor. In memory of this exciting but bloodless contest the town was dubbed "*Dasha Salasra*," which being translated (from the Sanscrit) means ten thousand.

Description of  
Town.  
*Talagon.*

*Umbarda.* A town 6 miles east of *Kárinja*, chiefly celebrated for its cattle-fair.

*Umbarda.*

*Chándúr.* The new tahsili station of the district, about a mile from the line of rail. There is here a tahsildár's office and a travellers' bungalow near the railway. *Chándúr* is surrounded by gardens.

*Chándúr.*

## Akola.

### Antiquities.

The district antiquities are few. We have a plain rock-cut temple at *Pátúr*, and thirteen of those temples called *Hemár Pantí*, which have been built by cut-stone without any cement. The finest of these are at *Pinjar* and *Bársi Táklí*; there is also a small but well-carved one at *Yela*, and another, well preserved by a thick plastering of mud that entirely conceals its form, at *Kutása*, in *Akot taluk*.

Antiquities.  
*Akola.*

One of the prettiest structures in the district is the *chhatrí* (umbrella) of *Rája Jai Sing*, the Rajpút prince, who commanded under *Aurangzeb*. It is a kind of open pavilion on the edge of the high bank above a river just outside *Balápúr*.

At *Sháhpúr*, near *Balápúr*, are ruins of the place built by Prince *Morád Sháh*, son of *Akbar*, who commanded in this province when it was first annexed, and died here in 1599 A.D.

Of modern Hindú temples there are 169 in all. There are 56 *masjida* or mosques, of varying antiquity. Only one of them is dated by repute from the time of *Sháh Jahán*. Most of the buildings raised by Mahomedan religion are in *Berár* connected popularly with the name and era of *Aurangzeb*. There are 19 *dargáhs*, that is, tombs of saints or martyrs that have been built over and preserved as shrines, where prayers and offerings are made. Of these the most noteworthy is at *Dhárár*, north of *Akot*, where, under a high dome, lies buried *Pir Námad Aulia Ambia*, in a picturesque situation on the banks of a stream, below the *Narnála* hill. The tradition is that two hundred

Antiquities.  
Akola.

years ago he led the forlorn hope at the storming of Narnála fort, which was then invested by a Delhi emperor. The legend does not say whether the Pir was killed in the assault, but from the tall pile over him men of this later generation may guess that he died in some famous way.\*

At Gáwarda is the tomb of Sháh Dáwal, built about 160 years ago. Other well-known dargáhs are at Jambád, Málegaon, and Dhá-nápúr.

### *Principal Towns.*

Principal  
Towns.  
Akola.

Akola may have got promoted above the ordinary rank of substantial villages about the beginning of the 18th century. It had for a long time been the head-quarters of a sub-district before the British took charge of this country; its old brick fort and stone-faced walls with bastions distinguish it from other country towns of the same size. There was one fight here (date uncertain) between the Nizám's forces and the Maráthas; and in 1790 the Pindári Gházi Khán got worsted before the town by the Bhonsli's commander. General Wellesley encamped at this place for a day in 1803. The people now say that the prosperity of the place was severely damaged some thirty or forty years ago by the uncommonly bad administration of a talukdár, who robbed inordinately himself, and did not keep off other robbers: so there was a great emigration to Amráoti.

Akola is now the head-quarters of the Akola district, and of the West Berár division of the Assigned Territory; it is on the Nágpur extension of the Great Indian Peninsula railway, 383 miles from Bombay and 157 from Nágpur. It has a population of 12,236. The town is divided by the river Múru, Akola being to the west, and Tájnápeth, with the European habitations and Government buildings, to the east. The inhabitants of Tájnápeth are chiefly Mahomedans or Baidis, sellers of cloth. There are three or four wealthy merchants, but the trade of Akola is not confined to any special article. There are two markets—one held in Tájnápeth on Sundays, and the other in Akola on Wednesdays: the former is the principal market, and is well attended. In the centre of the market-place are two handsome covered buildings recently erected, occupied chiefly by the cloth-sellers on bazar days.

The commissioner's and deputy commissioner's court-houses, the central jail, holding five hundred prisoners, the post-office, tahsil, barracks or rest-houses for European troops close to the station, are the principal public buildings. Besides, there are a civil hospital, an engineer's office and workshops, a charitable dispensary, police lines and office, and Marathi and U'rdú boys' and girls' schools, and an English High school.

\* Kal tora tá ámpet-ai ápyánu áshánuar

.....  
'Ashá púr nála ápya tálaa nárvashánuar,

'Og'ant' ápyánuar nárvashánuar.....

A town-hall is conveniently situated near the tahsil office, connected with the old town of Akola by a road which will lead straight over the bridge (building) across the river to the main street of the town. An English church stands in the centre of the station. For travellers there is a good bungalow and a sarai close to the railway, and the Temple Garden (called after Sir Richard Temple) lies near.

Principal  
Town.  
Akola.

A cotton-market has been set apart in Tājnapeth, where half-presses are worked in the season. The number of bales brought to market this year was between seven and eight thousand.

In the deputy commissioner's court-house are the district treasury, currency and money order offices. A telegraph station is established close in front.

Akot, the head-quarters of the tahsildār of the Akot taluk, is situated about thirty miles to the north of Akola, on the road to the old fort of Narnāla, on the Sātpura hills, which is distant from Akot ten miles.

Akot.

The population of Akot is 14,000—many Mahomedans and Rājputa. It is one of the chief cotton-marts of Berār. European and Native merchants assemble here during the cotton season, and the New Bank of Bombay has a branch establishment. The trade returns show that this year 32,000 *bojas* of cotton were brought into the Akot market. The annual average is calculated at 40,000. The town itself is large, and possesses some buildings worthy of notice, private houses, masjids, pagodas, &c., where some good carving is to be seen. Besides being well known as a cotton-mart, Akot is celebrated for its carpet manufacture. The carpets are strong and smooth in texture, but the best sort is nowadays made only to order.

There is much garden land about the town, and a number of mango-trees.

Almost every house possesses a fresh-water well.

Two weekly bazārs are held here, one on Wednesday and the other on Saturday. A few years ago a certain sādhu started a fair, which is held in the month of Kārtik (November and December).

There is a tahsil office in the town, a charitable dispensary, an English and Marāṭhi and an Urdu school.

A telegraph station is opened during the cotton season, for which a permanent building is being constructed, and a travellers' bungalow has been begun.

The road from Akola to Akot is partly bridged, but the most important river to be crossed, the Pārna, is unbridged. All the cotton is despatched not to Akola but to Shergaon, a railway station, distant about 35 miles by an unmetalled road, nearer to Bombay than Akola.

Kāmpur, now the largest cotton mart in the province, was fifty years ago a place of no importance; it is distant from Akola 32 miles.

The population is now 9,432. The market was established about the year 1820 A.D., when a few merchants opened shops and began to trade in ghi, raw thread, and a little cotton. The place is said to owe its start in commercial life to the good management of one Jelaī

Kāmpur.  
Lat. 20° 50'  
Long. 76° 29'



Principal  
Tower.  
Akola.

Khan, a revenue collector, who harboured and encouraged traders. But the settlement of capitalists here is ascribed to a characteristic accident. The great camps of Pindaris were followed by many merchants and brokers, who made great gains by buying up the booty. In 1818 Colonel Doveton broke up a large horde of Pindaris at a village close to Khámgaon; they were forced to disband and scatter, so the honest prize-agents of this camp settled at Khámgaon, and their descendants are virtuous cotton-dealers. The quantity of cotton brought into Khámgaon averages in good seasons above 100,000 bejas; but for an account of the trade see a subsequent chapter.

The general appearance of the town is picturesque; it is surrounded by low irregular hills, while in the hollow, in and about the town, trees are plentiful.

There is abundance of good spring-water; upwards of four hundred wells, public and private, furnish the town with fresh water.

The public buildings at Khámgaon are the assistant commissioner's cutcherry, a handsome sarái, dák bungalow, dispensary, and post-office—all close round the new railway station now in progress. In the town are a police station-house, a large school-house, a building used temporarily as a telegraph office, and a weekly market-shed. There is a bridged road from Khámgaon to Nándára, a distance of twelve miles, where there is a station on the Great Indian Peninsula railway. There is also a fair-weather road to the other nearest station at Shegaon, about equidistant with Nándára. The new branch line, however, from Jalam—eight miles distant—opened in March 1870 by the Viceroy, relieves these roads of most of the traffic.

Of the private buildings those erected by the European merchants who have recently established themselves here are the most conspicuous; of these the principal are the Berár Ginning Company's and the Mofussil Pressing Company's factories: all these possess steam machinery for full-pressing cotton. There is, to the east of the town, a large inclosed cotton-market, having a small building in the centre used as an exchange-room. The town possesses a committee of European and Native gentlemen established under the Municipal Act.

The weekly market is held on Sunday; and a branch of the Bombay Bank is open for business during the six working months of the year.

There are several gardens in the town belonging to merchants, which produce oranges, limes, figs, guavas, grapes, and vegetables both European and Indian.

Khámgaon has a tahsildár and a sub-treasury. The assistant commissioner is judge of the Small Cause Court, and has the full powers of a magistrate.

Bálapúr is sixteen miles to the west of Akola, and six miles from the railway, the nearest station being at Púras (road unmetalled but good). The population is 12,631, amongst the people being many Gajaráti Bráhmans.

Bálapúr.  
Lat. 72° 50'.  
Long. 20° 40'.



The town is divided by the river Man into Town and Peth. There is a tahsil cutcherry and treasury, a library, a charitable dispensary, two Anglo-Vernacular schools, Urdu schools, including a girls' school, a police station, and a post-office.

Principal  
Town.  
Bilápur.

Bilápur was the chief military station of the Moghal rulers of Berár after Ellichpur. The name probably comes from the temple of the goddess Bála, situated on the river-bank between the town and the peth, but in no way a remarkable building. A fair was formerly held in honour of the goddess—one of the largest fairs in Berár some seventy-five years ago. Bilápur is mentioned in the *Ain-i-Akbari* as the name of one of the richest pargannas of Subah Berár. It may thus be conjectured to have been a town long before the Moghal invasion. Azim Sháh, son of the emperor Aurangzeb, is said to have resided here, and to have built a mud fort. In July 1721 A.D. Nizam-ul-Mulk fought, close to this town, a bloody battle against the imperial forces, and won his victory only by drawing his impetuous adversaries into an ambush, whence he destroyed their cavalry by his famous Dakhni artillery.\*

The present fort of Bilápur is the largest, and probably the strongest, in Berár, the hill-forts of Melghát excepted. It was completed in 1757 A.D. by Ismaél Khán, first Nawáb of Ellichpur, as we learn from an inscription on the front gate. The Jama Masjid, in the city, was built, according to an inscription on one of its stones, in 1622 A.D. It is a fine building, 90 feet long. On the bank of the river, to the south of the town, there is a *chhatra* (umbrella-shaped pavilion) of black stone, supposed to have been built by Savai Jai Sing Rája, who came with Alauddin to the Dakhni, and was one of his best generals. This edifice is 25 feet square and 38 feet in height.

There is a good market at Bilápur on Saturday, but the place has not much trade. It has a large proportion of Musalmán inhabitants, and its woven manufactures had formerly good repute.

The town of Jalgaon is to the north-west of Akota, distant from it 36 miles. It is eight miles south of the Sápura range of hills, and 17 from the railway, the stations nearest to it being at Nándára and Malkapur, in the Buldána district. There is a pass over the hills just north of the town, which leads to A'sirgarh and Burhánpur.

Jalgaon.  
Lat. 76° 37'.  
Long. 21° 35'.

The place is called Jalgaon-Jámbod (from a village near to it), in order that it may be distinguished from Jalgaon in Khandesh. It is mentioned in the *Ain-i-Akbari* as the head of a pargana. Its population is 8,763. It possesses a tahsil cutcherry, a middle-class school, a police station, a charitable dispensary, and a post-office. Spring water is very plentiful. Grapes, plantains, and betel leaves are the fruits by which Jalgaon is chiefly known.

There are many large gardens around the town, principally on the western side.

Market-day is Saturday. The average import of cotton into the Jalgaon market is 5,000 bhojas.

\* The field of this decisive combat for rule in the Dakhni lies between the villages of Kollari and Pimpri Gash.—(MORRIS.)

Principal  
Town.

Pátár.  
Lat. 77°  
Long. 20° 27'.

*Pátár* lies on the highroad from Akola to Bâsim and Hingoli, being 18 miles distant from the first-named place. It is situated just under the hills, up which a pass leads to the Balâghât country. The population, composed largely of Mahomedans, is 6,011.

The weekly market is held on Saturday, and in January and February an annual fair.

A metalled road runs past *Pátár* to Bâsim; the place is rich in mango-trees, amongst which good camping-ground is to be formed.

There is here a police-station and a post-office.

Here, in the side of the low hill just east of the town, is a rock-hewn Buddhist monastery. The shrines of a Musalman saint and of a Hindû sâdhu, both at *Pátár*, are well known and much frequented.

## Argson.

*Argson* is situated 32 miles to the north of Akola. It contains nearly 1,000 houses, and has about 800 wells. It is the seat of a petty Civil judge, and has a Government school, a police station, and a post-office.

The name means *well-town*, and the place abounds with good water close to the surface. Like most well-watered places, its origin is not modern, for it is mentioned among the parganas enumerated by the Afâ-i-Akhari; but at present it is insignificant.

About three miles to the south of this village General Wellesley fought, on the 29th of November 1803, the battle which delivered Berâr out of the hands of the Nâgpur Râja. The loss of the British was 346 men killed and wounded; that of the Marâthas is not recorded, but a deep ravine or watercourse is still shown which lay across the rear of the broken army, and checked their confused retreat until they had been sufficiently sabred by cavalry and pounded by guns.

Pôjar.  
Lat. 78° 46'.  
Long. 20° 47'.

*Pôjar* was formerly a prosperous place containing 3,000 houses, of which now only 700 remain. Its decline dates from 1772 A.D., when Mudhaji Bhonsla laid a heavy tax upon the people. The present population is a little over 3,000.

This town is remarkable now only for a Hemâr Pantî temple, upon which is a Sanscrit inscription. *Pôjar* is 24 miles to the east of Akola. Police station here.

Rhangan.  
Lat. 76° 46'.  
Long. 20° 47'.

*Rhangan* has a station on the Great Indian Peninsula railway, distant from Akola 24 miles. It is 11 miles from Balâpûr, and about the same distance from Khâmgau. The population is 7,450, and the income derived from land is greater than that of any other town in the Akola district. The land yields annually Rs. 28,785 to the State. Besides numerous wells of fresh and brackish water in the town itself, there are over 500 wells in the fields surrounding it. Many of these are now closed to irrigation purposes, the dry cultivation of wheat and cotton being preferred as easier and cheaper.

Before 1863 this village had little commerce, but since the opening of the railway station in that year the path has been occupied by traders. A cotton-market is held here, and this year 10,000 *bojas* were brought into it; there are a few half-presses at work in the season, and also the full-presses of a European firm.

A dāk bungalow, sarai, and police station have been constructed near the railway station. The place also possesses a post-office and Government school.

Principal  
Town.  
Shogaon.

The subjoined statistics of a prosperous Berār village may be useful:—

*Shogaon Revenue Returns.*

	Rs.	a.	p.
Full assessment of the estate (supposing all fields to be rented) ..	29,000	8	0
Actual rent-roll .....	28,785	0	0
	<hr/>		
	Acres.	Chains.	
Acreage .....	19,561	29	
	<hr/>		
Highest dry rate .....	Rs.	2	0
Do. wet do. ....	3	12	0
	<hr/>		
Irrigated land (pays) .....	Rs.	960	0
Rent-free allotments (for service, &c.) .....	"	215	0
Patel's dues .....	"	386	0
Patwari's dues .....	"	385	0
	<hr/>		
	Number.		
Cows .....	761		
Plough-cattle .....	1371		
Pack-bullocks .....	15		
Buffaloes .....	450		

**Bulda'na.**

*Principal Town.*

The original name of Dewalgaon was Dewalwari. Formerly there were here two old temples, and, close by, a wari, or hamlet. This wari was increased in extent and population by Rasoji, natural son of a descendant of the Jádous; a short account of this family will be given further on. Rasoji invited people of all trades and professions to come and settle at Dewalwari, whose name was changed to Dewalgaon as the place increased.

Dewalgaon  
Raja.

This town lies about 60 miles to the east of Buldāna, and is situated on 20° N. lat. and 76° E. long. The shape of the town is that of a gnomon. Its greatest length is a little more than 2,200 feet, and its greatest breadth about 1,900 feet. It was once fortified by a wall, which is now in ruins. This wall had seven approaches—five large gates and two small ones. The area of the town is about 75 acres. There is a small range of hills close by on the northern side of the town, with two little streams running down them. A small rivulet called Anni forms the southern boundary of the town.

According to the last census, Dewalgaon Raja contains 1,806 houses and 9,296 inhabitants. There are about 250 families of weavers, and 15 of silk-traders, called Gajars. The principal articles of trade are cotton and silk. Among other traders, Shrawaks, who deal in cloth, are worthy of notice: they are said to have come from the north about three hundred years ago.



Principal  
Temple.  
Dewalgaon.

There is a small village in North Hindūsthān called Karwālī, situate on the Jamunā. Here lived one Lakhji Jādon, who came down to this

part of India, and is said to have lived by tilling land under the village of Sindkher, but his extraordinary talent and bravery raised him from his humble position, and gained him the watan of the desh-mukhi of Sindkher about A.D. 1550.\* He was gradually promoted to the command of ten thousand horse under the Ahmadnagar government, and was considered one of the bravest and most eminent men under that power. It was by the aid of this chief that Maloji, grandfather of Sivaji (the founder of the Marāṭha empire), rose to eminence. Lakhji was entrapped into giving his daughter, Jijā Bai, in marriage, to Shāhji, and she became the mother of the famous Sivaji. He then left the services of the Ahmadnagar government and joined the Moghals, who conferred on him a mansab of 2,400 with 15,000 horse. He seems to have left service afterwards, and to have been treacherously murdered while attempting a return to their side. In the wars that followed between the Marāṭhas and the Moghals, the Jādon Rājās were steady imperialists, in spite of their connection with Sivaji's family. It was about this time that Bāsoji, the natural son of a member of this family, gained for himself the name Founder of Dewalgaon by enlarging this town.

Dattāji, the grandson of Lakhji, distinguished himself by his successful expeditions into the Carnatic, and was killed in battle in A.D. 1664. Dattāji's son Jagdeo Rao was in no way inferior in spirit to his father, and soon attracted the notice of the emperors Shāh Jehān and Aurangzeb, both of whom were so much pleased with him that they conferred on him the title of Jagdeo Rāo Jādow Rāo. It was this man who first obtained the *chāwri* and other royal insignia. This Jādon died in A.D. 1669, leaving four sons—Mānsing, the eldest, who died in A.D. 1710 without issue; next, Raghoji, who died in 1721; the third, Eshwant Rāo; and the name of the fourth is not to be found in the family records. The descendants of the brother of Lakhji settled themselves at Kingdon Rāja, where they still live by cultivation. The head of this family in the last generation, Baji Rāo, was accused of an act of rebellion in 1851, when Arala under his command, but not (as he declared) under his control, fought a severe fight against the Haidarābād contingent, and all his hereditary *watans* were confiscated. He himself died a state prisoner in 1856.

The watan or hereditary dues on 29 parganas were enjoyed by the Rājās until the continuous good fortune of this house ended suddenly in 1851.

Of all the *dewasthāns* in Berār, such as those at Sindkher and Bāsin, that of Bālāji at Dewalgaon Rājās is the most celebrated. There are various opinions with regard to the founder of this dewasthān. But it has lately been formally decided that the Rājās (the Jādons) were the rightful owners and founders of this temple.

\* According to Grant Duff, Lakhji Jādon Rāo was a chief of high estate and influence in 1577. The story here given is improbable. [Editor.]



In honour of this deity an annual fair is held generally in the month of October, much frequented by pilgrims and traders from very distant parts. The paved yard in front of Báláji's temple, about 360 by 30 feet, is for the occasion overshadowed with a sort of canopy supported by posts. The offering given to Báláji is called *kāngi*, and its annual value exceeds Rs. 1,00,000. This amount, besides defraying the establishments of the temple (which are about Rs. 1,500 per mensem), leaves a large balance. The temple managers spend during the fair about Rs. 15,000. Large dinners are given to pilgrims, wandering devotees, mendicants, and all other persons distinguished by piety or religious learning.

Principal  
Towns.  
Dewalghat.

*Dewalghát* is situated on the river Painganga, which takes its rise about four miles from the town. It is a town of considerable antiquity. It appears to have originally been a very small village, about one-third of its present size. Its oldest name was Deoli, probably derived from the numerous Hemār Pantí temples, of which ruins still exist. From the fact that such temples, for whatever object, have almost invariably been built in retired places, it is to be supposed that the town is of later date than these ruins, and possibly this village was first built during the troubled period of the Mahomedan invasions, which caused the people of the plain to disperse and seek shelter in secluded parts of the hill-country.

Dewalghat.

In the time of the emperor Aurangzeb the village was considerably augmented (about A.D. 1700). One of his chiefs, Násar-ud-dín, had been sent out into the Dákhán to quell disturbances. The seat of the parágsa was Girda, on the hills, about eight miles from Deoli. Násar-ud-dín on his arrival found Girda quite unsuited for head-quarters, and, looking out for a better place, the extensive plains of Deoli at once decided him in its favour; and he settled there with his whole army and retinue. The intolerant proselytizing spirit of the master was not asleep in the deputy. And Násar-ud-dín displayed his hatred of Hindu institutions by immediately pulling down the magnificent temples near his residence; the materials were utilized in constructing private buildings, and a small fort (now the Nawáb's house) on the boundary of the village. The memory of the old boundary is still preserved with the ceremony of killing a buffalo on the Dámara holiday every year. The place has been called Dewalghát at least from the end of the seventeenth century, as it is mentioned by Thevenot, who passed it on his road from Golkonda to Burhánpúr. The pass up the hills just south of the town is evidently, therefore, of some antiquity, and was once much more frequented than nowadays.

It was an able talukdár named Sakhánand who raised the rampart round the town to keep out marauders, who planted the numerous mango-trees round the village, and who laid out most tasteful gardens, of which the remains are still to be seen.

In the time of Sakhánand the population of the village was mostly of the Rájput caste, whom he enlisted as good soldiers. After the death of their patron the Rájputs were supplanted by Mahomedans, who had then great political preponderance, whence the greater proportion of Mahomedans at Dewalghát as compared with other towns.

Principal  
Town.

The area of the town itself is 39 acres and 30 guntas. The land under cultivation is 2,831 acres 35 guntas. The census of 1867 showed Dewalghát to contain 879 houses and 3,954 inhabitants.

## Fatekheda.

*Fatekheda* is situated on a small river named Bhogáwati, a branch of the Painganga. Its original name is *Shakar-Kheda*, which, according to tradition, the village came to receive from a well outside the town (which is yet shown) that yielded sugar. This has been interpreted to refer to irrigation of sugarcane, but more probably means only sweet water.

The date of the foundation of the town is not known, but must be much older than five hundred years ago. It is said that a saint named *Padar Sida* settled in the jungles of Sankhedi, a hamlet of Kheda about a mile from the town. The people, being convinced of the strength of the saint's austerities, invited him to come and live in the town; the man replied "I will not go to the town, but the town shall come to me." The town accordingly gradually stretched towards the saint's abode till it actually reached it, and thus fulfilled the holy man's word. Hence the greater length of the town from north to south. The tomb of this saint, and the pipal-tree planted to perpetuate the memory of the place where he lived, are still shown.

The extent even now occupied by the town, and the large gaps in it made by ruined habitations, indicate the once prosperous condition. The plunder of the town by Sindia's troops in 1803 (on their road to retribution at Assaye), and the great famine that occurred in the same unfortunate year, were the chief causes of Fatekheda's decay. Not more than twenty-five families are said to have remained in the town after the famine. The talukdár Mahomed Khán is supposed to have revived the town's prosperity to some degree. When the town came under the British rule it contained about 400 houses, which have now increased to 600, and the population to 3,108.

The pargana of Fatekheda was granted as *jágir* by the Ahmadnagar government about A.D. 1620; the *jágir* was subsequently confiscated about A.D. 1740. There were originally 84 villages under this pargana, but about the time that Kheda was granted as *jágir* the minister Malik Ambar\* was managing the affairs of the Ahmadnagar kingdom. In his territorial reorganization he transferred 3 villages to another *máhal*.

The name of the town was changed from *Shakar-Kheda* to *Fatekheda* after the pitched battle fought in 1724 at this place between Nizám-ul-Mulk and Mubáriz Khán, who disputed, on behalf of the emperor, the former's independence in the Dakhan. Nizám-ul-Mulk gained a complete victory, and Mubáriz Khán was slain on the field. In memory of this battle the name of the town has since been changed to Fatekheda.

There is an old masjid here very substantially built, and of excellent architecture.

\* Founder of the city of Auranghábád.

A transcript of the inscription upon the masjid is herewith appended, with translation:—

Principal  
Town:  
Fatehkheda.

(Copy of inscription on the Masjid at Fatehkheda.)

یافت از لطف خداوند جهان  
مسجد توثیق چون دارالقرار  
خواستم ترویج التماس (مقتل)  
گفت بادخانر حق بایداد

(Translation.) By the will of the Almighty I was enabled to build the masjid firm as the everlasting house itself. When I asked my mind the date of its [*i.e.* of the masjid's] completion it said, "May the house of God be firm for ever."

(Date.)

بادخانر حق بایداد

پ ا د خ ا ن ع ج ق ی ا ی د ا ر  
Hija 983 = 200 1 4 10 1 2 100 8 5 50 1 600 4 1 2  
1572 A.D.

Lonār is a place of great mythological antiquity. It is one of the oldest towns, if not the oldest, in the whole province. It was founded, as tradition will have it, in *Keṭā Yūg*, the first of the four Hindū ages; and the story of the giant Lonāsūr is given in detail in the chapter called "*Viraj-mahātma*" of the part called "*Godā-khand*" of *Skandha-Purāṇa*. The legend is briefly thus:—A giant named Lonāsūr lived in a subterranean abode made by himself under a hill about a mile from the place where the town of Lonār now stands. When the monster had destroyed many human beings and animals, and threatened to overthrow even the gods, the latter were alarmed, and petitioned Vishnu to relieve them from the danger. Vishnu appeared in the incarnation of "*Dattya-Sādhana*," assumed the form of a beautiful youth, and by the assistance of the giant's two sisters, whom he gained over by his extreme beauty, he discovered the subterranean abode. With a single touch of his toe he threw off the lid of the den, and discovered the giant sleeping on his couch. The giant was overcome in single combat, and buried in the very pit which had once been his home. The present Lonār lake is this giant's den; its water is supposed to be his blood, and the salts are his flesh decomposed. A hill standing near the village Dhūkeṭal, about 36 miles to the south-west of Lonār, is said to be the lid of the lake thrown off by Vishnu, and is reported to coincide in shape and size with the top of the lake. The place (Lonār) has ever since been held in great religious veneration, and possesses high spiritual privileges common to only three holy places among the Hindūs.

Lonār

The view of the Lonār lake is very striking. It is formed by a ridge of hills about four hundred feet high, and is perfectly circular. Its bottom is bordered by regular rings of palms, tamarinds, bābūl, and apple trees; and the sides are well wooded. In some places there are old temples, and ruins of other monuments; and there is an ample spring of sweet water, running from a crevice in the southern ridge, with a



Principal  
Towns.  
Lounár.

beautiful temple at the fountain-head. The area of the bottom of the lake is 344 acres and 38 guntlas, and the circumference from the top is about  $5\frac{1}{2}$  miles.

The town of Lounár is situated on a hill. It stands on  $19^{\circ} 55'$  N. lat. and  $76^{\circ} 53'$  E. long. Its population is 1,865, and consists of various castes, of which Bráhmans are the most predominant, on account of the sacred character of the lake and the locality. It has been the chief place of a pargana ever since parganas were formed. Lounár pargana originally contained 65 villages under it, of which two, namely, Kingdon Jatu and Bhunrála, were given in jagir to Raghoji Bhonsla of Nágpúr in A.D. 1771, for having assisted the Mahomedan deshmukh of the pargana. So that the Bhonslas appear to have possessed the following seven towns as jagir in Berár till the year 1803 A.D. :—

- |              |                      |
|--------------|----------------------|
| 1. Narnála,  | 5. Kingdon Jatu,     |
| 2. Gávil,    | 6. Bhunrála,         |
| 3. Badnera,  | 7. Sultánpúr         |
| 4. Bhátkuli, | (in Mehkar pargana). |

The first four towns were taken back by the Nizám in A.D. 1803, and the other three yet continue in the possession of Rája Jánoji of Deor. After the memorable battle of Kardla, fought in A.D. 1795 between the Nizám and the Peshwa, the pargana of Lounár, along with Sindkher and others, was ceded by the Nizám to the Peshwa, and made over to the Bhonsla as *ghás dána*, or for horse expenses entailed on them by the war.

Mehkar.

The origin of the name of Mehkar is connected with a myth. Many thousand years ago, says the myth, there lived a demon by name Meghankar. When his might grew so far as to threaten even the gods, Vishnu, the protecting power of the Hindú trinity, appeared in the incarnation of "Shárangdhar" and put the demon to death, and the place where the fight took place has ever since borne the name of the demon in the corrupted form of "Mehkar."

There are, outside the town, the ruins of an ancient edifice of solid masonry, built by Hemár Pant, as appears from the style of the structure. The legend connected with this spot may have caused the building here of this temple, and it is most probably more ancient than the town. Nevertheless an ancient Mahomedan poet thus (somewhat dogmatically) fixes the date of this town :—

"Wilt thou know the date of Mehkar?  
 "Add threefold of the sun  
 "Devoted by 'Mehkar' to the  
 "Hijri era."

Hijri era + 3 ( $m + k + k + k + r$ ) = 1286 + 3 (40 + 5 + 20 + 200) = 2081 years. How far this may be depended on we do not say, but Mehkar has an odour of antiquity about it.

Mehkar is situated on a rising uneven ground, on the highroad from Jálna to Nágpúr. It is watered by the river Painganga, and its elevated position gives it comparatively a good climate. Its population numbers 3,583 souls, and consists of various castes.

In A.D. 1769 the Peshwa, Mátho Rao, accompanied by Sindia and Rukm-ad-daulat, minister of the Nizám, encamped at Mehkar, with



the intention of punishing the Bhonsla, who had assisted Raghunath Rao's insurrection. The Bhonsla was subsequently made to cede to the Peshwa a territory yielding Rs. 7,00,000. It was here also that General Doveton encamped with his army in 1817 A.D., on his march to Nagpur against A'pfa Sahib Bhonsla, who had broken the treaty of Deogaon. The pargana of Melikar contains 119 villages, besides 4 hamlets. Of these Sultānpūr is jāgir to the Bhonslas, Nāgpūr to a Gosāvi, Sewga to another Gosāvi, and Nājan to the Pānch Pīr of Melikar. The town of Melikar formerly contained a large number of weavers and Momins. The latter about four hundred years ago were so rich that they not only undertook to fortify the place, but could afford to build up the old fallen rampart, as will appear from the inscription, given below, on the gate which yet bears the name of that community. The town was in a very prosperous state till the mroads of the Pindāris commenced (A.D. 1780), which reduced the inhabitants to great distress. The decline of the town, which had thus begun, was completed by the great famine of A.D. 1803, when not more than about fifty inhabited huts were to be seen. Till within the last ten years Melikar was famous for its excellent *dhotis* (waistcloths), whose manufacture has been discouraged by the cheapness of European cloths, and by the high prices which cotton now fetches of late, which prevent the poor Mhārs from purchasing weaving material.

Principal  
Town.  
Melikar.

(Copy of inscription on the gate at Melikar called Momim Darwāza.)

أما المؤمنین اخوة فاعلموا بین آخر بکم وتلوا الله لعلکم ترحموا

(Translation.)

[Chapter XXVI. of Korān.]

"Truly ye, the Momins, all are brethren. So keep peace between both brothers, and fear God. He will take you amongst the blessed."

لعلکم ترحموا

ل	ع	ل	ک	م	ت	ر	ح	م	و	و
30	70	30	20	40	400	200	8	40	5	50

= Hijri 804 = 1488 A.D.

Melikar is situated on the western frontier of Berār, in the valley; about 900 feet above the surface of the sea. It is bounded on the south-west and north by the river Nālgangā, which takes its rise from the hills near Beldāna. To the north, on the other side of the river, is the peth, a sort of suburb. The whole town is inclosed by a rampart about 2,350 yards in circumference, with five gates and twenty-eight bastions. It is built of dressed stone, but is now in ruins. In the western part of the town is a fort of mud. The railway runs to the north about three hundred yards from the town; and to the east and north-east, at about the same distance, are the several Government and railway buildings.

Melikar.

\* This text has special allusion to an ancient local feud between two clans.

Principal  
Town.  
Malkapūr.

The town is divided into four principal *pūras*: (1) the northern part is called Mohanpūra, (2) the eastern Siklipūra, (3) the southern Mālipūra, (4) and the western Bārdwāri. The central part of the town is called Nawa-Mahalla. The first of these *pūras* received its name from a rich banker named Mohandās, who is said to have peopled it. Siklipūra was named from the Sikalgars (or polishers of tools), by whom it is chiefly inhabited. The southern part has been called after the Musalmāns from Malwa, who first settled there. A Mahomedan nobleman is said to have built a *twelve-doored* palace to the west of the town, around which in course of time sprang up a number of houses, which have since been called by the name of Bārdwāri.

The number of houses, according to the last census, is 2,018, and the population 7,988, of whom 5,075 are Hindūs, and the rest of Mahomedan and other castes. The land revenue of the town is Rs. 8338-13-3.

The site where the town originally stood lies to the north-west, beyond the river, where the foundations of houses can yet be seen. This town was called Pātār, but about four hundred years ago a Mahomedan prince of the Faruki house encamped here, and is said to have been led by some miracle to select the present site, and remove the people of Pātār to it. The new town thus established was called Malkapūr, after the title "*Mālikā*" of the prince's daughter.

The mango-grove to the north of the town, called Bal Amriā, was planted by the ancestors of Kesho Rāo Deshmukh. There were large gardens here, which were abandoned in the days of Pindāri raids. The trees and ruined wells still remain. The masjid near the Kārj's house is said to be older than the town.

The importance Malkapūr enjoyed in former times is proved by its mention in the *Ain-i-Akbari*. It has also been the head-quarters of talukdārs for many years, and in A. D. 1761 it could purchase exemption from plunder by Peshwa Raghunāth Rāo's army at a cost of Rs. 60,000. The taluka of Malkapūr being on the frontiers of the Nizām's dominions, and so close to the Sātpura hills, an army of about 20,000 men was generally stationed there.

Several petty battles, all within the last sixty years, fought at Malkapūr between zamindārs, rival talukdārs, Rājputs, and Mahomedans, are yet remembered by the inhabitants.

Daniat Rāo Sūfīa and the Rhondā were encamped close to this place when in August 1803 they allowed the British envoy to depart, and received General Wellesley's declaration of war.

Here is a station of the G. I. P. railway, a tahsil office and not treasury, a police station, and an excellent school. An assistant commissioner holds court here in the cutcherry near the railway station. This is the point at which the imperial customs line cuts the railway, and a customs patrol is posted to superintend the transit of salt.

There are two *bunds* or dams across the river, near Malkapūr. The smaller one is said to have been constructed about two hundred years ago by a goldsmith, for the convenience of his daughter, who

had frequently to cross the river in going from her father's house in the suburbs to her father-in-law's house in the town. The large dam was constructed about fifty years later, by one Dāmodhar Pant, agent of the *deshmukhs*. The town is surrounded on three sides by the river, so that when in the rainy season the river is full it can only be approached from the east. The object of constructing this latter dam was to fill a ditch intended to inclose the town on all sides by water, and thus secure it against the *Pināris* during the rainy season. The project seems to have been abandoned.

Principal  
Town,  
Malkajgāh.

The gate called "Chāndi-wes" has some inscription, of which the following is a transcript :—

کمل الباب فی دول محمد سعالي خان سنه ۱۱۴۲

= 1729 A. D.

Nāndūra does not seem to have been so important before as it has of late become. About a hundred years ago it is said to have been a small village consisting of a few houses. So recently as about fifty years ago it had not a single *Mārwarī* trader. About a century ago the people of Pimpalgāon Rāja had to fly from their town, so they settled themselves in surrounding villages. It was then that a large number of *Bangāris* (dyers) from Pimpalgāon came to Nāndūra. The establishment of a railway station at Nāndūra, and its situation in the rich plains of the valley of Berār, have made it a market of considerable importance. The weekly sales on every market-day are said on an average to amount to about Rs. 25,000. The staple commodities which the town produces are cotton, corn, cattle, and cloths.

Nāndūra.

It is said that a *deshmukh* named Fakirchand was the leader of the marauders who drove away numbers of the people (particularly dyers) of Pimpalgāon to Nāndūra. But more probably the plunder of the pargana of Pimpalgāon Rāja by Māhādāji Shindia, on his way back to Pāna, obliged the oppressed people to disperse; and Nāndūra, being conveniently situated, was eagerly resorted to for shelter.

There are two towns bearing the name of Nāndūra, close to each other, and separated only by the river Dayānganga, which waters them. But Nāndūra *Khud* is smaller, more recent, and less important; it belongs to a different pargana; and in fact the two towns have their separate histories. Nāndūra Buzūrg,—to which the present account refers, is divided into four principal parts—Central Nāndūra, Ahmadpūra, Mahomedpūra, and Khudanpūra.

The revenue of this town, like that of others, was divided, at forty and sixty per cent., between the Nizām and the Mokāma of Nāgpūr respectively. The former had granted his forty per cent. in *jāgir* to three families successively, which lapsed to the Nizām's government about A.D. 1838, on account of the *jāgirdārs* having disregarded an order to pay the salary of the establishment entertained at



Principal  
Town.  
Nándra.

the Nizám's court for striking hours on the gong. It is also said that this last family gained the jágir by their excellent culinary skill.

The area of land under Nándra is 4,871 acres and 25 guntas, of which 4,582 acres 3 guntas are in cultivation. Nándra is supplied with water by the river throughout the greater part of the year, and in the hot season by wells, of which there are 500 in the town. The climate is hot, yet not unhealthy. There is here a thriving cattle-market.

Pimpalgaon  
Rája.

The town of *Pimpalgaon Rája* is said to have been founded about eight hundred years ago, by a Rája or prince of the cowherd caste, named Pirasing. Its geographical situation is  $20^{\circ} 42' N.$  lat. and  $76^{\circ} 31' E.$  long. It is on the river Dayánganga. Its population is 14,390, and consists of all castes, with a good number of Mahomedans. It is said that there was formerly a large number of dyers here; but the Pindári disturbances about A.D. 1787 drove away most of these people to Nándra and other villages.

Within the environs of the town, to the southern side, there is a subterranean temple of the goddess Renuka; it is about thirty feet deep, without masonry, three arches leading into a narrow passage hewn out of the rock; at the bottom is the idol. Close by are three fine cisterns. This temple is said to be prior to the foundation of the town; the goddess enjoys some annual allowance, which Aurangzeb granted, on being convinced by some miracles of the presence of divinity.

Before Pimpalgaon rose to prosperity the seat of the pargana was at Firozábád (now called by the corrupt diminutive *Peraj*), about two miles to the south of Pimpalgaon, which was then a pretty large town, but is now quite desolate. The pargana contains 46 villages under it. About the year 1704 the emperor Aurangzeb gave this town in jágir to a Mahomedan chief named Khánsa, in whose family it continued till A.D. 1747. In that year the emperor Ahmad Sháh gave the management of the pargana to the zamindár, who administered it till about 1780 A.D., when it was resumed by the Nizám's government. Out of the revenue yielded by this pargana forty per cent. only was received by the Nizám, and sixty went into the treasury of the Bhopla.

About a hundred years ago the town of Pimpalgaon Rája was as large, it is said, as Khángaon now is. But it was subsequently harried by the swarm of plunderers that infested the country, about A.D. 1780, and ruined by the black-mail collected by Siadia Máhádájí in 1790, when he passed through that part of Berár on his way to Púna from the expedition against Gholám Kádar Beg of Delhi. Since the introduction of the British rule the town is recovering.

About the year 1619 A.D. there flourished a Hindú author by name Ganesh Dewádhya; some of his works on theology are still read and preserved in the neighbourhood of the town.

Sindkhur.

*Sindkhur* must have been founded about a thousand years ago. There are two different stories told about the origin of its name. According to one account, the village received its name from the king Sindurád, who is supposed to be the founder of it; according to the other



account, it is derived from "Sidhis-Khetak," meaning a village of saints, because ever since its foundation there has always flourished in this village an unbroken line of saints or holy men.

Principal  
Town.  
Sindkher.

About the middle of the sixteenth century a humble family of Rajpûts emigrated from a village Kurwali, in North Hindusthân, to Sindkher. The head of this family was a man named Lakhji. This individual was the founder of the Jâdon family, which subsequently rose to so much fame and power. Sindkher has since been regarded by this family as their capital. The pargana of Sindkher was granted as jâgir to the kâzi of the town, about A.D. 1450, who, after a tenure of about a hundred years, gave it over of his own accord to the Jâdons. The jâgir was enjoyed by this family for about a hundred years. Afterwards, when, about 1650, a Mahomedan nobleman named Murshid Ali Khân came to Sindkher, on some commission from the Delhi government, the Jâdons are said to have displeased him by not giving him a becoming reception, and by the fortifications which they were then erecting at Sindkher and Semugi, which made him suspect their motives; so he at once took back the jâgir of the pargana, and restored it to the kâzi, the old incumbent.

In one of the frequent transfers of territory from the Nizâm to the Marâthas, Sindkher and other parganas came to the share of Bânaji Sindia. Sindkher was under the Sindia's sway for nearly sixty years, though his authority was occasionally interrupted; it was restored to the Nizâm in 1803.

Bâji Râo, the last Peshwa, while pursued by the English generals (A. D. 1818), halted on the plains of Sindkher for some days, and the old people of the town yet remember his encampment.

To the north-west of the town the half-finished fort stopped by Murshid Khân (about A.D. 1650) still remains an uncompleted building. It is about 150 yards square, and is built of solid black stone cemented with leal. There are three or four very large walls, or rather tanks, constructed by the Jâdons about two hundred years ago. The temple of the god Nitkantheshwar, to the south-west, is the oldest structure, supposed to be built by Hanâr Pant, and containing some inscription nearly effaced, being some feet under water in the tank near the temple. There are also several palaces, such as the Mâhâl-hâg, Mâhâkâl, and the deshmukh's palace, which yet bear testimony to the ancient magnificence of the Jâdons, and prosperity of the town.

Sindkher is one of the few towns in Berâr where cultivation is aided by irrigation. It had once very extensive gardens, but they have now died out from neglect. There are, however, some excellent fruit-trees still surviving.

The decline of this town was hastened by the incursions of several marauders, of whom Mohausing, Budlam Shâh, and Ghâzi Khân are yet remembered with terror.

**Bāsim.***Principal Towns.\**Principal  
Towns.

There are but six places in the Bāsim district that are worthy of note. Taking them in their order according to population—

Bāsim.....	8,531 souls.
Umārkher.....	5,753 "
Mangrūl Pīr.....	5,753 "
Risod.....	4,716 "
Sirpūr.....	3,515 "
Pāsad.....	3,497 "

Commercially they come—

(1) Bāsim,	(4) Sirpūr,
(2) Umārkher,	(5) Pāsad, and
(3) Risod,	(6) Mangrūl Pīr.

Bāsim.

Bāsim is situated 50 miles south by south-east from Akola, with which place it is connected by one of the best metalled roads in Berār. This road is being prolonged 27 miles south of Bāsim to Hungoli, one of the stations of the Haidarābād contingent troops.

Bāsim is said to be a very old town indeed. Local tradition has it that a Rishi of the name of Wachh founded it in Krita Yug, when it bore the name of Wachh Gulīn. In the subsequent age, or the Dwāpār Yug, it is related that a king named Wāsuki, afflicted with leprosy, came near the town on a hunting expedition. Being thirsty he drank at a small pool outside the town with his hands. When the water touched his skin no leprosy remained. He therefore bathed his whole body, and was entirely cured. Out of gratitude he took up his abode in the town, calling it after himself Wāsukipūr. The little pool he dug around and enlarged till it became a good-sized tank, and which remains to this day, and is known as the "Padma Tirtha." At seasons it is still greatly resorted to by bathers, but I am not aware that any peculiar virtue is now claimed for its waters, though natives believe that articles thrown into it, after a while, become petrified.

From Wāsukipūr the name has come in this age—the Kali Yug—to be Wāsim or Bāsim. So much for the native belief of the origin of the name.

As to real history, I cannot find that any remarkable events are connected with Bāsim. The deshmukhs of Bāsim are a family of some antiquity; their representative in the seventeenth century received large grants of land and perquisites from the Moghal emperor, and they have always been considerable in South Berār.

For a time its revenues went to the Nisīm and the Bhonsla in the proportion of Rs. 60 and 40 per cent. Finally it came entirely under the former, and was a place of some importance. A nāib was stationed here with some troops under his orders. A mint, also, for coining money, was established here. The temple of Balāji and its tank, the most striking buildings in the town, are about ninety-one years old, and

\* From a Note by Captain K. L. Mackenzie, Assistant Commissioner.

were constructed by Bhawáni Kālu, a successful general of the Bhonslas: its revenues are still in the hands of his descendants. Bāsim is not only the head-quarters of the district, where are the chief civil and criminal courts, but is the chief town of a *pargana*, to which it gives its name. It has a post-office, a police station, and two good schools.

Principal  
Town.

There is nothing of any importance, that I am aware of, connected with the history of *Umarkher*. In fact, in absence of any records, all history connected with the Bāsim district is excessively meagre, and does not with any certainty go back beyond the times of Aurangzeb. But there was a fight here between the *Hatkar* chiefs and the Nizām's contingent in 1819, and one year earlier the Peshwa halted here on his flight eastward after the failure of his *Pána coup d'état*. The whole *pargana* had been ceded to the Peshwa about a century ago.

Umarkher

Umarkher, as noted, has a population of 5,753 people, all told. According to the *Hindūs* its name comes from "*Andamhar Kahatr*," i.e., the place of Dattātre. The *Muslimāns* again say it is so called after Omar. There are the remains of an old tank near the town.

A temple of late date, small but elaborately built, marks the spot where the remains of a holy *Brāhman*, known now as *Sādhu Mahārāj*, were burnt. There is at present an extraordinary character, known as Gomukh Swāmi, who has a *math* at Umarkher, and who is bringing the name of the place into considerable reputation. Gomukh Swāmi is the *chela* of one Chiman Bhat. He travels about on a pony, attended by one servant, begging. All his collections are remitted to Umarkher, where he has an agent, and they are expended in charity to the poor and in good works. Popular opinion puts down the collections to about two lakhs per annum, but, whether he really gets that sum or not, he manages to collect something very large. For he has built a temple at Umarkher and Mālegaon, in this district, and several in the *Moghilāi*. Further, he has had a number of wells dug and built round in several places. While at the "*math*" at Umarkher anybody of any caste is free to come and ask for food and he gets it. The mills at Umarkher were erected for the purpose of grinding corn sufficient for the use of the "*math*." People come from long distances to perform vows at the "*math*," and lately, to my knowledge, for a whole week five thousand people or thereabouts were daily being fed free of cost to themselves. The Swāmi himself lives most austere, and his own hands never touch food or water. He eats and drinks, it is said, but once a day, and then a *Brāhman* makes his food into a kind of ball, in the centre of which water is poured, the whole placed on the floor freshly cowdunged, the Swāmi, stooping down, eating and drinking with his mouth, without in any way using his hands to help him. Umarkher is the chief town of a *pargana*, with a police station, a dispensary, and a good school.

*Risod*, also the head of a *pargana*, was originally known, it is said, as *Rishi wat Kahatr*, or the place of all the *Rishis*. It has a population of 4,716, and is a place of some commercial activity. It seemingly once paid revenue to the Peshwa and the Bhonsla, subsequently to the Bhonsla and the Nizām: finally, belonging entirely to the latter, it became incorporated with the crown lands. There is a tolerably good-

Risod



Principal  
Towns.

sized tank near the town. Near it in 1858 was fought the action of Chichamba. It is said, too, that it was the scene of a great fight about 120 years ago. As its then lord, one Piraji Powar, had forcibly taken to himself a very beautiful woman, the wife of a Bráhmán of Básim, Nizám Ali espoused the injured husband's cause with a goodly army, defeating Piraji and recovering the woman.

## Sirpur.

*Sirpur* is also a pargana town. Origin of name unknown. Famous now for the shrine of Antariksh Paramáth, the most sacred resort of Jains and Bhátiás. To these people Sirpur is as holy as Benáres to the orthodox Hindús. The tradition connected with this idol would seem to show that the Rájás of Elichpur once held sway down here. For the story is, I believe, that one Yellak Rája of Elichpur, hunting near Sirpur, found the image on the banks of a river. He prayed the god that he might be allowed to transport it to Elichpur. The reply was that the image would follow him as long as he did not look back. In faith the king started, but on reaching the site of Sirpur his faith became weak, and he looked back to see if all was right; the image then stuck there and could not be moved. Subsequently for many years the image hung in air above the ground unsupported in any way, hence the name Antariksh, I believe. There still exists here a small but ancient Jain temple or shrine having a horizontal dome with pendants richly carved.

The population of the town is 3,585. There is a school and police station.

## Mangrál Pir.

*Mangrál*, with a population of 3,753, is also the chief town of a pargana. It is distinguished from several other Mangráls by the word *Pir* being affixed to it—a distinction due to the dargáhs of Badar-ud-din and Shaam Sahébs, said to be four hundred years old or thereabouts. The principal dargáh, which is well endowed, is now enclosed by a substantial wall with bastions. I have been able to discover nothing of peculiar interest connected with Mangrál. The evidences of old mosques and other buildings partially and wholly in ruins indicate that once it was very much more prosperous than it is at present, and further that it was a place which the Mahomedans delighted to honour. Its population still is largely Musalmán, but there is here also a settlement of Raghensi Rajpúts.

## Pásal.

*Pásal*, with a population of 3,497—the chief town of the pargana bearing its name—shows the signs of great decay. It takes its name from the Pás river, on which it is situated. It has been for at least 150 years the head-quarters of the revenue officials, and a tahsildár now resides here. Here are two old Hemár Pantí temples, which are worth examination, and the ruins of some others; also the remains of a very fine tank largely used for irrigation, and said to have been constructed at the expense of a dancing girl. Originally imperfectly constructed, it has silted up, and is now quite useless.

The town contains a few well-to-do shopkeepers and dealers in country produce, and its weekly market is well attended. It has a middle-class school, a police station, a post of the salt customs, and a post-office.

The place is distant from Básim about twenty-five miles south-east: the road from Básim is good in fair weather.



## Wān.

## Principal Towns.

There are not any towns of importance in this district. The following may be briefly noticed :—

*Kota* is situated fourteen miles north-east of Yewatmāl, and contains 453 houses. It is remarkable for the immense weekly market held here, the largest in the district.

*Bābūlgam* is also situated to the north of Yewatmāl. It numbers 226 houses, and is also remarkable for its large weekly market for horned cattle.

*Kalam*, now containing only 548 houses, bears the signs of having once been a large town. It gave its name to one of the *sarkārs* or interior subdivisions of the old Berār *subah*. Broken foundations of large houses indicate the former dimensions of this town. There is a remarkable temple dedicated to Chintāman. It is one of those underground architectures of bygone days. There are three tanks around this place, all of which are out of repair.

*Bhām*, though now deserted, is famous for its historical connections. On the top of a small plateau overlooking the A'ran river, and raised about three hundred feet above the level of the valley, Raghoji Bhonsla, with good taste, selected a site for his residence, while a *sarleshmakh* of Berār, and called the place Bhām. The ruins of immense buildings of stone, and the large area over which these ruins extend, indicate the large army of followers that in those troubled times followed Raghoji's standard. The number of trees still fresh and beautiful dotted over this dreary wilderness attest forcibly that they had been planted by hands now mingled in the dust. It is said that of *bairegis* alone there were no less than 5,000 houses at Bhām. The ruins of palaces, being now covered with dense jungle, are the resort of bears and tigers. It was at this place that Raghoji Bhonsla had, it is said, a divine intimation of the bright future that lay before him of rising to regal power, and it was from this place that he fled on one horse to Deogarh, to escape assassination from Kāuaji and his son Rāyalji. These ruins are sixteen miles south of Yewatmāl, in the Kurār pargana.

*Wān* is a pretty little town surrounded by groves of tamarind and mango trees and by several tanks. It gives the name to the district. It contains 876 houses, and can boast of some fine temples. A fair is held here, about the "Holi" (March), remarkable for the trade carried on in carts, bullocks, and hardware. The inhabitants are poor. The soil about the town consists of a very fine sand, which penetrates through everything. There is a station-house here and a post-office, together with an English-Vernacular school. This town is situated on the road from Haidarābād to Nāgpur. The postal line to the city passes through the town.

To the south of Wān is the small historical village of *Mandār*, the scene of Kāuaji Bhonsla's capture, about 1730 A.D., by Raghoji Bhonsla, on the former disregarding the injunctions of the Rājā of Sattārā to return to his court.

Principal  
Towns.

Kota.

Bābūlgam.

Kalam.

Bhām.

Wān.

Mandār.

Principal  
Towns.  
*Paudarkaura*.

*Paudarkaura* has 242 houses. It is of no importance except from an historical point of view. It was here that the Peshwa Baji Rao was signally defeated on the 2nd of April 1818 by the combined forces of Colonels Scott and Adams; and his flight to Nágpur, to aid the treacherous Appa Sáheb, finally checked.

*Dárwa*.

*Dárwa* is situated in a basin, surrounded on three sides by hills. It contains 613 houses. It is the head-quarters of the tahsildár. There is here a police station, a post-office, and a school attended by forty scholars. It is a very old town, and was the seat of one of the Bhonslas, viz., Sábháji, son of Musláji, who resided here. There are no buildings with any pretensions to fine architecture, but some old tombs belonging to the kázi's family are beautifully built in stone of a fine grain.

*Digras*.

*Digras*, situated 18 miles south of *Dárwa*, is a petty commercial town. It is a small entrepôt for the cotton of the western half of the district. Some Bombay dealers come here during the cotton season to make purchases. The village is a collection of small thatched huts, and, but for the circumstances above noticed, of no importance. There are 639 houses.

*Ner*.

*Ner* is a small town to the north of *Dárwa*. It has a police station-house and a school. It is essentially a town famed for the number of Rangáris, or dyers, who here carry on a thriving trade. A weekly market is held here, but not a large one. It has no remarkable edifices worth mentioning.

## CHAPTER XI.

### POPULATION.

#### *I.—Census Returns and Statistics.*

Population.  
Census  
Returns.

The subjoined Returns, obtained by the Census of 1867, will give a sufficient general idea of the population, and its distribution, in Berár:—

#### *Statement of Area, Population, &c., of Berár.*

Square Miles.	Number of Towns and Villages.	Houses.	Population.	Average number to each square mile.	Average number to each town.
17,334	5,694	495,760	2,231,365	129	4

#### *Statement of the Distribution of Population of Towns and Villages of Berár.*

Places with a population less than 1,000 souls.	Places with a population ranging from 1,000 to 5,000 souls.	Places with a population ranging from 5,000 to 10,000 souls.	Places with a population ranging from 10,000 to 30,000 souls.	Total number of inhabited places.
5,424	240	23	7	5,694

Statement of the Proportion of Sexes among Adults and Infants.

Population.  
Census  
Returns.

Adults.		Infants.		Total.		Proportion of Females to 100 Males.		Proportion of Total Females to Total Males.	Proportion of Total Infants to Total Adults.
Males.	Females.	Males.	Females.	Males.	Females.	Adults.	Infants.		
731,142	704,232	422,052	374,130	1,153,197	1,078,368	96.9	88.0	93.5	55.4

District reports furnish ample details. And the following Census tables attempt to give social divisions of the people by distinguishing between sects, races, hereditary professions, and pure castes.

The object has been to define the various denominations by placing them in categories or classes; whence some understanding may be obtained of the actual state of existing social and religious institutions here in Berár; and the difficulty has been to distinguish between sects, races, professions, or pure castes; for the whole tendency of the Hindu society seems to be toward a continued "morallement." Where tribal distinctions have blended into nationalities according to the ordinary civilizing process, the community, instead of becoming homogeneous, is continually being split up by diversities of creed, manner of life, or profession, into bodies which only eat and intermarry among themselves, thereby preserving isolation. New prophets are continually arising, who lead away disciples and found heresies; certain shrines come into fashion, and the devotees become known by a separate name, or a peculiar worship. Holy men are canonized constantly after death (as miracle-working saints), or even attain apotheosis as incarnations of the elder gods; and these also have their recognized followers. Then we have laymen who have turned religious anchorites, changing their names; and men who, bearing the title of some religious order, have long ago taken to worldly callings; so that any classification based on mere denominations must lead to confusion. Therefore the classes have been made very broad, and a few details only have been added.

Divisions.		No. of each Division.
1	Christians	903
2	Buddh	10
3	Parsis	75
4	Mahomedans	154,961
5	Hindus	40,844
6	Kshatriya	30,831
7	Valiya	28,018
8	Sanika	1,441,271
9	Odianis	301,379
10	Aborigines	163,052
11	Hindu sects	55,219
Total		2,231,563

Population.  
Census  
Returns.

The principal classes under the following divisions are—

Sādra.	Outcastes.	Aborigines.	Hindū Sects.	
Kandus .....	681,398	Māras ... 227,884	Gonds ... 68,542	lingayats..... 22,919
Mālis .....	153,220	Dhōrs ... 2,948	Bhils ... 2,279	Jain..... 9,722
Kandās .....	12,352	Khākrob. ... 543	Bāncāls ... 2,279	Jain..... 2,270
Brūjās (Hindūs) ...	51,982	Katīk ... 4,009	Koils ... 21,224	Bāndās ... 18
Simpās (tailors) .....	14,819	Dārī ... 243	Nihāls ... 2,591	Sikhs ... 400
Telās (oil-men) .....	69,023	Chambhār. ... 19,172	Arakhs ... 881	Manbhās ... 3,519
Dhobīs (washermen) ...	17,909	Mang ... 35,459	Lajars ... 1,309	Nanak Sikhs ... 52
Lohārs (blacksmiths) ...	13,776	Kahāki ... 40	Arakhs ... 28,037	Sanyāsī ... 12
Kālās (liquor-sellers) ...	9,187	Phirāts ... 8	Karkhās ... 28,709	Bairāgi ... 1,087
Dhōngars (sheep- breeders) .....	55,947	Bahrūpi. ... 232	Kurkās ... 8	Jogi ... 790
Bhōls .....	17,380	Pāsi ... 20	Kolhās ... 9,969	Gosāvi ... 13,838
Gāpangāls .....	4,924	Arvi ... 15		
Hājās .....	28,143	Bārār ... 11		
Sōdās .....	23,211	Hōār ... 274		
Vidārā .....	14,017	Jāru ... 2		
Krishnapākshīs .....	1,139	Mōghs ... 332		
Sūtārā (carpenters) ...	25,392	Māgi ... 1,718		
Total.....	1,441,371	Total...296,111	Total...163,050	Total..... 55,210
		Wandering tribes ..... 5,268		
		Grand Total... 301,379		

*Mahomedan Subdivisions.\**

Tribal.	Professional.	Indefinite.	Sectarian.	Religious Ministers and Professors.
Saiyad .....	19,531	Pakhlā ... 61	Shakh... 88,406	Bhorā ... 230
Pathān .....	37,787	Kāchi ... 29		Madīdī ... 398
Moghāl .....	4,431	Prostitutes ... 107		Dvīngān ... 9
Lahālī .....	720	Kaugar ... 22		Akhārī ... 19
Sūfī .....	22	Hijda ... 1		Bārā ... 65
Arak ...	209	Lakhārī ... 67		Hājir ... 23
Rohāla .....	41	Kasāl ... 179		Pakhr ... 1,807
Turki Hāl ...	2			
Māwī ...	80			
Bālāchi ...	7			
Mina ...	234			
Bharnāl ...	101			
Musalman converts .....	127			

The Musalmāns bear a proportion of 604 per cent. to the whole population. The categories given at foot of Table VIII. are very ill-defined, and of course the name "Shakh" means only that no particular descent or opinion is claimed, while the name "Pathān" carries with it a flavour of foreign birth and the profession of arms.

\* This list is imperfect.



Most of the settled Mahomedans must have descended from the men who originally followed the invaders of the Dakhan from the north. All the Bhils, who live along the skirts of the Sâtpura, appear to have embraced Islamism, though they do not intermarry with the parsi Mahomedans, and the list shows that there are 127 converts who were not born in the faith. The clear, precise, and unmistakable nature of the Mahomedan belief, carrying one plain straight line up to heaven like a tall obelisk pointing direct to the sky without shadow of turning, has maintained general unity of Mahomedan belief in a country where sects take root and spring up as easily as bamboos. The Bhora is believed to be the only heretic of Indian origin in these parts.

Population.  
Census  
Returns.

For the Hindûs the old Vedic division into four great castes has been maintained, simply because no better could be formed, though, in fact, only the Brâhmans have kept up the demarcation. The Brâhmans of Berâr belong almost entirely by origin to Mahârâshtra; the Konkani men who have come up here for service do not settle in these parts. The Berâr Brâhmans are all *Yajurvedis* and *Rigvedis*, the former class being by far the more numerous. They rarely take to any profession requiring manual labour or skill, to the plough, or, still more rarely, to the sword. They had monopolized the education of the country up to 1853, they had absorbed all literate work, and are still dominant in every Government office.

The *Kshatriya* class contains mostly a set of very dubious pretenders to the honour of Rajpût descent. Marâthas of no particular family usually call themselves thâkurs; even a Kunbi will occasionally try to elevate himself thereby, while Parbhua, Kâyats, and other castes of mixed origin and good social status are constantly invading this military order. The distinction is also claimed by the Râjas of the Sâtpura hills, who assert that they are Rajpûts, depressed by the necessities of mountain life; whereas they are Gonds or Korkûs, elevated by generations of highland chieftainship. Here and there in Berâr are colonies of undoubted Rajpût origin, descendants of men who came down with the Moghal armies, and who seem after to have settled round the forts they garrisoned. The original *Gutes* have split up into sect-families for the purpose of intermarriage. But the only Rajpût family of pure blood, in the Rajpûtâna sense, which has yet been discovered, is the house of the Jâdon Râjas of Sindkher, which intermarries with the noblest clans of Rajpûtâna, and which has lately made a show of great reluctance to permit a poor kinsman to espouse the Gâikwâr's daughter.

#### VAISYAS.

Under this heading are placed all the commercial classes of Hindûs, the north-country Mârwaris, and Agarwâlas, with those who are known by the general term Baniya, and a few castes like the *Komtis* from the south, or the *Lâes*,\* who do not seem to be well known out of the Dakhan. It must be explained, however, that many persons who have been numbered under "Hindû Sects" are traders by profession. There

Vaisyas.

\* The hillâkir of Asargach when the English invaded it was Jeevant Rao Lât.

*Population.* is a large annual influx of Hindú traders from Bombay, but almost all of them depart again at the end of the cotton season.

#### SU'DRAN.

*Súdras.* This division of course includes the bulk of the population, and the great majority of the industrial classes. The numbers are given in the principal sub-castes, which are usually identical with the callings practised, according to the rule of separation and isolation above noticed. Very many of these have entered various religious sects, and are also numbered under those denominations.

First on the list come the great cognate agricultural communities of *Kunbis* and *Máti*, among whom are many subdivisions and specific diversities with separate names; but it is believed that here, as in Mysore, they all eat together, although they do not intermarry. *Kunbis* and *Máti* eat flesh, drink liquor moderately, and their widows may always remarry if they choose; excepting the widows of *deshmukhs*, who are high-caste prejudices. The *Koshtis*, or weaving castes, are well-known. The *Dhangars* are sheep-farmers, and *Hathar* is the name of one of their class, which still holds much land on the border of the Nizám's territory, and was not long ago notorious for pugnacity and rebellion.\*

The numbers of the *Bhoi* are given, because he has recently fallen under suspicion of belonging to a widely-spread primitive tribe; and the *Garpagáris* are counted, because it can hardly be credited that so many live by this profession, which consists simply in conjuring away hail-storms. Any one who has watched the medicine-man at work has witnessed a relic of pure Fetichism, possibly handed down from the pre-Aryan races and their earliest liturgies. The *Banjáras* are very numerous in Southern Berár, and have got a bad name for highway robbery; their occupation as carriers and army commissariat is rapidly going, and during their transitional stage they give a good deal of trouble to the police. Most of them belong to the *Bhukya* tribe; that is, their original companies or bands were *Rajpúts* from Central India; though they are now a separate caste of low repute. They obey a chief *náik* of the *Bhukya* clan, the head, for the time being, of the house of one famous *Bangí Náik*, formerly their chief in the *Haiderábád* country; and they are much suspected of managing their interior affairs, particularly as regards domestic dispute, by a very severe penal code of their own.†

#### OUTCASTS.

*Outcasts.* The classes coming under this heading cannot strictly be placed in any caste system, although they adore, after their own fashion, Hindú deities, and gradually adopt Hindú prejudices as they rise in the world. These are the tribes whom Mr. George Campbell calls "Helots." They have probably a strong infusion of the blood of the aboriginal races,

\* See a detailed account of this clan, page 200.

† See a separate description of this tribe, page 195.

whatever this may have been; though it may be conjectured that a line drawn between people of Aryan and Turanian origin would relegate to the latter family all the outcastes of this part of India.

Population.

Outcastes.

The *Mhārs* have been taken to be the same with the *Dhars*, a very useful and active tribe in this country. The *Mārys* appear to be the lowest in the social scale of all numerous bodies. The paucity of the *Khāks* or *Bhāngis*, who are so strong upcountry, is a serious sanitary difficulty. The *Kāikāris* are a tribe formerly well-known for their thieving habits.

## ABORIGINES.

Aborigines.

By aborigines are meant either those tribes who have not yet scattered themselves abroad among the inhabitants of the plains, but who live together in bodies, observing peculiar customs, and sometimes speaking their own dialects—or dispersed families who have mixed with the general population; but whose name and appearance stamp them as belonging to the aboriginal types. The *Gonds*, *Korkūrs* and *Bhils* are the only completely preserved specimens of tribes. The *Gonds*, as a separate people, inhabit the Malghāt and a strip of wild country along the Wardha river. There is great diversity of opinion as to their different divisions, but the principal tribes are given (in a paper from Wān) as follows:—

- |                      |                     |                      |                      |
|----------------------|---------------------|----------------------|----------------------|
| 1. <i>Mums</i> .     | 5. <i>Kalākur</i> . | 9. <i>Kohāla</i> .   | 13. <i>Bachādi</i> . |
| 2. <i>Gowāri</i> .   | 6. <i>Thotli</i> .  | 10. <i>A'nd</i> .    |                      |
| 3. <i>Koppenda</i> . | 7. <i>Parlān</i> .  | 11. <i>Khalāla</i> . |                      |
| 4. <i>Dalār</i> .    | 8. <i>Jādurān</i> . | 12. <i>Tākur</i> .   |                      |

The *Korkūrs* are found in the Malghāt only; the *Bhils* at the western extremity of the Gāwilgarh range, and for some distance eastward along its outer slope. They belong to the Tarvi clan, and their settlements stretch far westward into Khandesh; they are now all Mahomedans, the tradition being that their chiefs were all forcibly converted by Aurangzeb, who then entrusted to them the watch and ward of the forts and passes of the Sālpuras.

The *Rāmēsi* is said by Grant Duff to be of a different tribe from the *Bhil*. The original *Parlān* among the *Gonds* answered to the *Bhil* among the *Hindūs*, but many seem to have settled as a separate species of *Gond* in the plains. The *Kolis* have among them several substantial patels, and they have fairly reached the agricultural stage of society here. They are said to form two distinct tribes, one of which has apparently been reclaimed from a wild life more recently than the other, which still claims certain rights granted at a time when the *Kolis* under their nāiks or chiefs guarded the hill-passes, and kept for Government the highlands of the Bilāghāt. The *A'nds* and *A'rakhs* are curious races, about whom no information has been yet collected. The *A'nds* are cultivators; they eat all kinds of meat, and bury their dead; but they won't feast on dead cattle, as a *Dhar* will; and a *Brāhman* will visit them on ceremonial occasions.\* The *Kalāms* are a tribe in

\* In Wān they have been chased (seriously, I think) with *Gonds*.



Population.  
Aborigines.

Wán, which has taken to settled cultivation, and will not now feed with the wilder clans, though it is said to belong properly to the genus Gonds. The *Lajars* are mostly hawers of wood on the fringes of the Sâtpura hills; and the *Nchâls* are there known as drudges under the Gonds; but they have been classed with the Bhils in Khandesh records, where they are described as "existing perfectly wild among the mountains, subsisting chiefly on roots, fruits, and berries; dwelling in the unrestrained freedom and hardship of an utterly savage existence; marriage contract entirely dispensed with."<sup>\*</sup>

## II.—Social Divisions.

Social  
Divisions.

The social influence of caste is the same in Berâr as elsewhere in Western India. The two great outward visible signs of caste fellowship—intermarriage and sharing of food—are the bonds which unite and isolate communities. On the rules prescribing whom to eat or drink with, and whom to avoid, nothing need here be said; but the laws of consubium are interesting—they lie at the base of the whole social structure, and maintain it.

The rites and ceremonies of marriage may vary infinitely among the social divisions, but within each caste they cannot vary, except to a degree insignificant. If a man chooses to break the matrimonial rules of his caste he must leave it; he has shut himself out from the society in which he was born, and he may now follow his own bent without let or hindrance from those who have cast him out; no one attempts to persecute or constrain him.

On the individual this excommunication must fall heavily; but not always so on his descendants. Persons sprung from illegal connections naturally draw together, and a new sub-caste gradually arises; the *Vidurs* or *Krishnapurâshis* are instances of this process in Berâr. Or the outcasts may vindicate himself by preaching new doctrines, and may thus gather to himself a sect. The founder of the Mânihâns is said by the orthodox to have been a Brâhman who made a degrading alliance; though it is possible that he may have done this for an ensample to others, as Luther married the nun. Peculiar doctrines, whatever their origin, entail as a matter of course peculiar marriage rites; but so long as a person belongs to some recognized community the secession from orthodoxy brings with it no civil disabilities.

The custom of widow marriages prevails universally among the agricultural communities, and perhaps more or less among all others except the Brâhmins, the north-country trading classes, and the highest families of any caste. Divorce by mutual consent and deed of separation is also permitted, and the divorced woman marries again. These irregular unions are called *pât* marriages; but they are quite reputable, and the offspring is legitimate. Very primitive and grotesque consubial rites prevail among the Banjâras and Mânihâns, who have strongly coloured their ceremonial with that shade of mockery which still tinges slightly all marriage rejoicings.

<sup>\*</sup> Sketch of Bhil tribes of Khandesh (about 1843), Bombay Government Records.



The rules of intermarriage in all grades of Hindú society within Berár exhibit that practice of exogamy which in its earliest stage may have been the root whence sprang the caste system. Briefly stated, these rules enact—

Population.  
Social  
Divisions.

That persons intermarrying must be—

Of the same caste,  
Of the same religious sect,  
Of the same main subdivision of a caste ;

must not be of the same *Gotra*,  
or *Kúli*,  
or *Arádm*,

that is, must not belong to the subordinate group of persons who have a common clan, name, or family surname, which is supposed to denote common descent from the same stock.

To give a rough, and therefore not quite accurate, illustration: this is as if a Mackenzie must marry one who is Scotch, and Celtic, and Protestant, but cannot marry another Mackenzie.

On the other hand, among the Bráhmans and Kunbis it is required that the two betrothed *shall* be very distantly connected, though not by blood. This stipulation seems, however, to be meant only for obtaining vouchers for purity of caste and birth by the evidence of similar antecedent marriages.

Thus, no Hindú, from the Bráhman down to the lowest Dhér, will marry an agnate relative in the farthest degree, not even one whose surname is the only sign of kindred.

In some castes, even of Bráhmañs, marriage is allowed with maternal uncle's daughter, and this concession grows more common as the social grades are descended. You may marry your deceased wife's sister, but not your dead husband's brother; though among the Gonds this latter kind of match does occur, and even among some of the Banjáras.

But, perhaps, the most curious incident of the system is, that in certain communities similarity of *worship* is a bar to connubium. Before concluding an alliance the Kunbi and other tribes look to the *desak*, which means literally the deities worshipped at marriage ceremonies; the fact being that certain families hold in honour particular trees and plants, and at marriage time branches of these trees are set up in the house. It is said that a betrothal, in every other respect unexceptionable, will be broken off if the two houses are discovered to pay honour to the same kind of tree.\* Follow this vein of inquiry lower down, and you find the custom more distinct among the Gonds in their wilder state. In the Wán district the Gonds are divided into tribes, which are again subdivided into *Gotras*. The *Gotras* have each

\* This has been positively asserted by credible informants; but on the other hand many natives deny all knowledge of such custom.

Population,  
Social  
Evolution.

a distinguishing name, or surname, to all members; while all the Gotras fall within one or another of four classes of worshippers:—

- |     |                           |
|-----|---------------------------|
| (1) | Those who worship 4 gods. |
| (2) | " " " 5 "                 |
| (3) | " " " 6 "                 |
| (4) | " " " 7 "                 |

Now, a marriage cannot, of course, take place between two persons having a common surname; but it is also declared that neither is marriage allowed between two of the same worshipping class, though surnames be different.

What bearing have all these rules upon the origin of castes? To explain this I must refer to the very interesting theory propounded by Mr. J. F. McLennan in his book on primitive marriage. The idea is that exogamy, as it exists in India and other parts of the world, is a relic of the archaic form of marriage. In earliest times women were few and valuable; thence arose the custom of capturing wives from other tribes, which still actually survives among the aboriginal races on both banks of the Wardha river, and perhaps in the Sâtpuras. The following quotation is from a memorandum furnished through Colonel J. Bushby:—

"The males and females work separately and at a distance, and are never associated in their labour. A Gond male desiring to marry, gathers intelligence as to what lady of the adjacent villages he should make the object of his choice. This being done, he, attended by his comrades, resorts to jungles where his wife elect is working, in company with her female relations and friends. Coming in sight, the bridegroom, taking advantage of the unprotected state of the women, working as they do far away from their homes and male relations, pursues them. His friends will not aid him to carry away the bride by force, unless he, unaided, succeeds in touching the bride's hand before she finds a safe shelter in her village. Here it must be told that the women often fight every inch of ground with their pursuers, inflict the most serious hurt, and sometimes shameful defeats. The contest continues even after the bridegroom has touched the bride's hand. If the fight is drawn to the skirts of the village, the male portion joins the females, and pursues the enemy back to their village. But the touching by the bridegroom once effected, the marriage contract is sealed, and cannot be broken."

The practice was prolonged beyond need as an essential test of manly prowess, and gradually hardened into a strong prejudice against taking a wife from the same tribe. But in a state of society where women are constantly changing hands by compulsion, it is a wise child who knows his father; hence in the most primitive times children were affiliated to their mother's tribe, whereby each community was split up into as many different groups as were maternally allied to the same tribe. The custom of marrying an elder brother's widow, which still survives among the aborigines, is supposed to be a lingering relic of the primitive system of polyandry, or of kinship through females. However, as so-

city progressed, and these groups intermarried, paternal descent became more certain and trustworthy, for the system of capture gave way to peaceful betrothal, while property in womankind became more secure; and at that stage female kinship gave way to the later law of agnatic kindred to the male head of each family or group. Here we get the *Gôtas* or *Gotes* fully developed out of the tribe, just as we see them throughout Hindustân to this day, and notably among the *Rajpûts*. When one of these *Gôtas* or families departs from its country, and settles afar in foreign lands, it soon separates into different *Gôtas*, by reason of the difficulty of obtaining wives from outside. Berâr affords one or two instances of this process among the offshoots of up-country tribes which have migrated down hither. The emigrants were very soon entirely cut off and alienated from the parent tribe left in Upper India; and whereas in their own country they must have gone to another tribe for wives, here they form a caste of their own, within which its members must marry, exchanging alliances between the different newly-formed subdivisions. Of this process the *Prârs* of Berâr and the *Nâgpur* provinces afford a good example; and I believe that the *Rajpûts*, and all the other isolated settlements of *Rajpûts* in Berâr and the *Dakhan*, follow the same rule. But the ancient family of the *Jâden Râjas* of *Sindher* still intermarries exclusively with the clan of *Rajpûtnâ*.

Population:  
Social  
Distances

I have elsewhere remarked how powerfully this dissipated tendency is accelerated by the religious element of division. India seems unhappily to have stereotyped under the form of caste the prejudices of blood and religion, which have been worn out or destroyed in other countries of equal and even inferior civilization. But I doubt whether any other people of the world has ever been subjected to such an incessant disruption and morcellment from the operation of religious forces as the *Hindûs* are undergoing to this day.

The adoration of family trees (not of pedigrees, as in Scotland, but of branches set up on ceremonial occasions,) if the fact be authentic, would, I think, be noted by Mr. McLennan as a valuable relic of what he terms the Totem stage of religious speculation—the time preceding the anthropomorphic phase of worship, when all ancient nations had animals and plants for gods, and each tribe was known by its Totem.\*

### III.—Religion and Caste.

The "cultus" of the elder or classic gods of the *Hindû* Pantheon is only a portion of the popular religion of this country. Here in India, more than in any other part of the world, do men worship most what they understand least. Not only do they adore all strange phenomena and incomprehensible forces—being driven by incessant awe of the invisible powers to propitiate every unusual shape or striking natural object,—but their pantheistic piety leads them to invest with a mysterious potentiality the animals which are most useful to man, and even the implements of a profitable trade.† The husbandman adores his cow and his plough,

Religion  
and  
Caste

\* See *Fortnightly Review*, October 1st, 1869, "Worship of Animals and Plants."

† See *Habakkuk* i. 16, quoted also by Forbes.



Population.  
Religion  
and  
Castes.

the merchant pays devotion to his account-book, the writer to his ink-stand. The people have set up tutelary deities without number, who watch over the interests of separate classes and callings, and who are served by queer rites peculiar to their shrines. Then there is an infinite army of demigods, martyrs, and saints, of which the last-named division is being continually recruited by the death, in full odour of sanctity, of hermits, ascetics, and even men who have been noted for private virtues in a worldly career.

And perhaps the most curious section of these canonized saints contains those who have caught the reverent fancy of the people by peculiar qualities, by personal deformity, by mere outlandish strangeness; or who have created a deep impression by some great misfortune of their life or by the circumstances of their death. All such striking peculiarities and accidents seem to be regarded as manifestations of the over-active divine energy, and are honoured accordingly.

Thus it is not easy to describe in a few pages the creeds and forms of worship which prevail even in one small province of India, although in this imperfect sketch nothing is mentioned but what is actually practised within Berar. This is one of those provinces in which the population is tinged throughout by the strong sediment of aboriginal races that have been absorbed into the lowest castes at bottom; and it touches the frontiers of those districts where pre-Aryan tribes still hold out with their own separate customs and dialects. It is also a thinly-peopled country, with jungle tracts only used for pasture; and it has few large towns. Therefore it may be expected that many obscure primeval deities owned by the aboriginal liturgies, and many uncouth rustic divinities set up by the shepherds or herdsmen amid the melancholy woods, will have found entry into the Berar pantheon. Nevertheless, we have here, on the whole, a fair average sample of Hindûism, as it exists at this time throughout the greater part of India; for we know that the religion varies in different parts of this vast country with endless diversity of detail. Vishnu and Shiva, with their more famous incarnations, are of course recognized and universally honoured by all in Berar. The great holidays and feasts of the religious calendar kept by Western India are duly observed; and the forms and ceremonies prescribed by Brâhmanical ordinance are generally the same as throughout Mahârâshtra. The followers of Shiva are much the most numerous, especially among the Brâhmins.\* Of the second-class deities, *Bâlâji* is in great repute, and has at Bâin the finest modern temple in Berar, with a rich endowment. *Khandoba* and *Beiroba* are gods much in vogue among the villagers; they tie up a dog at *Khandoba's* shrine when they sacrifice to him, and the pastoral *Hatkars* flag each other in earnest before *Beiroba*. Then we have the heroic gods *Râma* and *Hannûmân*; no village in Berar is without the red monkey which symbolizes the tutelary *Mâroti*—and *Ganesh* with the elephant-head, which he got in the place of his own cut off in battle; *Râvânî*, or *Daryo*, has large and locally famous temples at *Amrâoti* and *Mâhûr*. *Mahisoba* is a buffalo-god known to live under the water of large rivers, and requiring propitiation; *Wâgdeo* must be appeased

\* As is noticed by Captain Alexander in his Memorandum on the Amravati district.



by those who run risks from tigers; *Salusi* is a goddess who cures children; and *Mari Mata* regulates the spread of cholera in accordance with the attentions which she receives. A heap of stones daubed with red, under a tree fluttering with rags, represents *Chindia Deo*, or the divinity of tatters;—if you present a rag in season you may chance to get good clothes.

Berār is liberally provided with canonized saints, who are in a dim way supposed to act as intercessors between mortals and the unseen powers, or at any rate to possess some mysterious influence for good and evil, which can be propitiated by sacrifice and offering. Pilgrimages are made to the tombs of these saints, for it must be noted that a man is always buried (not burnt) who has devoted himself entirely to religious practices, or whom the gods have marked for their own by some curious and wonderful visitation. When an ascetic, or a man widely renowned for virtue, has acquired the name of a *sādhu*, or saint, he is often consulted much during his lifetime, and a few lucky prescriptions or prophecies gain him a reputation for miracle-working. To such an one do all the people round give heed, from the least to the greatest, saying, as of Simon Magus, "This man is the great power of God;" he is a visible manifestation of the divine energy which his virtue and self-denial have absorbed. The large fairs at Wadhwa (Elichpur district), Akot, Nāgar, &c., and other places, took their origin from the annual concourse at the shrines of these *sādhus*. At Akot the saint is still living; at Wadhwa he died nearly a century ago, and his descendants live on the pious offerings; at Jalgaon a crazy vagrant was canonized two or three years back on grounds which strict people consider insufficient. There is no doubt that the Hindū religion requires a pope, or acknowledged orthodox head, to control its wonderful elasticity and receptivity, to keep up the standard of deities and saints, to keep down their number, and generally to prevent superstitions from running wild into a tangled jungle of polytheism. At present public opinion consecrates whom it likes, and the Brāhmins are perfectly tolerant of all intruders, though service at these shrines may be done by any caste.

A few examples will illustrate the practice of worshipping personages who had become objects of pity or curiosity. At Jāmod is the shrine of *Jāsi*, who leapt off the rocks near the Māhādeo cave on the Padmari hills; he left behind him two betel-nuts, which are religiously worshipped as memorials. *Khālī Shāh Wāla* has a tomb at Māleguon, which is revered by Musalmāns, and adored by Hindūs; he seems to have been a most austere hermit, who seldom ate, and never washed. The legend is that he was forcibly bathed by some of his votaries who admired cleanliness as well as godliness, and died under the treatment. To him and to his shrine many miracles are attributed. *Mastān Shāh* has a dargāh not far distant; he was miraculously healed of several cruel wounds which he received, and survived, though he could only drag himself along the ground. These and other Musalmān shrines receive the prayers and offerings of Hindūs. The Banjāras propitiate the manes of an ancient brigand who probably came to some notorious end. At Akola they worship the monument over the ashes of Sakhi Bāi, a woman who burnt herself as a sati. At Petri, in the jungle near the Kāta Purna river, is a sort of altar to Wāgāi Devī (tiger goddess), founded on the spot where a Goud

Population—  
Religion—  
Castes—

Population,  
Religion  
and  
Castes.

woman was seized by a tiger. She is said to have vanished as if rescued supernaturally; so the place is much venerated by the neighbouring Gonds, and all classes that desire protection from wild beasts present gifts to the altar of every kind of animal from a cow downward. A Gond presides, and realizes the votive offerings.

This practice, not uncommon throughout India, of paying divine honours to persons who have met with an untimely death, recalls the legend of Adonis and of his prototype *Thammuz*, for whom Eusebius saw the women weeping at the gate of the Lord's House. Milton's lines are well known.\* A striking illustration of the sentiment is found in the worship among the non-Aryan castes and tribes of Dalia Deo, the apotheosis of a boy bridegroom who died in the marriage procession, carried off by the envy or cruel love of the unseen deities, like Hylas or Ganymede of classic fable.

But the leading saints of Berâr disdain any such romantic origin. They have wrested from the reluctant gods, by sheer piety and relentless austerity, a portion of the divine thaumaturgic power, and it exhales after their death from the places where their bodies were laid. Donations and thank-offerings pour in; endowments of land and cash used to be made before English rule drew a broad line between religion and revenue; a handsome shrine is built up; a yearly festival is established; and the pious descendants of the saint usually instal themselves as hereditary stewards of the mysteries and the temporalities. After this manner have the sepulchres of *Sei Ayan Nâth Mâharâj* and *Hannumant Râo Sâdhu* become rich and famous in the country round Umarkher. It has been said that the Hindûs worship indifferently at Mahomedan and Hindû tombs, looking only to wonder-working sanctity; in fact, the holy man now in the flesh at Akot has only taken over the business, as it were, from a Mahomedan fakir, whose disciple he was during life; and, now that the fakir is dead, *Narsing Bâwa* presides over the annual veneration of his slippers.

At Dhâinora is the shrine of a famous saint called the *Mâhâ Sâdhu*, or Great Sâdhu, who must have lived some years ago, for his real history has mouldered away, and he is now said to have conversed with gods. According to the legend, he came to this place in the train of two deities, who selected the spot and vanished, leaving him invested with full miraculous powers. The shrine is noted for its power over snake-bites and scrofulous symptoms. A large two-gloried gate to its inclosure has been erected by the gratitude of a wealthy tailor, who was here healed of sore disease of the loins.

It may be conjectured that whenever there has arisen among this host of saints and hermits a man who achieved to asceticism and a spiritual kind of life that active intellectual originality which impels to the attack of old doctrines and the preaching of new ones, then a sect has

\* \* *Thammuz* came next.

\* Whose annual wound in Lebanon afforded

\* The Syrian damsels to lament his fate

\* In autumn's ditties all a summer's day."

*Milton's Paradise Lost.*

been founded, and a new light revealed. And the men who have created and confirmed the great religious movements in Hindûism are not always left in the humble grade of saints; they are discovered to be incarnations of the highest deities; while the transmission of this divinity to other bodies is sometimes perpetuated, sometimes arrested at the departure of him who first received it. No such great prophet has been seen in Berâr, but the votaries of some famous Indian dissidents are numerous. This is not the place to discuss their various tenets, yet their denominations may be mentioned.

The Jains or Sârâgias are common among the townspeople. They are constantly recruited by immigration of merchants from Central India; but they must have been in Berâr from time immemorial, since some ruined temples of their faith exist, and there is one at Sirpur of real antiquity, said to have been founded by the Jain Râjas who ruled the country before the Mahomedan conquest. Almost all the Mârwaris of Berâr belong to this remarkable heresy. The tailors also are numerous among its professors, as among other sects which lean toward speculative doctrine and spiritual independence;—occupations which are sedentary, social, and which do not hinder conversation, breed irreverent free-thinking in religion and politics all the world over. For instance, the Vishnais of Berâr are nearly all tailors, and their tenets stamp them as decidedly Broad Church. Yet even they have had secession from their main body of the more advanced brethren, and the seceders have adopted as their patron saint a holy man recently translated, under whose special dispensation they eat and drink forbidden viands. The Jains worship certain deified mortals. The Lingâyats, another numerous sect in Berâr, adore the embodiment of Shiva within the mortal frame of Chambasâpa, said by many to have been born of a virgin. The Kabirpanthis, of whom there are very few in Berâr, follow the teaching of Kabir, also an Awatâr by miraculous birth. The Mânabhâas have received their peculiar faith from one upon whom Krishna descended, who consented to be their spiritual guide for a time, but who is scandalously asserted by the Brâhmins to have been an outcast from their order. The doctrines of the Jains, Lingâyats, and Kabirpanthis can be found in English works. Kabir and Chambasâpa seem to have been reformers of the type which is impressed on all religious history; men who protested against idolatrous ceremonial and the pretensions of one caste or order to stand between God and man. Gûlen Govind, the fighting prophet of the Sikhs, died on the Godâvuri, just outside Berâr, and many people, in particular Banjâras, resort to his shrine for spiritual guidance.

As for the Mânabhâas, they are black-clothed friars and nuns, who devote their life to perpetual wandering, who profess strict celibacy, but no living creature, serve in no temples, and reject the whole Hindu pantheon except Krishna. Their ranks are recruited by the adoption of children made over to them in performance of vows; but many of them quit the itinerant cenobite life, and settle down to worldly professions, or to the service of sanctuaries consecrated to Krishna's worship. They require special mention here, because one of their principal *maths* or *monasteries*, presided over by their spiritual chiefs, is



at Rillipūr, a few miles east of Ellichpūr; but their ranks are full of Panjābis, and they identify themselves with the Jāiskīnias of that country.

The list of Hindū sects in Berār may be concluded by the mention of a very few Nānakshāhis and Rāi Dāsīs.

Bairāgīs, Gosāyīs, and Sanyāsīs, orthodox ascetics, are common in Berār, as all over India; there are also two or three Shāktī vōtāries, who hold mysterious love-feasts in honour of Alma Venus Genitrix.

In Berār, as in other parts of India, almost all men and women have their spiritual guides. They are called in Marāṭhi Moksha Gūrus, meaning persons who teach the way to salvation. The Shāstra requires that every man should take to him a Moksha Gūru to obtain salvation; but it is strictly forbidden that a man of superior caste should take a gūru of an inferior caste. Yet, practically, this inhibition is not strictly observed; for there are many instances in which Brāhmāns have taken gūrus from the Kāshī or Māhārāṭhā caste. It is held (probably by the husband) that as long as a woman has her husband alive she need not take a gūru, but in Berār wives and widows alike keep directors. The ceremony of taking a gūru consists of the instruction of certain "mantras," which are sometimes merely the names of deities, to the *chela*, who then is warned to repeat the mantras every day with a religious care. It is the object of the *chela* and gūru to keep their mantras in strict secrecy, so that the *chelas* of one gūru will not know the mantras in which each is instructed separately. The *chela* is bound to devote his person, mind, and wealth to the cause of his gūru, or, as is said in Marāṭhi, *Tua, Man, Dhan, Gurua ārupas kele*, and that *chela* who rigidly observes this is highly esteemed. But these devotions occasionally slide into abuses, of which the most notorious and scandalous example is the practice of the Gujarāṭhī sect of Māhārājas.

Of the Mahomedan religion in Berār little need be said, for it has no provincial peculiarities. Probably a Wahābī would find cause to protest against excessive veneration of dead hermits and martyrs, and against the admission of Hindūs, for the value of their offerings, to worship at the tombs of men who preached and fought against idolatry. Some notable pirs and pīr-zādas lie buried at Ellichpūr, Māngrāl Pīr, Pātār, Jāmod, Bālpūr, Kōlāptār, and other places. The more celebrated sepulchres are well endowed; while very many villages keep a lamp burning over the grave of some obscure fakīr.

In Berār, as all over India, still flourish the real original fairs (*feries*, holyday gatherings), which have dwindled away in Europe, the annual concourses at celebrated shrines and places of pilgrimage; but they are already losing their importance and commercial utility by the rapid opening out of communication. Yet they still combine very conveniently the attractions of religion, profit, and pleasure; for though the ancient holyday is fast merging into the modern holiday, it is in either sense a day very popular among women and religious fraternities. Of course all the festivals thus celebrated are Hindū, for the Musulmān calendar knows no feasts, only days of solemn prayer; but



several of the shrines which gather pilgrims are of Mahomedan saints. The *urs*,\* or annual commemoration of a local Mahomedan saint, like the martyr's day of St. Edmund, or St. Thomas of Canterbury, has degenerated into much that is mere carnal traffic and pagan idolatry, a scandal to the rigid Islamite. Yet if he uplifts his voice against such soul-destroying abuses he may be hooted by loose-living Musalmáns as a Wahábi, who denies the power of intercession; while the shopkeepers are no worse than Ephesian silversmiths at crying down an inconvenient religious reformer.

Population:  
Religion:  
and  
Customs.

Heresy is only represented by a few Bhorás, who have immigrated recently from the west, but even they have been cleft into two distinct communities. All religions in India belong to the *fraternal* order; they have the property of disavowance into minute portions, each of which retains life and growth.

## APPENDIX A.

### *Sketch of the Banjáras of Berár.*

Mr. Camberlege, Superintendent of Police in Wán, has written a very interesting account of the Banjáras. He explains that the Banjáras of the Dakhan are in three grand Hindú tribes: Mathúria, Laláwa, Cháran; and that there is also a less numerous section called Dhárá, which in creed and customs is a sort of hybrid society between Hindú and Musalmán, though belonging nominally, as I gather, to the latter.

Banjáras.

The three Hindú tribes all trace their descent from the great Bráhmaṇ and Rájpút races of Upper India, and as usual ascribe their tribe segregation to some irregular marriage of a legendary kind contracted by their first ancestors. In these stories Gúru Nának, the Sikh prophet, usually figures as the opportune miracle-worker and spiritual adviser. No doubt these stories of descent are founded on fact. It is most probable that some irregular marriage made by adventurous wanderers into distant countries did first cut off these branches from their parent stock, and plant them apart as distinct communities. From Mr. Camberlege's memoir it may be conjectured, however, that the emigration which settled the Banjára upon Dakhan soil took place when these grain-carriers came down with the great Moghal armies early in the 17th century. In fact, they seem to have derived their whole origin and organization from the long wars of the Delhi emperors in the south, and the restoration of peace and prosperity is breaking them up. Neither their trade nor their tribal system can survive another generation of English predominance, wherefore some account of their more striking peculiarities has at least the interest that attaches to a picture of things which we shall never see again.

Of the Cháran tribe the Ráthor family (says Mr. Camberlege) is the strongest, and hold sway in Berár, for all the Dakhan is parcelled out among different Banjára tribes, and no *tháda* trades or *gráma* cattle beyond its own borders.

\* *Urs*, literally *Nuptials*. The martyr's bride is Death.

Population,  
Banjara.

Mr. Cumberlege writes: "The Chárans evidently came to the Dakhan with A'saf Ján, sometimes called A'saf Khan, the Vazir of Sháh Jehán; and in the year 1630 or thereabouts, Bhangí and Jhangí Náiks (represented to have been brothers, but certainly not such, though perhaps related) had with them 180,000 bullocks, and Bhagwándás, the Parthia Náik, only 52,000. They accompanied A'saf Ján, carrying his provisions during his raid into the Dakhan."

"It was an object of A'saf Ján to keep these bullocks well up with his force, and he was induced to give an order to Bhangí and Jhangí Náiks, as they put forward excuses regarding the difficulty of obtaining grass and water for their cattle. This order was engraved on copper and in gold letters, as follows:—

Ranjau ka pání,  
Chapar ka ghás,  
Dín ka tín khún mañí.  
Aur jahán A'saf Ján ke ghore,  
Walán Bhangí Jhangí ke háil.

This is still in the possession of the descendants of Bhangí, who are still recognized by the Haiderábád Court; and on the death of the representative of this family his successor receives a khúlat from His Highness the Nizám.

"The meaning of the inscription seems to be: If you can find no water elsewhere, you may even take it from the ranjans (pots) of my followers; grass you may take from the roof of their huts; and if you commit three murders a day I will even pardon this, provided that where I find my cavalry I can always find Bhangí Jhangí's bullocks.

"Bhagwándás asked for a similar order, which was refused. After the campaign was over, the Chárans remained in the Dakhan, and now the feud broke out between the Ráthors and Parthias. One day when Bhangí Náik was returning from the Haiderábád darbar with four followers, he was attacked in daylight by Bhagwándás, who, with a number of followers, killed all five men. On their complaining to the Nizám, they were told to take their revenge, which they shortly did; and headed by Nargín Bhangí, son of the deceased, they fell unexpectedly on Bhagwándás in such large numbers that he and one hundred of his followers were killed. The Parthias awaited their turn, and attacking the Ráthors killed a number of them, and took away their standard. This standard is a yearly present from his Highness the Nizám, who gives Bhangí's descendants eight 'tháns' of kháñi, of sixteen yards a thán, for a new standard. This standard is now somewhere near 'Machli Bandar' and in the possession of the Parthias, though the Ráthors have made many attempts to regain it. It is said a Bhadwant Náik, the descendant of Hattí Náik, has their standard; and only last cold season about 3,000 or 4,000 Ráthors, making carriage of grain a pretence, started under Mánú Náik (Bhúkiá) of the Moghlá, to recover it.

\* Against Bhopur. — (EDITOR).

† Masulpatam.

Having sold their grain before they had nearly reached their destination, and there being some low-spirited men among them, the encampment broke up, and they returned peaceably to their homes. Mánd lives somewhere in the Kherálá jungles. This feud will exist so long as the Barthias possess this standard, for the Ráthar class is very strong, as well as hardy and determined. However, it will be a difficulty in their way their having to pass through the Telinga country, which belongs to the Barthias, and is under Bhugwándán's descendants' rule, whereas Berár is under that of Naráin Bhángi (resident somewhere in the Narsítaluk) and his representative Rámd Náik, izárdár of Mauza Yeoll, in the Yewatmál taluk. Rámd's authority and influence is greater than that of any other man in Berár, I believe; but Dena for one, and many others, are trying to break from him, and often act in direct opposition to his orders. This one can account for by his greed. There are men in this district whom he has fined from 5,000 to 8,000 rupees for very trifling offences.

Population,  
Barthias.

All acknowledge that infanticide obtained to a very great extent in former days, but say that it has stopped in Berár, which I can believe, having seen no instance of it myself, and the Census showing so fair a proportion of the female sex. I am told that it is now and then practised in the Moghlá still, but that even there it is going out of practice.

Though not to such an extent as in former years, witchcraft still obtains in Berár. I can confidentially say this, as I had a case in this district wherein all the features coincided exactly with what I am told is still the practice of Barjáras when they fancy a woman a sorceress. The woman was knocked down and strangled by three or four men deputised by the náik of the tánda, on her husband refusing to kill her, to kill and bury her; this they did, and the husband had afterwards to appear before Wald Náik's pancháyat, where he was mulcted of all he possessed, amounting in cattle and cash to about Rs. 2,000. Even when attacked with a bad fever or determined dysentery they often put it down to foul play by some sorceress, and on such occasions the sufferer sends for some one who knows some "mantra," or is supposed to know something of *jádú*. A betel-quid is given to the sufferer, and some mantra is repeated.\*

Should the sufferer not recover now, he sends to the náik, mentions the name of the person he may suspect or not, just as the case may be, who sends five or ten men, taken from each family in the tánda to my *Cháram bhárat* to inquire of him who is the sorceress; and, to place this fact beyond doubt, as this deputation goes along they bury a bone or

\* Náik . . . . . Chief.  
Tánda . . . . . Camp.  
Pancháyat . . . . . Jury.  
Jádú . . . . . Witchcraft.  
Bhángi . . . . . Doctor.  
Mantra . . . . . Charm.  
Náim . . . . . Present.



Population.  
Rajpoots.

any other article on the road, and make the bhagat presently state where it was buried, and what the article was. On arriving at the bhagat's residence, he tells each man his name, class, "got," and denomination; that he knows that they have come to inquire what has caused the illness of the person (mentioning his name and caste) who is suffering. This he must do directly after the salams are exchanged, and before the others speak again. A relative of the sick man now places a rupee before a lighted wick, the bhagat takes it up, looks steadily at it, and begins to sway about, make contortions of the face and body, &c., whilst the goddess Mariá (Márá Káli) is supposed to have entered his body. He now puts down the rupee, and, being inspired, commences to state the date and hour on which the sick man got ill, the nature of the complaints, &c., and in an indignant tone asks them why they buried a certain article (mentioning it) on the road. Sometimes they acknowledge he is a true bhagat now, but generally the men call for further proofs of his abilities. A goat in kid is then brought, the bhagat mentions the sex of, and any distinguishing marks on, the kid; the goat is then killed, and if he has guessed right the deputation becomes clamorous, and requires the name of the sorceress. But the bhagat keeps them waiting now, and goes on to mention the names of other people residing in their tánda, their children, and sometimes the names of any prized cows or bullocks; he also tells the representative of the sufferer what family he has married into, &c. On this the latter presents his *sarar*—this was fixed at Rs. 25 formerly, but greed dictates the sum now, which is often as much as Rs. 40. The bhagat now begins chanting some song, which he composes as he goes on, and introduces into it the names of the different families in the tánda, having a word or two to say about each. The better portion get vile abuse, are called a bad lot, and disposed of quickly; but now he assumes an ironical appearance, begins to extol the virtues of a certain family, becomes facetious, and praises the representative of that family who is before him. All know now that the sorceress is a member of this family; and its representative then puts numberless questions to the bhagat relative to his family and connections, his worldly goods, and what gods he worships; the name of the sorceress he calls for; inquires who taught her jádú; and how and why it was practised in this particular instance. The business is now closed by a goat being killed and offered up to Birolia, and then all return to their tánda. Even now the man may refuse to acknowledge this bhagat, and will if the sorceress be a wife or daughter to whom he is attached, should he have money to take the business on to another tribunal. But as he has to pay the expenses of all the men who accompany him, all cannot afford to question a bhagat's decision. Sometimes the man will tell his wife, if he is certain she will obey him, to commit suicide; and as she knows full well the punishment is death, and that she must meet it in some form almost at once, when thus enjoined she will obey generally. Otherwise, the husband, with a witness or two, taking advantage of the first opportunity when she has left the tánda, kills and buries her, with all her clothing and ornaments. They then return to the tánda. A "panch" forms, the witnesses declare the business has been completed satisfactorily, and the husband may or may not agree to the judgment of the "panch" with regard to his pecuniary liabilities. He has to pay all the expenses of the deputation; by the bhagat is fined Rs. 100 or 150;



Population  
Vaishnas.

and if he has refused to do the deed himself, and others have had to do it for him, or the sick man dies, he has to give a large sum besides to this man's family for their support. This fine originally belonged to Bhangī Nāik's representative, Rāmp Nāik; but it is often kept by the different nāiks themselves now. Rāmp has still great influence; but he used his power so cruelly that many have seceded from his control, and have nāiks of their own, whom they now obey almost implicitly. There are men in this district well known to me who have been fined six or eight thousand rupees for small misdemeanours, and it is hardly to be wondered at that this thing could not continue for ever.

The Chārāns are all Deists. There are Hindū gods they worship as having been holy men; but they only acknowledge one god, and look on Gāra Nūnak as the propagandist of their religion.

Gāra Nūnak is supreme; but they worship Bālājī, Mariāl (Māhā Kālī), Tājā Devī, Siva Bhaia, Mittā Bhūkia, and Satti. There are smaller gods worshipped also, but the above are the only ones generally worshipped by the Chārāns of Berār. They have heard of Sivādās, but do not worship him as the man of the Telinga country and Central Provinces do. The reason is seen at a glance. Ours is the Rāthor country, those parts belong mostly to the Burhūia class; in fact, the Telinga country is entirely theirs, and Sivādās was a Burhūia, not a Rāthor, I believe. The oath most sacred to them is taken in the name of Siva Bhaia, a holy man who resided at Pohora,\* where there are still temples, I believe, to Siva Bhaia and Mariāl, and where a nephew of Siva Bhaia, by name Sūka Bhaia, still officiates. There are a number of binguts, of varied celebrity, to whom they go on any serious difficulties; otherwise their own nāiks, or the nāik to whom the former is subordinate, adjudicates.

There is a hut set apart in nearly every tānda, and devoted to Mittā Bhūkia, an old freebooter. No ceremonies gone through prior to a Chārān perpetrating crime. One may eat, drink, or sleep in this hut; and it is simply used for devotional purposes. In front of this hut is a flag-staff, to which a piece of white cloth is attached. I mention this here because of the worship and preparation always gone through before the commission of crime; that is by those who worship, and nearly all do, Mittā Bhūkia. By all criminals Mittā Bhūkia is worshipped as a clever freebooter; but he is more thought of on the other side of the Wardha than here. However, where the white flag is seen in front of a hut it is a sign that the tānda worships Mittā Bhūkia, and should therefore be watched carefully for days when they are suspected of having committed crime.

The men who have agreed to and arranged the particulars regarding the carrying out of their scheme meet at night at this hut, where the image of Satti is produced. Ghee is put into a sancer and into this a wick is placed, very broad at the bottom, and tapering upwards,

\* Four miles from Digra, in Wān district.

Population.  
Bengians.

thus  $\Delta$ . This wick standing erect is lit, an appeal is made to *Satti* for an omen, those worshipping mentioning in a low tone to the god where they are going, and what they purpose. The wick is then carefully watched, and should it drop at all the omen is propitious. All immediately get up and make an obeisance to the flag, and start then and there for the business they have agreed on. They are able to return to their homes before they start, because they must not speak to any one till their business has been carried through. And here we have a reason why Banjāras are rarely known to speak when engaged in a robbery; for if challenged these men who have gone through this ceremony may not reply. Should they have reached their destination, whether a village, hamlet, or unprotected cart, and are challenged, if any one of them reply the charm is broken, and all return home. They must again take the omens now, and worship again, or give up the attempt altogether. But I am told they generally prefer to make certain of the man who is venturesome enough to challenge them, by knocking him down, and either killing or injuring him so severely that he cannot interfere, and would not wish to meddle with their other arrangements. If one of the gang sneezes on the road it is also fatal; they must return to their *tānda* at once.

The whole twelve tribes of Dhāris worship *Saraswati*, besides which the seven tribes which entered Southern India worship also the Deo Gajā and Gandha.

The Dhāris were classed among Hindūs, but Shāra, having accompanied Bāba Nānak to Mecca, ate the flesh of the buffalo, and being put out of caste got circumcised and became a Moslem, since which they are classed among Mahomedans, and styled Mahomedan Dhāris.

The Mahomedan Dhāris not only observe the Moharram festival, but also worship *Saraswati* Deo. The burial rites are also the same as observed by Moslems, except that, instead of a *kāzi*, a *fakir* is called to read the prayers over the corpse.

The Dhāris are not only mendicants but musicians, and sing songs in praise of their own ancestors, the Chārans, and the old kings of Delhi.

## APPENDIX B.

### *Account of the Hatkars of Benār.\**

Hatkars.

The Dhangars in Hindustān are in some places called Hatkars. They declare that they emigrated from the north to this part of India many years ago, supposed to be some time prior to the Nizām becoming *sulūkār* of the Dakhan, on behalf of the kings of Delhi. But the Afā-i-Akhbar seems to suppose that the Hatkars were driven westward across the Wardha, by the Gonds. They were then (1600 A.D.) holding in armed force the country round Bāsin, and are described as a "refractory and perfidious" race, a character which they preserved until the British took them in hand.

\* By Captain James Fitz Gerald, Assistant Commissioner.

The Halkars of Berar are all Bargi Dhangars, or the shepherds with the spears. This tribe is quite separate in customs, enterprise, &c., from the *Koba Pallis* Dhangars, who keep sheep, and with whom they do not now intermarry.

Population.  
Halkars.

The general idea is that originally there were twelve tribes of Bargi Dhangars, who came down from Hindusthan, and that from them the country about Hingoli was called *Bir Hatti*, which the *Halkars* say is a corruption of the words *Bira Halkar*, or country of twelve Halkars.

At present there are only three families. To one or other of these three families all the Halkars about Berar, Hingoli, &c., belong.

The names of these three families or clans are: (1) *Poli*, (2) *Gurli*, (3) *Muski*.

The *Halkars* say that they formerly, when going on any expedition, took only a blanket seven hands long and a bear-spear. Thus from this they were called *Bargir*, or *Barga* Dhangars. They would appear to have been all footmen. To this day the temper of the Halkar is said to be obstinate and quarrelsome. They will eat with a *Kumhā*, but not with a *Labāni* or *Benjāra*.

The Halkars bury the male dead, if they did not die of a wound received in the chase or in battle. They bury the dead body sitting cross-legged, with a small piece of gold placed in the mouth of the corpse.

If a male Halkar die of a wound received in battle over the chase they burn his corpse, his feet being placed toward the east. Obsequies by fire are clearly an honourable distinction.

All women who die in childbirth are burned, others are buried.\*

Widows can, on the death of their first husband, marry again by a *pāt* marriage. A man can at one and the same time have only one "*Lagan*" wife alive; but he can have several *pāt* marriage wives.

The *Halkars* eat any kind of meat that any Hindū will eat, except the flesh of the cow and the pig. They eat eggs. Their god is *Khan-doba*.

The *nāiks* of this district were principally Halkars. The duty of a *nāik* was to keep the peace, stop robbery, &c.; but in time they became the breakers of the law, and their men the dacoits of the country. Some of them, about the year 1818, were very powerful. *Nawajī Nāik Muski's* army gave battle to the *Nizām's* regular troops under Major Pitman, before *Umārkhet*. The *Nāik* was beaten; and he was besieged in his stronghold of *Nowa*, with a garrison of 500 Arabs. The place was carried by assault after a very stout resistance in 1819. *Nawajī Nāik* was sent to *Haidarābād*, where he died.

\* Some aboriginal tribes of Central India burn men, but bury women and children. The Halkars seem to be in a transition between cremation and exhumation; the latter gradually prevails as a tribe or caste rises in the social scale. [HUTTON.]

## Population.

## Hathars.

The power of the náiks was broken by Brigadier Sutherland. He hanged so many that the náiks pronounce his name to this day with awe. To some of the náiks he gave money, and told them to settle down in certain villages. Others who also came, expecting money, were at once hanged.

Brigadier Sutherland would appear to have hung only the leaders that would not come in before a certain date. In this way died Luchman Náik, *gardi* of Hatab, who was next to, if not equal in power to, Nowáji Náik; also the náik of Jám, whose clan name is Poli.

Most of the *Hathars* never allow the hair on their face to be cut. They are fine able-bodied men, and have a most wonderful resemblance to each other, which may be accounted for by the constant and exclusive intermarriage of their three great families.

They are most independent in bearing, pretentious in character, and are the stuff of which good soldiery is made. They inhabit, speaking generally, the hills on the northern bank of the Painganga. No such irruptions from the Nizám's dominions as was last made in 1861, which gave the Haidarábád Contingent so much trouble at Risod and Chichamba, would be made if we had these men on our side. Their villages are placed like a line of outposts along our frontier with the Haidarábád territory.

## DISTRICT SELECTIONS.

## Melghát.

- \* In the whole taluk there are 324 inhabited villages; the average number of inhabitants, therefore, to each

Towns and villages, is 124.70. If a place having over 1,000 inhabitants constitutes a town, there are none such in Melghát. The total number of houses is returned at 7,411, hence the average to each village is 22.8, and the average number of souls that each house contains is 5.4.

## Proportion of the sexes.

The total males, both adult and infants, are to the females

as 20,950 to 19,455,  
or 100 to 92.8;

that is, in every 100 of the population there are 51.8 males to 48.2 females.

The male adults are to the female

as 12,550 to 11,467,  
or 100 to 92.8;

that is, out of every 100 of the adults there are 51.8 males to 48.2 females.

\* From the report of the Census taken in 1867, by Captain K. L. Mackenzie.



The male infants under 13 years are to the female of the same age as 8,600 to 7,988, or 100 to 92·8;

Population.  
Melghát.

that is, out of every 100 of the infants there are 51·8 males to 48·2 females.

It is extraordinary to see the proportion the same throughout. Doubtless, amongst a population four-fifths of whom belong to the so-called aboriginal and hill races, ignorance must have led to the now exact recognition of the limit fixed (13 years) between adults and infants. But taking the returns as given, they show that among infants the males preponderate; and, since the same proportion exists between the adult sexes, it follows that more deaths occur amongst the males, or, in other words, that female life is slightly better preserved.

Grouping the population under eight great divisions, we find that on the Census night there were in Melghát—

1. Europeans .....	4
2. Eurasians .....	1
3. Native Christians .....	13
4. Hindús .....	5,190
5. Mixed Hindú and Mahomedán .....	23
6. Mahomedáns .....	459
7. Gonds, Korkús, and Aborigines .....	22,817
8. Out-castes .....	883
<hr/>	
Total .....	40,405

Amongst the Hindús the Galls numbering .....	1,464
Galls .....	1,382
Hajjats .....	403
And Banjáns .....	453

Together 5,702, are the castes

most considerable in numbers.

Of those shown as mixed Hindú and Mahomedán (Jhobis and eunuchs), it would perhaps be safe to class half as Hindú and half as Mahomedán; but even adding these to those who are shown as distinctly of the latter creed their number is inconsiderable.

We now come to the so-called aborigines and hill tribes, who greatly preponderate, being somewhat over four-fifths of the whole.

They are subdivided as follows:—

Korkús .....	27,469
The Nábul, the Korkú out-castes ..	2,539

Total Korkús...30,008

Gond, Ráj Gonds .....	2,079
Agarmunde Gonds .....	6 signify those

whose turban does not cover the top of the head.

Population, Melghat.	Moges .....	332	fishermen and quail-catchers.
	Bhaya Gonds ...	63	
	Parbhias .....	131	Gond Bhats.
	Ballais .....	455	Gond Dhor, or out-castes.
	Total Gonds ...	3,084	
	Bhilsa ...	725	

Great interest attaches to these so-called aboriginal races, the Korku, the Gond, and the Nâhal, who each possess a distinct but unwritten language. Investigation given to the Korku and the Gond allies the former with the Kins or Kols, and certain other tribes at the foot of the Himalayas in the north-east, the Karens in Burmah, and the Benwals in Malacca; while the language of the latter is shown to have affinity with Tamil and Telugu. The Nâhal tongue has not been inquired into as yet, but local tradition affirms that race to be the oldest of the three here.

The number of professions in the Melghat are given as 51; of these the agricultural classes are 36,171 in numbers, as below:

Landholders .....	701
Agriculturists .....	21,007
Farm Servants .....	899
Labourers .....	5,457
Barbers and Grooms .....	2,392
Servants (of whom 1,080 are house and 417 village) .....	1,497
Spot-sellers .....	543
Workers in Metal .....	249
<i>viz.</i> Ironsmiths .....	243
Goldsmiths .....	12
Coppersmiths .....	4

Suppliers of the necessities of life, such as grain, vegetables, groceries, fish, meat, &c., 238; amongst these the most numerous are—

Fishers .....	63
Traders .....	49; and, buty,
Grain-sellers .....	68

In the cloth-trade there are 73 only:—

Weavers .....	31
Dyers .....	39
Cloth-sellers .....	22

In the remaining miscellaneous professions, 28 in number, there are 1,624, chiefly made up of the undermentioned:

Doctors .....	201
Carrants .....	201
General Trades .....	215
Government employes .....	108
Shoemakers .....	109
Others .....	22; while the rest,

varying from about 50 in each and downwards, have amongst them—

Bankers 1, and Money-changers 8.

The returns would seem to indicate that about nine-tenths of the population is agricultural; but it is probable that a large proportion of the Korkus and Gonds live as much by carrying out wood for sale as by

usually cultivating land, though perhaps, having a small holding, they regard themselves as agriculturists.

Population.

Small as is the proportion of the trading and artisan classes, it is lamentable to see in comparison with them the *Kaṭhīs* or spirit-sellers bearing so high a proportion.

### Amra'oti.

The village system in this district corresponds, generally, with that described by Grant Duff as belonging

*Amra'oti.*

Village system. to the whole of the Marāṭha Country, but (not to mention the difference in the local nomenclature) there are local discrepancies which are worth noting.

It must be remembered that the system in its integrity is a thing of the past, existing mainly in the memory of the people, but not having vital force enough to resist the encroachments that are being daily made upon it. That it was based upon the tacit assumption that village officers, such as *ḥāṭīs*<sup>1</sup> (blacksmiths), should not turn stamp or any other kind of vendors, or village *śāmpī* (tailors) have their ordinary duties confine to deal in cotton; nor did it contemplate village *Miārs* vying with *Kaṭhīs* in the cultivation of the soil, still less their becoming landholders in other villages.

Though the *balāṭe*<sup>2</sup> and *alāṭe*<sup>3</sup> system is the only one in the district, the terms themselves are known, I fancy, to few but the educated; though a villager would never confound a *balāṭedār* or an *alāṭedār* with a simple *asāmi*.

Paṭis and Paṭwārs.

Like all Marāṭha villages, those here must have a *paṭel*<sup>4</sup> and *paṭwāri* at their head.

The duties and wātans of these officers,\* are too well known to need description here, and it is of no use discussing the old questions

\* Vide the Municipal Acts.

<sup>1</sup> *ḥāṭī* a share in the cast and garden produce of a village, given to its officers.

<sup>2</sup> *balāṭe*. \*The terms "*grāmāṇṭhik*" and "*grāṇṭhik*," for *paṭel* and *paṭwāri*, are absolutely unknown here. At present the working *paṭel* is called the "*ṇāṭhāṇ*," "*ḥāṭhāṇ*," "*ḥāṭhāṇ paṭel*," and "*paṭhāṇ paṭel*," indifferently. The *paṭwāri* is likewise termed the "*paṭwā*" or "*ḥāṭwāri*," but the latter is never used except for the person who actually transacts the village business.

\* It might have been supposed that the abolition of the office of *deśamukh* and *deśpanda* shortly after the assignment of the districts would have necessarily increased the importance and consideration which the *paṭel* and *paṭwāri* enjoyed, by placing them in the position which they believe they held in bygone times, namely, of being the sole channels of communication between their villagers and the *ḥāṭkār*. But, with the view of preventing hereditary rights from shiffling individual incapacity, it was sanctioned that if the *ṇāṭhāṇ* or *ḥāṭwāri* was satisfied for his post, he might be displaced, and another be appointed who could carry on the work satisfactorily, to whom the Government allowance should be paid. Placed therefore in this position—liable for incapacity or bad conduct to be deprived of their office, or (which is hardly less disadvantageous) to be obliged to appoint an agent to do the work for them, they are rather wiser off now than they were when, we look over the districts in point of consideration and power. [Paṭis and *ḥāṭwāris* of this area held considerable—*Norman*.]

Population.  
Annoti.

as to whether the use of the term "patel" was introduced by the Mahomedan conquerors, or was common before their time, and so on, as I can collect no information here respecting them.

First then comes the patel, and then the patwāri. After them the twelve

*Baldtedars.\**

- |  |  |
|--|--|
| 1. Wādhī—carpenter.                      | 8. Warthī—snake-charmer.                   |
| 2. Khātī—blacksmith.                     | 9. Gurī or Gurw—man who cleans the temple. |
| 3. Garpagiri <sup>†</sup> —tail-smelter. | 10. Joti or Jothi—astrologer.              |
| 4. Mhār. <sup>‡</sup>                    | 11. Bhit—bard.                             |
| 5. Chānchār—carrier.                     | 12. Moolla.                                |
| 6. Kamdhār—potter.                       |  |
| 7. Mahāl—barber.                         |  |

It is singular, as Grant Duff remarks, that the Moolla should be found on the baldte establishment of a Hindū village, but that he is so here is undeniable.

The theory is that without these twelve baldtedars there can be no "wasti;" but it is often disregarded amongst the smaller villages, which dispense with the Bhāt, Jothis, Gurās, and Moolla, — getting them when they are wanted from adjacent villages.

A "wasti" having got together its twelve baldtedars then goes in for ten

*Alidtedars.\**

- |                                   |                                      |
|-----------------------------------|--------------------------------------|
| 1. Soudr.                         | 6. Koll—water-carrier.               |
| 2. Jangam, or Jaggam—Lampyāt Gōm. | 7. Gosla.                            |
| 3. Māng. <sup>‡</sup>             | 8. Kurkī—pipe and snake-charmer.     |
| 4. Simp—fisher.                   | 9. Bāri—pota-seller.                 |
| 5. Toll.                          | 10. Gondāl—drum-beater. <sup>§</sup> |

Besides the consideration which he enjoys in a village as the representative of Government, the patel has various privileges which he dearly prizes. Indeed, he cares much more for these privileges, and for the honour of the name, than for the mere money value.

\* The names given in this and the following list are those used by the common people here.

† Of the "Garpagiri," when we think of the absurdity of his pretensions, it would be difficult to speak with gravity were it not that he is a successful proof of the deluding superstition which alone keeps up his charlatanism. An account will be given afterwards of his incantations. It is curious that Grant Duff does not notice him.

‡ In speaking to an European or Parsi the people generally use the word "Bhar," but I am informed that they invariably are called Mhār among themselves.

§ I always thought there were twelve alidtedars, but I can find the names of only ten here. I cannot find either any mention of specific "kollis" belonging to them. If these "kollis" ever existed, they must have long fallen into disuse.

¶ The Māng is claimed by Grant Duff among the baldtedars, but after careful inquiry I find that here he is always considered an alidtedar.

¶ As far as I can find out there is no Yaskar (or Turul) among the alidtedars. The Mhār performs his duties when required.



Population.  
Amrothi.

Mānpān. These privileges are of two kinds: the "mān" and the "pān" (generally jumbled into one word, "mānpān").

The "mān" are the rights and privileges enjoyed by the patel at the three festivals of the Pola, the Dasara, and the Holi.

The Pola, which takes place on the day of new-moon of Shrivān or Bhādrapad, is a ceremony in honour of the "hāl"; the bullocks of the whole village going in procession under the "toran" or sacred rope, dedicated to Mārōti, which is made of twisted "māl" grass, and covered with mango leaves. The "garhi," or sacred pole of the patel, is then borne aloft to the front. The patel gives the order to advance, and all the bullocks (his own leading the way) file under the toran, according to the respective rank of their owners. The villagers vie with each other in having the best painted and decorated bullocks, and large sums are often expended in this way.

At the Dasara a "hela" or male buffalo is provided at the village expense for a solemn sacrifice to Durga Devi. The hela is taken in procession up to the "jhaṇḍa" or flag, in front of the "chowri," where it is slaughtered by the pātel with his own hand, and afterwards carried away by the Mhāra, and eaten.

At the Holi, the patel and the joshi, having met, first make an invocation to the "rākhas," or demon, in whose honour it is held. It is then the patel's privilege to light the sacred pile, and he likewise provides the "gulāl" or red powder, and other accessories of the festival.

The "pān" are gifts of pān-supāci and nāryāl made to the patel on certain occasions, according to the means of the donors.

The great mass of the patels are Kumbhā, but there are several Mālī patels, whilst a few are Brāhmins, &c.

The patwāri is the village accountant and registrar. Though the watan has usually been conferred on Brāhmins, yet in many instances it belongs to the patel of the village. When the deshmuḥ holds the watan it will, on inquiry, be generally found that he is likewise the patel, though he has sunk the title for the higher one of deshmuḥ, and that it is in his capacity as such that he enjoys it. In fact, as a general rule, none but Brāhmins and patels hold it. Where the holder is not a Brāhmin, he employs one as his gumāstha.

Mhāra' duties and Mhāra' rights are the same as throughout the whole Marāṭha country. Where an animal dies which belongs to a patel, their rights only extend to the flesh, and the skin has to be given back.

Population.  
Animals.

Amongst the Mhairs most now be counted some Dakhani "*Ghosewals*" or Jangam Mhairs, who have immigrated chiefly as servants, but are still few in number.

The *Gōrpagāri* deserves special notice, on account of the extraordinary influence of his numeraries over the people. His mode of incantation is

The *Gōrpagāri*.

singular. First of all he is supplied with samples of all the different kinds of grain grown in the village lands. At the *Dusse* he mixes them up into one large heap, which he sprinkles with the blood of the *hiss* sacrificed to Durga. The heap is then put into a large earthen pot and shaken up. Then a number of little pots (varying in quantity according to the taste and fancy of the particular necromancer) are ranged in a row, and have different periods of time allotted to them; for instance, No. 1 is the pot for (say) November 1 to November 15; No. 2 that for November 16 to December 10, and so on—the periods, like pots, varying according to the "avorter's" taste. He then fills each of the little pots with the blood-besprinkled grain from the big one. Then follow incantations not divulged to the vulgar. The little pots are inspected daily. If a hailstorm is about to descend, warning is given by the grain bubbling up, as though boiling, in the little pot, which indicates the time of the threatened catastrophe. To avert it, Durga must be propitiated without delay. A buffalo calf, or a lamb or kid, must be provided, else must the "avorter" supply it himself by opening a vein, and letting the blood trickle into the pot. That done, the bubbling stops. But *Mārōti* has likewise to be appeased, and kept in good humour. This is not difficult, for he only requires a horn to be blown either in the avorter's house or in his own temple, or on the village boundaries.

Animals.

The rest of the village inhabitants (such as cultivators, traders, &c., are called *Asamis*.

Villages are termed either *Gāon*, *Khera*, *Mauca*, *Kasba*, or *Pāḥ*.

Terms applied to villages.

*Gāon* is the generic name. *Khera* is used principally for small villages. *Mauca* is seldom used except officially. *Kasba* is usually described as a village having a bazar, but in this district is generally one which either is or has been the chief town of a pargana.

If a large number of temples and shrines were any test of the popularity of a god, *Mārōti* would certainly

The gods.—*Mārōti*.

bear off the palm. But he is a mere god *Terminus*, to whose guardianship they confine their boundaries, and, in return for his care, erect numberless temples, shrines, and images. But they appear to take very little further notice of him, and celebrate no specific rites in his honour. I cannot find that he is anywhere styled *Hamman*, or that any save the educated know that he is supposed in the legends to have been the chief of the *langar* (monkey) tribe.

The great god of the district is undoubtedly *Shiva*, or, as he is always called here, *Mahadeo*.

*Mahadeo*.

*Brāhman* are his followers to a man; indeed a *Vaishnavi Brāhman* is a great rarity. If you see a temple it is

(putting *Māroti* aside) ten to one that you will find it dedicated to *Māhadeo*. In sickness, however, they resort freely to his wife, *Durga*, who is here known under the generic name of *Devī*.

Population.  
Animals.

Krishna, too, has his devotees amongst a very strange sect indeed, the *Māmbhāns*.<sup>\*</sup> It is, I think, a mistake to suppose they are all cenobites. Some five-sevenths in this district, though professing the *Māmbhān* tenets, are in other respects like the general community, for they marry, carry on business, &c.

The *Māmbhāns* worship Krishna, and *Dattātreya*, a son of the *Rishi* *Atri* (supposed to have been a triumphant incarnation of *Brahma*, *Vishnu*, and *Shiva*). They are divided into two classes, the *Gharbāris* or lay members, and the *Bairāgis*, who are both monks and nuns. Both classes are received into the community by a *guru*, who recites a mantra as he clips off a lock of their hair. The *Gharbāris* do not shave their hair, any more than other *Hindūs*, but the *Bairāgis*, monks and nuns, are clean shaven. The *Bairāgis*<sup>\*</sup> generally wear clothes stained with *kājal*, or lamp-black, a colour prohibited to the *Gharbāris*.

They are to be found in a great many villages, and their laws and customs are peculiar. They are prohibited from drinking the water of (and consequently are not supposed to live in) a village in which there is a temple dedicated to any goddess (doubtless in memory of the "*Magnat*"). They are prohibited from drinking for three days of the water of the village where a man has been murdered or poisoned, or killed by falling down a well. If a man dies a natural death they may not drink till they have visited a graveyard. They will neither cut nor break down a tree, large or small. They are believed to deal largely in charms and philters, especially if they want to get anything out of a person.

<sup>\*</sup> The legend of their origin is strange. The story here given thus:—Many hundred years ago a Brahmin, named *Kishu Bhāt*, was turned out of caste for keeping a beautiful black cat as his mistress. *Kishu Bhāt*, a man of great attainments and knowledge, devoted himself to a certain goddess (name unknown), who was so pleased at his performing what is called "*mantra*" in her honour, that she bestowed on him a "*mangal*" (a sort of hand-piece which cannot be worn to appear a "*Chakra*," i.e., a four-armed *Vishnu*), he wearing him at the same time that if he let it touch the ground it would disappear. He began not to work to toward a new religion, which he called the *Māmbhān*. The Brahmins, however, maintain that it is based upon the theory that, varying as may be the opinions of men, all the true and honest prescriptions of the *Śāstra* and their conscientious expression are all alike acceptable to the deity. Thinking him a new incarnation, his followers increased, and the Brahmins became alarmed. At last, by the artifice of one Bhagwan Bhāt, a Brahmin from *Bendro*, who craftily insinuated himself into his favour by feigning a wish to become his disciple, he was induced to host of a large assembly of people, to appear in his "*mangal*" and assume the god. No sooner did he appear than the treacherous Brahmin knocked the present off his head on to the ground. It vanished. *Kishu Bhāt* retired amid the jeers of the people, who saw him in his true form, and his religious reverted to a bloody blow. He founded four monasteries—at *Ellipās*, *Māhā*, *Kāshī*, and *Sringāri*, over which he placed the four sons he had by the *Dharmā*.

<sup>\*</sup> *Bairāgis* is not the correct name, but it may stand here for the devotees.—  
[Korror]

Population  
Amroli.

They are naturally hated by the Brāhmans, betwixt whom and themselves there is a long-standing bitter feud. Their free-thinking consists mainly in their hatred of the Brāhminical yoke. They observe the laws of caste, so far that, though they will allow any Hind to become a member of their lay community, they will not admit any Mīār, or person of equal or inferior caste, among their devotees.

The total population of the district is 407,276, or 18·25 per cent. of the province. This population is made up as follows:—

	Adults.	Infants.	Total.
Males .....	140,533	72,042	212,575
Females .....	131,414	63,287	194,701
Total .....	<u>271,947</u>	<u>135,329</u>	<u>407,276</u>

The district is noticeable as having the lowest proportion throughout the province of females to males, and of infants to adults, the former being 91·6 to the general average of 93·5 (or 2·1 below), and the latter 49·7 to 55·4 (or 5·7 below). It is also worth nothing that the difference between the numbers of the adult males and females is almost identical with that of the infants.

The district is also noticeable in having almost as many deaf persons as there are to be found in the rest of the province.

The Musalmān population is 31,342, which is 7·7 per cent., or 1 in 13. I should say nine-tenths would find it difficult to prove their descent, though some 12,000 are put down as Pathāns, Sāiyads, &c.

The agricultural population\* amounts to 31,696 (or 20 per cent. of the whole population), of which 18,862 are landholders, and the rest subah tenants, labourers, &c.

The proportion of agriculturists in the district to the total number in the province is 18·22 per cent.

The proportion of agriculturists in the district to its own adult population is 58·10 per cent.

Number of villages and proportion of inhabitants.

The number of villages is 911. The average per village is 447 persons.

Its proportion to the general average population of villages in Bōrār is 447 to 391·9.

\* It is almost needless to say that the following averages are taken from the Census of November 1867.



Villages with 1,000 to 5,000 inhabitants. It has the largest number of villages of from 1,000 to 5,000 inhabitants, viz., 69, or 28.73 per cent. of the whole province.

5,000 to 10,000. It has four towns ranging from 5,000 to 10,000 inhabitants, or 17.4 per cent.

In mendicants Amraoti shows very badly. The following is the proportion to the adult male population—10.25 per cent.

The Rajpûts or Kehatriyas, and Vaisyas, are put down as numbering 10,500 and 5,529 respectively. They are regarded here as the offspring of women of those castes who a long time ago went astray.

Kolis.

There are two kinds of Kolis, the Kumbhâr and the ordinary Koli.

Jains.

The Jains are divided into eleven classes, viz. :—

- |             |               |                  |
|-------------|---------------|------------------|
| 1. Dâr.     | 5. Bagarwar.  | 9. Ujui Pariwar. |
| 2. Bonoray. | 6. Gangarwar. | 10. Gujwar.      |
| 3. Neroy.   | 7. Osar.      | 11. Borwar.      |
| 4. Bonyar.  | 8. Pariwar.   |                  |

Parbhis.

The Parbhis here are regarded as the offspring of Kâynash fathers and Brâhmanî mothers.

Except the Brâhmanîs, the Vaisya Sonârs, and one or two other castes, all Hindû women here are allowed to make a second marriage. Some of the Deshmukh families, who hold their heads high, forbid it also. There is this difference between a first and second marriage. In the former, if a woman goes wrong, her husband can give her a *farakhastinâ* or bill of divorce; whilst if he goes wrong she has her redress. But in the second either may dissolve the marriage.

The Berârî Brâhmanîs here are distinguished from their western brethren by their small turbans, and their long coats which come below their knees, and have waists which are almost as high as the armpits.

The district contains the largest number (though not the highest proportion) of Brâhmanîs, viz., 11,880, which gives a proportion to the total population of 2.92 per cent., as compared with 1.8 in Akola, 3.1 in Melkar, 2.1 in Ellichpur, and 1.65 in Wan, the proportion in the whole province being 2.23 per cent.

The foreign Brâhmanîs are mostly to be found amongst pleaders, munims, and traders, whilst Berâr Brâhmanîs are chiefly to be met with in Government service, such as patwâris, gumâsthas, and kârkûns.

Population.  
Amraoti.

Population.  
Akola.

## Akola.

This district contains nineteen entire parganas and portions of twelve others. It has twenty-six *kulms* or chief towns, 1,175 *manams* (villages as distinguished from *kasbas*), and 224 hamlets, or dependent homesteads.

There are 447,568 inhabitants, consisting of—

Adult	Male	100,335	= 310,743
	Female	130,408	
Juvenile	Male	61,117	170,815
	Female	79,698	

classified as follows:—

1st. Christians	78	7th. Vaisya	31,131
2nd. Jews	10	8th. Shudra	285,085
3rd. Parsis	45	9th. Outcastes	72,490
4th. Mahomedans	22,033	10th. Aborigines	13,167
5th. Brahmins	14,483	11th. Hindu monks	6,040
6th. Kalatriyas	23,984		

Under the Fourth Class (Mahomedans) are included—

Tribal.		Punkali, or Bhilali	
Sacral	5,304	Buchi	30
Pathan	9,157	Prostitute	32
Moghal	955	Kangar	10
Lahudi	12	Lahari	4
Arab	7	Boat Builder	185
Robbi	29	Mutton Go.	85
Javri Bhil	463	Murder	34
Other castes	250	Pigari	47
		Kalut Koli	5
Indigene.			
Shuk	20,515		
Scherian.			
Bhora	40		

Under the Fifth Class religious ministers and professors:—

Hadhri	110	Majwar	5
Dhangar	9	Fakir	210
Ashkari	3	Pirada	1
Bhara	20		

Under the Eighth Class (Shudras) are included—

1. Kuchia	2,09,416	9. Kalia (liquor-sellers)	1,321
2. Malla	45,700	10. Dhangar (shepherds)	13,273
3. Koshri	150	11. Bhala (barbers)	5,224
4. Banjaras, Hindu	3,393	12. Garphari (astrologers)	1,700
5. Simple (tailors)	5,435	13. Sonars (jewellers)	9,102
6. Telis (oil-men)	12,828	14. Hajjins (barbers)	7,167
7. Dhadis (washmen)	4,217	15. Vajras and Krishnapakshis	2,305
8. Lohars (blacksmiths)	1,712	16. Suddis (merchants)	5,223

Under Ninth Class, Outcastes—

1. Mishra, Dher of all trades, and countries	54,570	6. Baharupi	30
2. Dhars (tanners)	792	7. Pasi and other Pindis (foot-ers)	2,194
3. Chundhars (shoemakers)	8,241	8. Kalkari (mat-makers)	470
4. Mings	7,434	9. Burdi	201
5. Kalas (prostitute)	578		

Under the Tenth Class, Aborigines, are included—

1. Bouda .....	2,301	3. Kola .....	9,448
2. Billa .....	551	4. Kula .....	2,777

Population.  
Akola.

Under the Eleventh Class, Hindú Sects—

1. Lingayat .....	274	6. Nink Shikhi .....	17
2. Jain .....	1,106	7. Sanyasi .....	1
3. Vishnoi .....	615	8. Bhairagi .....	178
4. Sikhi .....	17	9. Jogi .....	505
5. Māshika .....	572	10. Gauda .....	2,086

The population is thus employed—

Class I. Pro- fessional	As Government servants .....	2,801
	Engaged in defence of the country .....	1,987
	The learned professions .....	2,251
Class II.	Domestic, women and children excluded .....	28,078
Class III.	Commercial, who buy and sell in trade .....	2,324
	Engaged in the conveyance of men, goods, and animals .....	6,181
Class IV. Agri- cultural	Persons progressing or working in hand .....	75,942
	Persons engaged about animals .....	6,136
	Art and mechanics .....	*10,300
	Textile fabric, dress .....	*10,325
Class V. In- dustrial	Food and drink .....	1,258
	Densities in animal substances .....	907
	Do. in vegetables .....	124
Class VI. In- definite	Laborers .....	42,762
	Persons of property .....	1,548
	Persons supported by the community .....	6,100

Nearly all our Musalmán deshmukhs (they exist in Akot, Jalgaon, and all over the Bálápúr taluk) are descendants from Bráhmaṇ or Maráthi converts. The patwáriship, or village clerkship of Maṇu A'gar of the Akola taluk is held by a Musalmán convert family—the exception for all Berár.

Again, our Khákrob or Bhangí is a Musalmán, and should not apparently have been classed as outcaste; he is slighted, but not excluded from religious privileges, as Hindú outcastes are.

The Kolátis are outcaste prostitutes, whose men live by hunting and on their female relations' earnings, while they are carefully jealous of their wives; they muster 578 strong.

The "Páris," literally, mariners, are shown as a distinct caste; they are a section of the "Páris," or fowlers; all belong to the wandering tribes, besides "Māngs," "Kaikádis," "Kolátis," "Chitar Kati," "Bahu-rani," "Jogi," &c., &c. With these exceptions the returns are, on the whole, most reliable. There are one or two points which require a little further notice.

In regard to space, the population is 181 to a square mile. Taking the limits of town land only, we have this result, that each inhabitant has an average of 600 square feet of space to live upon, four persons living in each house.

\* These figures are not quite reliable; they are approximate only.

Population.  
Aluka.

Each agriculturist, recorded tenant, has on the average 2½ acres of cultivated land; and there is only half an acre of waste available for allotment to each male adult of the agriculturist classes.

The returns show that the juveniles exceed the half of the adults, i.e., there is more than one child to every two adults, or one and one-fourth children (nearly) to each adult female. This gives a very high percentage, but we must remember that natives are really very bad judges of ages.

Another remarkable result brought out by the Census is the excess of males over females, which is, beyond doubt, very much caused by continual immigration from the north countries.

The religions are Hindú and Mahomedan, as indicated by the castes. The majority are Hindús. These religions have so frequently and ably been written about that there seems to be nothing to add to what has been already published.

Among the Hindús, next to the Bráhmans, who usurp exclusive privileges and ceremonials, the richer Maráthas follow in religious privileges up to a certain point; while the poorer Hindús and outcastes are restricted to the most ordinary forms and ceremonies.

The Kunbis practice to a very great extent Mahomedan shrine-worship and vows. On these occasions the Musalmán fakir or Majáwar officiates as priest, and encourages ceremonials forbidden by the Korán.

On the other hand the Musalmáns lean on the joshi, consulting him for auspicious days in marriages and trading, and other speculations, while they seem as bitter as ever in objecting to Hindú music within hearing while at devotion in their mosques.

The Dhar, a Hindú outcaste, who eats carrion, will not touch pork; it is unclean to him, because, in his capacity of village mendicant, he carries the Musalmán's food. The Kunbis and Mális eat pig freely, and are fond of it, while they consider the Dhar, who won't touch it, unclean.

The mutton-butcher, a Musalmán, cannot eat beef, or intermarry with beef-butchers—a restriction evidently originating in the endeavour to propitiate Hindú prejudices. The Hindú mutton-butcher is a káfik, who does not seem to be capable of acquiring skill in dressing the meat he offers for sale.

The Mánbháns, though vowed to celibacy, have been accused of unchastity. Under full vows they are said to be allowed to marry, the ceremony being of two kinds. According to one rite the couple roll about before the *mahant* until they touch, which touch unites them for life. According to the other, both persons go before the mahant with their begging wallets, which the priest ties together, and the marriage knot is fast.

Already, like the Gosáins, many have returned to a secular life, buying, selling, and trading.



The principal feature in the religion is abstinence from injuring animal life. They admit a kind of half-disciple from various castes; these do not wear the black dress, and do not detach themselves from secular connections. All Mānbhāṇas, and those who adopt the faith as just described, quit their villages at Dāsara, on account of the male buffalo sacrifice, and remain in the fields until it is over; when questioned in respect to every-day slaughter in stations and large villages they have no answer to give.

The Sanyāsīs were few at the Census of 1867, because they had assembled at the Pandharpūr fair. There is no doubt that they are declining; they cannot exist except in a large community of Brāhmins, from the custom they have to observe of not dining at the same house for more than three successive days.

A new sect is fast starting into life. All castes in common, even outcastes, at Pandharpūr fair can for a few pice obtain a necklace (māl) composed of beads, made of roots of the tulsi (*ocymum sanctum*) plant, to which they swear entire servitude, acknowledging it to supersede all family ties and relations. Themselves and all they have are said by them to know but one proprietor, the mal. A Brāhmin belonging to this sect has to offer obeisance to the mal on a Dher's neck. This appears to be a clear cut at Brāhminical exclusiveness.

### Buda'na.

(Formerly Mehkar.)

The population may be divided into classes, as under:—

Hindūs.....	322,338
Muslims.....	20,521*
Europeans, Eurasians, and Native Christians.....	77
Total.....	322,338

Of the Hindū population, the following castes appear in the returns, as below:—

Brāhmins.....	10,543	Chand.....	200
Kunbis.....	136,289	Bhils.....	419
Dhers.....	38,925	Mānbhāṇas.....	425
Māras.....	8,090	Lārs.....	1,577
Brijjāns.....	11,591	Jāins.....	77
Telīs.....	9,033	Baudhās.....	417
A'vās.....	7,444	Sāks & (Wauvās).....	1,300
Rājputs.....	8,475	Koṭhās.....	739
Mālis.....	14,373	Kunbhāṇas.....	2,374
Dhāngars.....	7,859	Māwās.....	2,819
Sāhrs.....	18,105	Other castes.....	40,755
Bādijās.....	4,745		
Kāls.....	2,007	Total.....	322,338

The sects into which these castes are subdivided are very numerous; for instance, there are fourteen different sects of Brāhmins, nine sects of Kunbis, twelve sects of Mālis, ten sects of Rājputs, eight sects of Mā-

\* These are the Census returns for the Mehkar district.

Population  
Buildings.

wāris, and so on. The numbers of different castes is shown as 118 in all; of these the most remarkable perhaps are the following:—A'nds.—These people are in appearance like the Gonds, and are said to be an offshoot from them; they occupy for the most part the hilly country lying between the table-land of Mehkar district and the plains. They speak only Marāṭhi. Many villages are occupied by them entirely, and the patels of these villages are A'nds. They are cleaner in person than Gonds, and are rather industrious; they are tolerably good cultivators; they take wild bees' nests, bring firewood from the jungles, and they make good watchmen; their women wear the *choli*,\* and the men are well dressed generally. In many things they resemble the Gonds, and in others the Kunbi. One would suppose they must have been Gonds originally, who remained in these hills when the influx of Marāṭhas into the country drove the Gonds into the Sātparas and country northwards, and that they gradually assumed the language and customs of the Kunbis in some things, while they retained some of the characteristics of the Gonds. They can give no account of themselves. In religion they are much the same as the Kunbi. They burn their dead. If they are not very poor they will eat the flesh of animals, except cows' flesh; and they will eat food prepared by a Kunbi, or drink water from a Kunbi's hands, though the Kunbi will not take food or water from an A'nd. They are more moderate than Gonds in their consumption of liquor. The name of A'nd cannot be accounted for.

The Gonds are few in number, 309, and are chiefly found in the Mehkar taluk, near and amongst the hills. No description of them seems necessary, as they are evidently the same as Gonds elsewhere. They have a distinct language of their own. Water they call "ir," fire "k's." Their dress is very scanty. They are generally cultivators and labourers, and can speak Marāṭhi.

The Kolis are said to have come originally from the Western Ghāts (the Thalghāt, Borghāt, and localities in that neighbourhood). They do not intermarry with any other castes, and they generally live in hilly parts of the country. Their religion is much the same as that of the Kunbi. They are much more numerous in the Chikli taluk than in the other two.

The Bhils are said to have come originally from the country between Almadnagar and Khundesh. They almost always live in jungly or hilly tracts of country. Almost all the Bhils in this district are found in Chikli taluk. They are frequently entertained as village watchmen, and seem well fitted for that duty. The preponderance of both these two castes in taluk Chikli would support the inference that they have spread from the country to the west of that taluk.

A remarkable caste is that of Lār. They are generally merchants or *śakārs*, and usually wealthy. They say they came from Gulbarga, in the Dakhan, which was at one time a very important city. The first Lārs who came to this district settled at Patekheda, and from there they have spread all over the district.

A remarkable caste also is that of Naḡhāt. There are only fifteen\* in the district, and they are a sort of Brāhmins, or rather a sect of the

\* Bodhies.

Brinjári caste. They beg from Brinjári Kumbh only, and will only eat and drink from them. They subsist entirely by begging.

Population.  
Buddhism.

10. The Bundelhas are all settled at one place, viz., Fatekhebbu, where they have formed a sort of colony; they came in the first instance with troops about 150 years ago, and their families having followed them they have not mixed with the people of the country at all. They are believed to be pure Rajpûts.

### Ellichpu'r.

Divisions of Classes.

The population of this district is principally Hindû. It is divided into five great classes, viz. :—

Ellichpore.

Brâhmans, or priests; Kshatriya, or military classes; Vaishya, or mercantile class; Sûdra; the Kumbh, or agricultural class; and Sankarjâti, or mixed class.

According to the Census taken on the night intervening between the 7th and 8th November 1867, the numbers were as follows:—

	Brâhmans	73,211
	Kshatriya	3,620
	Vaishya	4,770
Castes.	Sûdra	183,928
	Mixed castes	172,540
	Outcasts	2,073
	Musulmans	26,047
		<hr/> 406,155

Agricultural.  
Non-agricultural.

Of these 250,404 were agricultural, and 148,791 non-agricultural.

The theology and  
Religion.

Of the Hindûs in this district have no marked distinction from their general creed and worship throughout India. The great divisions among Hindûs are those who acknowledge the supremacy of Vishnû, and those who assert the superiority of Mâhâdeo. The Hindûs of this district belong to the latter class.

Languages.

Marâthi, Urdu, and Gond.

It will only be necessary to describe the manner and customs of the Kumbh, who is in excess of all other classes in this district.

Manners and Customs.

The fifth day after birth is devoted to the worship of Sate (Durga), who during the night is supposed to write its fate on the child's forehead; the child is kept in the dark, and its relations have to remain awake.

Bark.

On the twelfth day the child is named; the ceremony is called Bârit. It receives two names, one after the star under which it is supposed to have been born, and the other a familiar name, by which it is called. Prayers

Population.  
Elisbgar.

for the child are offered to the Kulswami, or household god, and Brāhman are feasted.

Jawal.

In the fifth year the child's hair is cut, the ceremony being called "jawal."

Boys are married from the age of five to fifteen, and girls from five to ten. The girl's father

Marriage.

generally looks out for a husband. If

the parents agree, and it is found that the stars under which the boy

Choli Parkar.

and girl were born are in conjunction, the

ceremony of betrothal takes place, which consists in the girl receiving a breast-cloth and a sheet, and the boy a shawl and a ring.

Some time after this the marriage takes place. The boy and

Marriage.

family go to the girl's village, and he

and the girl are covered with *habli* (tur-

meric), and then wash, and worship the Kulswami and the god Ganpati.

In the evening Brāhman hold a sheet up between them, and at the

time fixed jawari is thrown on them by the people present; the sheet is

let drop, and the marriage is complete. The people are feasted for four

days, during which time a string, called "kankun," which on the first

day is tied on the girl's wrist, remains there. Presents are given to the

bride and bridegroom, who then go to the latter's house, where they

swear mutually to be faithful, and the husband to protect the wife, and

the wife to be obedient. The bride remains eight days in her hus-

band's house; then there is a festival in propitiation of "Devi" called

"gondhal," and the bride returns to her parents.

It is the custom either to burn or bury the dead. The heir for

ten days after a death is unclean, and shaves on the eleventh or twelfth

day; certain funeral ceremonies are performed; and on the thirteenth

day a feast is given, when the heir is considered clean again.

The favourite deities among Kunbis are Māroti, Mūhādeo, Bishwāni,

Gods.

Khandoba, and Vithoba; an image of one

of these is in each village, Māroti being

the most general one.

Holidays.

The principal holidays observed are—

Māndol—New year's day;

Akhi—Feast of orphans;

Nāgpanchmi—Worship of serpents;

Pola—Festival of cattle;

Māhā Lakshmi—Feast of females;

Pitra Pūjā—Feast to souls of male ancestors;

Dasara—Of commemoration of the fight between Rāo and

Rāwan;

Dewali—Feast of lanterns;

Srīratna—Feast in honour of Shiva;

Shoga, or Holi.

In the Holi, the Pola, and Dasara festivals one great point is the acknowledgment of seniority in the village. At the Holi a heap of cow-dung cakes is made, and the senior man worships before it first, and then the others in turn. At Pola a rope is held up, and the cattle pass



in procession underneath it, according to the position of their owners. At the Dasara the senior man in the village on the night of the first day tells the Mung to bring a buffalo; the senior then wounds it on the neck, and puts some of the blood on the threshold of the village; the buffalo is then taken before the idol and its head is cut off and buried in front of the idol.

Population.  
Eshapav.

The Kumbis do not drink spirits, but eat meat—mutton and wild pig. Men and women eat separate, and a son can only eat\* with his father until the age of ten.

Food.

### Wu'n.

The Census taken in November 1867 shows that the population of the district is altogether 477,361 souls, or 86.6 persons to the square mile; deducting, however, 2,500 square miles of waste tracts from the area of the entire district, the population is as 170 to the square mile. There are several parganas, almost uninhabited; some of them were entirely so at the time of the Assignment; but very recently this immense waste became here and there dotted by small hamlets. On the other hand the northern parganas (Talegaon, Naigaon, and Kota), and those on the right bank of the Wardha, are well populated. These parganas give the following results per square mile:—

Wau.

1. Naigaon.....	167.4	per square mile.
2. Talegaon.....	136.1	do.
3. Kota.....	165.5	do.
4. Bini Amraoti.....	124	do.
5. Washi.....	146.3	do.
6. Wau.....	110	do.

By way of a contrast, the rate of population per square mile in the following parganas is remarkable:—

1. Esh Bites.....	49	per square mile.
2. Wai.....	24	do.
3. Mahor.....	112.1	do.
4. Khirda.....	87.3	do.
5. Singkhar.....	51.2	do.
6. Solta.....	38.2	do.

For the last two years a tide of immigration has been slowly setting in from the east and from the south.

The agricultural population is 83,143, and the non-agricultural 66,333. The former exceed the latter by 24.1 per cent.

There is the usual variety of castes in this district, but the Hindús predominate as 21.9 to 1.

The Mahomedan element is weak. Of 20,510 Mahomedans, there are many who belong to other provinces, and are temporary residents. The whole of the castes belonging to Northern India, such as Kambojs, Mārwaris, Kahatris, &c., are a floating population, who are employed either in the service of Government, or in other ways, and who, after

\* Out of the same skin.—[Error.]

Population.  
W6a.

amassing a competency according to their stations, return to their native countries.

The castes of the fixed population are as under :—

1. Brāhmins .....	7,377	scale.	8. Bhala, Didi .....	
2. Kuntla .....	123,543	"	9. " Warat," Bangari .....	45,35
3. Bira and Māla .....	22,587	"	10. Mahomedans .....	20,810
4. Vidura, Kallā .....	"	"	11. Gonds .....	37,348
5. Gouda, Kōkri .....	"	"	12. Banjars .....	30,948
6. Sonār, Kōkri .....	"	"	13. Low Caste—Ohar, Maug, Chāmbhār, Kollā .....	71,432
7. Kampti, Bellār .....	"	"		

With the exception of the Mahomedans, there is no wide difference in religious faith. The Hindūs of every denomination are worshippers of "*Māhādeva*." It is true that each caste keeps within its own circle, and practises certain acts peculiar to itself; but the difference in fundamental principles of religion is nil or very slight, though amongst themselves of paramount importance, as by slight differences in ceremonies *relative* to birth, marriage, and death one caste is distinguished

from another. The language of the district is undoubtedly Marāṭhi, though in the southern part of the district Telugu is spoken by 17,395 persons. It is very soft and expressive.

In manners and customs the Hindūs, as a body, are the same (with very insignificant differences) all over the districts. Except those persons accustomed to mix with Mahomedans, the manners of the *caste* population are, as a rule, rough, rude, and repelling. They are generally shy of strangers, and when in this mood their peculiar disposition is seen in its worst shape; but to those they know, and who can speak their language, they relax in their manners, and become communicative, are easily controlled, and very submissive. They are quiet, inoffensive, and fond of ease. Their devotion to their homesteads and families is so great that they look upon a separation from them as a calamity of the worst kind. As a rule, they are, in their way, affectionate fathers and husbands, but hard taskmasters, so far that they suffer, in fact expect, their wives to lead a life of toil and labour; and though her labour does not extend to handling the plough, but to sowing, weeding, reaping, and picking, still, what with in-door and out-door toil, the woman's strength is overtaxed. Hard, dark-featured, and bulky in appearance, the Kuntla woman is more delicate than her sisters of other castes. In this respect the Gouda, the Banjara, and other women, entirely beat the Kuntla out of the field.\* The vital energy, the capacity for endurance, and the strength to lift heavy loads in the females of the caste last referred to is really wonderful. Though shrewd in the business transactions of life, such as buying and selling, their ignorance reaches its climax on matters of religion. Quiet and implicit is their faith in the village idols, in witchcraft, in Brāhmaṇa. De-sotted, priest-ridden, and sunk in the grossest of superstition, they are incapable of refinement or improvement, and sink into their graves none the wiser by past experiences, which, if anything, fans their idolatry, superstition, and ignorance.

So much has been written of the Gouds by the late Rev. Mr. Bishop and others that it is unnecessary to enlarge upon their customs in this.

\* Whereas in the North-West the Kuntla is proverbially the best of all persons to live. See Elliot's Glossary. — (Barrow).

article. The customs prevailing among the Banjāras, the only rather peculiar race in this district, have also been published; it only remains to point out here some of the salient points on which they differ from the rest of the population. Though conforming to the usual observances of the Hindū religion, they differ in many social characteristics. Their daughters are not married during infancy, but attain puberty before marriage; after which the latitude previously allowed them in their unmarried state is at once curbed. They are not allowed to sleep upon beds, and for the first month or two of their newly-married lives they appear veiled before the rest of their own community. The marriage ceremony also differs much from that of the Hindūs.

Population.  
Wes.

There are two distinct tribes of Banjāras in this district, the "Chārans" and the "Mathāras," while the mendicants are called "Dhāris." The last-mentioned observe the rites of circumcision. The men differ little in their costume from the people of the district; not so the women. The wearing apparel of the two tribes, while differing from each other, forms a pleasing contrast to that of their Hindū neighbours. Their ornaments, chiefly of ivory, are peculiar to themselves; they work on cloth with great taste and elegance. Their skirts and their bodies are beautifully embroidered by themselves. Under the denomination of "Banjāras" Mathāras, who wear the "jānwa," or sacred thread, are invariably included. They rarely mix with the population, but live separately, and at some distance from villages, in great or small encampments, according to their number, called "tāndas." The nāik or the head-man has great influence; his power seems to have diminished under British rule, as he has lost the authority of administering punishment in the rude but effectual fashion prevalent before the Assignment. In civil matters, to this day, disputes are adjudicated amongst themselves, in preference to resorting to law-courts.

They are, as a rule, very hardy. They are free from that timid manner so characteristic of the mild Hindūs. Their bearing is frank and independent, and they hold the weak Hindū in utter contempt. They are, unfortunately, too prone to indulge in intoxication, and under the influence of liquor become very lawless, and in this state very often commit robberies and other crimes accompanied by violence. But of late there is a marked improvement in their behaviour; severe punishment, with other active measures, has had a salutary check. It is supposed that these Banjāras came into the Dakhan as grain-carriers during the Mahomedan invasion, and have since remained here. They are chiefly grain-carriers to this day; their business is mainly confined to importing rice from Dhānda, in the Rūpār district, and taking salt there. Those of them in poor circumstances earn their livelihood by cutting grass and wood, in which they are ably assisted by their wives. No instance of infanticide amongst the Banjāras of this district has ever come to notice.

#### SECTION IV.—*Local Distribution of Races.*

Thus the Berār inhabited by Hindūs and Mahomedans was, and is still, partly bounded on two sides by these lines of separation be-

Distribution  
of Races.



Population,  
Distribution  
of Races.

tween races which Dr. W. W. Hunter has termed "ethnic frontiers." All along the northern limit of this province the Gáwilgarh hills and their skirts are peopled by non-Aryans—Korkús, Gonds, and Bhils. Beyond the angle of its northern and eastern boundaries lay, in the Middle Ages, the *Gauli* kingdom of Kheria; in later times that angle was surrounded by the territory of the Gond chief of Deogarh. Up to the date of the Marátha conquests the whole country beyond the eastern frontier of Berár belonged to non-Aryan tribes, and the wild country within its south-eastern corner is to this day mostly inhabited by Gonds. All these tribes, though in the jungles they still conserve their primitive mode of life, have settled down to agriculture wherever their country has been cleared, as in parts of Wán, and are now honest, peaceful, and inoffensive. They may have now and then been concerned in gang-robberies; yet on the whole they have given no serious trouble to any orderly government, British or Native, since the end of the Marátha war of 1817. In more disturbed times they were a constant source of irritation to strong rulers, and of exasperation to weak ones. If we may judge from occasional allusions to them in history, we infer that in the Middle Ages these non-Aryan chiefs constantly made savage raids upon the lowlands; taking their advantage of dissension between rival kings in the Dakhan, or of distant expeditions which drained Berár of its army. Like Shakspeare's wretched Scot of the same period, they invaded the unguarded nest of the Báhmáni king, and sucked his princely eggs whenever the Mahomedan culture was in prey elsewhere. Then in those latter days of empire, when Aurangzeb and successive viceroys were fairly bayed by Marátha hordes, the highland clans made havoc over Berár, and worried the struggling Moghal as small darts plague a Spanish fighting-bull. Down to so late a period as 1820 the province was much damaged by their depredations.

No other conduct or policy could in those times be expected of independent border tribes; their strategy has been the same all over the world. They are never tamed until their tribal union and autocracy have been broken up by a strong hand. But when the Mussalmáns are accused of dealing with the non-Aryan tribes as with "wild beasts,"\* the Government which holds Berár in trust from them may take up their defence, and may ask what more could have been done than was done by the Moghal emperors. It is certain that they tried much to win over and conciliate the chiefs of the Gáwilgarh hills, for all the petty Rájás claim liberal grants and privileges under patents from Delhi. Bakht Buland of Deogarh voluntarily embraced the faith of Islam, and was graciously received at Delhi with much honour by Aurangzeb. Rája Rám Súng of Chánda obtained from the Emperor Mahomed Ghási a seal, upon which he is instituted "vassal of the highest class," and others of his house had received marks of imperial favour. Then the Bhils of the Sátপুরas had been enlisted in a sort of local militia by Aurangzeb, who really did his best, so far as we can trace his policy, to pacify them, by entrusting to their charge the whole hill-country westward; and the Kóls of the Ajanta range guarded those passes

\* Comparative Dictionary of Non-Aryan Languages, Dissertation, p. 8.



under their own *nāiks*, who held land in fee for the service. The hereditary watchmen in the submontane villages belonged to these tribes. Those who believe that our mission in the nineteenth century is to redress the unutterable wrongs of the non-Aryans under our predecessors might find it even now difficult to suggest a wiser or more humane policy than was pursued by the Mahomedan government in Berār, so long so they had power to carry it on.

Population  
Distribution  
of Berār.

What has been done by our own Government for the Bhils of this part of India is narrated in a most interesting paper among the Bombay Government Records.\* It is there told (and the description applies also to Berār) how the excesses of the Bhils rose to a great height during the struggle for Khandesh between Marāthas and Moghals. Until after 1803 the country was utterly prostrate under a combination of famine, anarchy, and wasting guerilla warfare. This period, known as the *Band anāl*, gave the Bhils their crowning opportunity, and the whole nation organized itself into gangs of plundering assassins. Of course the native government, which could not suppress these *banditti*, had no resource save in barbarous cruelty to individual robbers when caught. It is useless for a weak ruler to be merciful; but the conciliatory policy of the British (who were strong enough to adopt it) was employed from 1825 with admirable judgment and long-suffering perseverance. The recorded facts positively contradict all Dr. Hunter's description of the manner in which the hill-tribes were treated by English governors. The charges of ignorance and careless mismanagement are completely refuted; the grave exordium which opens his Dissertation is quite inapplicable to this part of India.

And no doubt the policy of the Moghal emperors was very often successful in disintegrating the aboriginal tribe, and in diffusing its members gradually through the settled population, where their descendants can now be traced as substantial cultivators or hereditary craftsmen. It is dangerous to generalize from Bengal about such a vast and heterogeneous population as that of India. The annals of Berār, as of many other provinces, may deny to the assertion that "Indian History† is one long monotonous recital of how the children of the soil have been driven deeper and deeper into the wilds"—that on the one side has always been "contemptuous detestation, and sulley-fury on the other." Of course the aggressive tribes, who obstinately clung to a free life of predatory border-warfare, have necessarily been forced backwards by the ever-widening circle of civil life. There is no other possible method of dealing with such neighbours; concessions and conciliation invariably fail with them, whether they be Maoris, North American Indians, or wild Asiatic tribes; because a half-nomad people cannot live with a settled nation. Each wants the land for a different purpose, so one must quit; for no one was ever enjoined by beneficent legislation into giving up the necessities of life. But in all such gradual expatriations there is a large number of wild men who submit, and settle down within the pale. Mr. G. Campbell some time ago discussed the question whether

\* No. XXV]. (New Series.)

† Dissertation prefixed to *Comparative Dictionary*, page 4.

Population.  
Distribution  
of Races.

those classes, which he calls *Helot*, are not the diluvial deposits of the receding waters of non-Aryan occupation; and there is good ground, so far as physical form can guide us, for ranging among the non-Aryans of Berár not only the servile castes or outcastes, but others which by no means form the dregs of society. Who, indeed, will undertake to draw the line between Aryan and non-Aryan with any pretence to philosophic certainty? We cannot now trace it in Berár by language, by customs, by physique, or by habits of life—none of these are positive signs of identity. On the one hand, we should be pained to give reasons for assuming the very numerous families of *Dhars* or *Mhars*, the beef-eating drudges of Berár, to be of non-Aryan stock—their physical type has no marked aboriginality. On the other hand, we have the *Hindú* *Banjára* and *Lambáni*, with *gotas* or divisions bearing *Rajpút* names; yet from their look, their customs, and their ways of life, we might judge their clans to be strongly leavened by non-Aryan commixture, if not by descent. Then we have land-holding *Kolis*, who deny all affinity with the *Kolis* of the hill; we have dubious pastoral tribes; and we have such cultivating communities as the *A'ada*, whose name seems to indicate a local tribe; and who, without any servile habits or typical features, carry some marks of a race not *Hindú*.

We are not now upon the broad aligned path of written history; we are groping among the faint tracks of a wilderness, with just a penumbra of scientific light to show the outline of past events, and barely enough historical chart for recognizing the main landmarks. We know that a process of continued change is now going on among the aboriginal races; that they alter their mode of life to suit different conditions of existence; that their languages decay; and that they gradually go over to the dominant Aryan religions—and we may reasonably believe that this process has been working for centuries. All analogy would lead us to conclude that whenever one race has fairly prevailed over another the conquered race separates into two parties. One party remains in the land, serves its masters, is continually recruited from beyond the pale, is gradually melted and mixed in the crucible of circumstances, until ethnic varieties dissolve and disappear. The other party takes to the woods and fastnesses, where it can maintain its independent existence, and may remain isolated for centuries after the first conquest. It is easy enough to measure the wide gulf which divides the non-Aryan of the jungle from his civilized contemporaries; but in Berár we may count it almost impossible to analyse after so many generations the aboriginal element in our composite settled population.

#### SECTION V.—Languages.

Languages.

The general language of the country is *Marátha*, which is said to be spoken in Berár with much provincial accent and idiom. To the south-east it acquires a tincture of *Telugú*; but the whole Musalmán population speaks bad *Urdu*, and never uses *Marátha*; the *Urdu* is, moreover, understood, and even spoken imperfectly, throughout the province, which, it must be remembered, has been under Mahomedan rule for five centuries and a half. The *Gund* and *Korkú* of the *Gávil-*

garh hills and the Wûn jungles have preserved each their original tongue, but the Bhil has lost his tribal language, its disuse having been probably encouraged by wholesale conversion of the Bhils to Mahomedanism.

Population  
Languages

Possibly it may still linger among the Nehâls of the Melghât, who are said to have a peculiar dialect or *patois* different from that of the Gond and Korkû.

## CHAPTER XII.

### TRADE AND MANUFACTURES.

#### *Section I.—Trade.*

The great staple produce which the province exports, by which cultivation flourishes, traders grow rich, and the taxes are paid, is cotton. So much, however has of late years been written about Berâr cotton, the trade has been so carefully fostered and encouraged, and its general course is so well known (while it is, moreover, so variable), that this Gazetteer need only give an outline of the more prominent and permanent condition of production and distribution in their present state.

Trade.

The best cotton is grown in the vale of Berâr, or the Pâyanghât districts lying north of the Ajanta hills, and here also are the large trading-towns. Amrâoti, Akot, and Khâmgau are the only places worth mention as considerable marts for cotton-dealing, but at every little town and substantial village, at the railway stations, and at all the country markets, a certain amount of petty commerce goes on. In the Berâr valley a great proportion of the cotton is brought straight to the principal markets or bazârs by the growers themselves. The rest is brought by the small local dealers who have given advances to the cultivators, or have managed to buy in the villages from the poorer class of cultivators, or from the upper sort of land-owners, who are too proud to clean and cart their own crops. At the large markets are plenty of exporting merchants, European and Native, most of them from Bombay, but a few resident, who buy and despatch by railway. Up above the ghâts south of the valley the course of trade is somewhat different. The peasants are poorer, and live more distant from the great marts; they do not sell to the exporting merchants, but to the money-lenders and general dealers in the little country-towns. These men settle with the grower, and transfer the cotton thus collected by dribblets to the agents of Bombay firms, who come about during the season and make up large despatches for Bombay.

\* Until lately the character of Indian cotton in the Liverpool market stood very low, and the name "Surats," the description under

\* Most of the facts and figures here being given have been taken from the Reports of Mr. H. Rivett-Carnac, Cotton Commissioner. Mr. A. J. Dunlop has kindly arranged and abstracted them.



Trade.

which the cotton of this province is still included, was a byword and a general term of contempt. The bad name borne by Indian cotton deserves apparently to be deleted to the manner in which the trade was until recently conducted, and to two great obstacles which for years successfully barred the road to any change or improvement in the up-country business. The first and greatest of these obstacles was the position of the cultivator, on whom we are dependent for supplies. The other was caused by the inaccessibility of the inland tracts in which the cotton markets are situated.

Even until within the last few years the cultivator of this part of India was a somewhat miserable and depressed creature. He was deeply in debt, and the only means he had of procuring an advance to pay his land-rent—falling due when the autumn crop was quite young, and he had no produce to meet the demand—was by giving a "*lāva*," that is, making a contract with the village banker to supply a quantity of cotton by a fixed date. Under these circumstances the cotton, whether good, bad, or indifferent, would bring him in more than the price already fixed in the bargain to which necessity had compelled him to agree; and in the end of the year, when the crop was ripe, and when in order to secure really good cotton it was indispensable that the fields should be picked without delay, it was to the interest of the ryot first to secure his grain crop, on which he and his family were dependent for their food. In the mean time the cotton would suffer, the ripe wool falling to the ground, and the whole crop standing exposed to the heavy dew of the cold weather. This system threw both the cultivator and the cotton crop of a district into the power of a certain number of money-lenders, who had every object in keeping the trade in their own hands.

The other great obstacle to improvement was the inaccessibility of our principal cotton markets. In the season of 1825-26 Messrs. Viskji and Pestanji, merchants of Bombay and Haidarābād, made what they declare to be the first exportation of cotton from Berār straight to Bombay. It consisted of 500 bullock-loads, being 120,000 lb. weight, valued at Rs. 25,000. Twenty years later, General Balfour, C.B., writing about 1847, thus describes the then existing communications:—

"Formerly the greater part of the cotton of Berār was taken 500 miles on bullocks to Mirzapūr, on the Ganges, and thence conveyed on boats 450 miles to Calcutta. Now the greater part goes to Bombay, still wholly on pack-oxen, the distance varying from 120 to 450 miles, according as the cotton is purchased at one mart or another. The hire of a bullock for the journey ranges from about Rs. 5 to 10, the chief cause of variation being the time of year. A load is about 250 lb. But this is not by any means the whole cost of conveyance—the indirect expenses are much greater; the cotton is eaten by the bullocks, stolen by the drivers, torn off by the jungles through which the road passes, and damaged by the dust and the weather, as well as by having to be loaded and unloaded every day, often in wet and mud."



Both these obstacles have since been effectually and almost simultaneously removed, and the cotton trade of 1870 has scarcely any features in common with the system of export business as it was managed even in 1864.

Whilst the Great Indian Peninsula railway was working on to the heart of the cotton-growing country, the position of the cultivator was gradually undergoing a great and decided change. His tenure of land and his rent were fixed and assessed; the instalments of the land-tax were deferred until harvest-time, when they could be paid by the rate of produce. Above all, the American war, by raising the price of cotton, and pouring into the ryot's hands what appeared to him untold wealth, enabled all who were not utterly reckless and extravagant to free themselves from the meshes of the money-lenders. The price of cotton rose from Rs. 23 per *bega* to Rs. 175, and although there may have been disappointing fluctuations it still stands at what, even making allowance for the increased expense of cultivation, is a very remunerative rate. Then the penetration of the railway into Berar enabled a number of merchants to come in person to the districts to purchase cotton, and they now meet the ryot face to face in a well-organized market, where business is transacted without the intervention of any middleman, whence has resulted the great benefit that the ryot has now a strong and direct interest in the quality of the cotton which he brings in. He knows the European merchant pays according to *quality*, so if he picks his crop early and keeps it free from dust he will realize all the more for it.

In 1865-66 the Great Indian Peninsula railway line was for the time an obstruction to commerce. The company's rolling-stock was quite inadequate, but the enormous advantages of carriage by rail over carriage by ruts, if the cotton could *once* get on board the goods waggons, attracted all cotton to the new channel. The whole of the crop was sent forward in loosely packed "*dokras*," or rough sacks; their bulk was so enormous that the railway company were utterly unable to carry it off as it was consigned to them, and thousands of bags accumulated at each of the stations, where at one time the silt-up, or block, amounted to 115,000 *dokras*.

The consequence was natural, but deplorable—the cotton was worthless in the station-yard and priceless in Bombay; delay and dirt diminished its value daily; the station-master was master also of the situation, for the few available empty waggons were at his disposal; and the exigencies of this crisis utterly demoralized all parties. So recently as in 1867 the Bombay merchants told Mr. Rivett-Carnac that "it would be about as safe to make a contract for future delivery with King Theodore" (who was then prominently before the public)<sup>60</sup> as to buy cotton upcountry, which might be detained for months at the railway station.<sup>61</sup> However, the Government at last interposed seriously; much pressure was brought to bear on the chief railway authorities; the district officers worked strenuously; the cotton-yards were regulated;

<sup>60</sup> Cotton Commissioner's Report for 1867

Trade.

the despatches were arranged by a mechanism \* which barred partiality, and the choked-up channel of goods traffic was at last cleared. Nevertheless the stream of cotton export by railway did not acquire its present full, even, and rapid flow until all the barriers and obstacles raised or left standing by official imperfection were finally levelled by the sustained assaults and exertions of a special Cotton Commissioner.

But it was the introduction of pressing that promoted as much as, or more than, any other reform the safe and expeditious consignment of our inland cotton to the seaport. In 1866 there was not a single cotton-press at work in Berár, though it seems that as early as 1836 Messrs. Vikáji and Pestanji had set up one screw at Khámgaon. During the year 1867 thirty-two half-presses and two full-presses were set up, and the subjoined statement details subsequent progress :—

Years.	Full-Presses.	Half-Presses.
1868.....	14	81
1869.....	19	125
1870.....	19	74

During the season (just past) of 1869-70 the number of half-presses has very sensibly diminished, because the railway rates of carriage have been raised on half-pressed bales to an amount that renders full-pressing very much more advantageous. The effect of this change has been to throw most of the cotton into the hands of the merchants who buy for direct export to England, since the Bombay market does not like to invest in bales that cannot be opened out for examination of the cotton. Therefore most of the cotton sent down in 1870 by railway from Berár has been full-pressed, as the following figures show :—

Full-pressed.....	122,932
Half-pressed .....	69,585
Dekras ( $\frac{50,700}{2}$ ) .....	16,930

209,447† bales of 3½ cwt., or equal to  
104,723 Bombay kandis.

In the market of Berár all the cotton is sold, between producer and dealer, by the *boja* of 280 lb. or 266 lb. nett; about three of them go to the Bombay kandi. The word means generally a load, and in the Berár cotton-trade it meant particularly the load of a pack-bullock. (Note to Mr. Rivett-Carnac's Report for 1868-69, p. 91.)

\* Invented by Mr. J. G. Conlary, B.C.S., then Deputy Commissioner of Akola.

† The full-pressed bale does not average much above 3 cwt., nor the half-pressed bale above 4 cwt., so a rough estimate of 3½ cwt. for bales of both kinds has been taken.

Trade.

In the half-pressed bale the cotton is condensed to about 12 lb. to the cubic foot, and in the full-pressed bale the density varies from 28 lb. to 32 lb. the cubic foot. A full-pressed bale contains generally 3½ cwt., but Khāngaon presses now usually succeed in getting 3½ cwt. within the bale. The half-pressed bale sometimes contains as much as 5 cwt., but then it is nearly three times the bulk of the full-pressed. In these inland districts the dry weather makes cotton so elastic that the best presses find much difficulty in obtaining the density of a bale pressed on the seaboard.

The total exports of cotton from Berār up to the 30th of June 1870 are here given. Probably more went down by road than has been reported to have gone:—

Full-pressed bales .....	122,932
Half-pressed „ .....	69,585
Dokras, or loose bags ( $\frac{28,248}{2}$ ) .....	18,829

Total..... 211,346 bales of 3½ cwt., or  
equal to 105,673  
Bombay kandis.

The full-pressed bale and half-pressed bale are equal to about half a Bombay kandi, and the dokra to one-third of a bale.

The total trade of all sorts registered during the year 1869-70 is given below for the whole province; twenty-four outposts in East and nine in West Berār are maintained for the registration of trade statistics:—

	Import.		Export.	
	Weight, Tons.	Value, £.	Weight, Tons.	Value, £.
By Rail .....	88,097	1,428,354	41,966	2,431,064
„ Road .....	61,981	3,911,721	46,424	3,321,335
Total.....	149,178	7,350,085	88,390	5,752,399

Some account of the trade at Aurāoti and Khāngaon is here inserted, because these two places are the centres of all important commercial operations in Berār.

The town of Khāngaon\* (which has been described in Chapter XI.) is now not only the largest cotton mart in Berār, but in all India. In

Khāngaon.

\* The greater part of this sketch was furnished by Captain J. Alexander.

Trade.  
Khámgaon.

a good season the number of bales despatched exceeds 100,000, and the cotton trade alone has been estimated by the Cotton Commissioner to represent one million sterling. There are (1870) nine European firms doing business here; two large factories for cotton-cleaning, and three full-pressing establishments, all using steam power; beside a number of half-presses worked by hand. A great many agents of the Bombay native mercantile houses come up to buy.

There are two kinds of cotton grown in Berár which come to the Khámgaon market, viz., *jari*, which may be roughly stated as produced north and west of the Purna river, and the *banni*, grown south and east of that river. A large quantity of cotton has this year been brought from the Nizam's dominions.

The *jari* cotton is cleaner and whiter-looking than the *banni*, and has a greater demand in Spain, Italy, and Austria, where cotton is now exported direct, and where such qualities are in high demand; whilst in England and France, where the machinery (spinning) is greatly superior to that in other countries, the *banni*, the staple of which is finer, longer, and yet stronger than the *jari*, is considered the superior, notwithstanding its dirty look and general mixture with black leaf. It may be generally stated that *banni* will recommend itself to the experienced and acute eye, and the *jari*, with its glossy white soft appearance, to the eye inexperienced. More cotton is got out of a *kandi* of *jari* kapas than out of *banni*, whilst both are much harder to (*machine*) gin than the Baroach kind, it taking as long to gin fifty *kandis* of the former as it does to gin eighty *kandis*, uncleaned, of the latter. *Jari* cotton is also easier to pick clean than the *banni*, in which the leaves at the base of the ball are very liable to break and get mixed with the cotton. The *banni* cotton is softer and finer than the *jari*, and more easily pressed, the difference being from 7 to 14 lb. in a bale of 3½ cwt. In Khámgaon the seller pays the fees for port rage and brokerage, and a sort of tax is also levied on him for the support of Báláji's temple. This year the right of exaction with respect to this fee has been questioned.

The most important class of natives in Khámgaon is undoubtedly that of the Márwáris, who transact the larger part of the (native) trade of the town. Their transactions chiefly are in cotton, opium, English piece-goods, hardware, and the precious metals. Of opium a very considerable trade has lately sprung up in Khámgaon, and it is daily increasing. Salt is also a considerable item of trade here, being imported by Márwáris, Bhátias, and Kachhis, and exported towards the gháts. Lingáyats deal in oil and ghi, of which latter large quantities are exported to Bombay. Since the opening of the Khámgaon branch there has been a considerable import of wheat from stations on the Great Indian Peninsula railway between Jabalpur and Khandwa. If this trade will only continue, it will prove highly advantageous to the branch, as *retura* traffic is greatly needed.

Next to Márwáris the Agarwálas and Bhátias rank in importance as traders.

The quantity of cotton brought to market at Khámgaon up to the end of June 1870 was 103,190 *hojas*.





Trade  
Amráoti

There is a large trade in *spices*, the traders in which are for the most part Lingáyats from Canara; Bhoras, Márwáris, and Chhatrapuris, however, also engage in the trade.

*Salt* is chiefly brought by Kachhi Musalmáns, *opium* solely by Márwáris, *oil* and *ghi* by Lingáyats and Márwáris.

In *cotton* the principal business is done by Europeans and Bhátias from Bombay.

*Silk* and *silk-cocoons* by Márwáris, Bhoras, and Chhatrapuris. There are a considerable number of silk-weavers in Kolápúr and Anjan-gaon Surji, and a few also in Elichpúr.

*Country cloth*. The more valuable kinds for body clothing, especially for native ladies, come from Nágpúr; but turbans are also largely imported from Delhi; gold embroidery, scarfs, &c. from Benáres.

*Sugar*, brought in by Chhatrapuris.

*Gur* by many various kinds of traders.

The best villages for cotton are as follows:—

*Jari*. Ládnápúr, Tunki, Mátargaon, Telára, Julgaon.

*Bauvi*. Dewalghát, Bárgaon, Dewalgaon, Pátár, Borí, Argaoon.

Subjoined are some statistics of the Amráoti cotton trade.

The quantity of cotton brought for sale to the Amráoti market was—

	In 1868-69.	In 1869-70.
<i>Bajas</i> .....	62,000	46,017
There were working—		
Full-presses .....	6	6
Half-presses .....	35	22
and the cotton * despatched was—		
Full-pressed bales.	19,984	30,689
Half-pressed bales.	35,408	11,392
<i>Dokras</i> ... ( $\frac{100}{3}$ ) ...	294	( $\frac{100}{2}$ ) 44
Total .....	55,686	42,125 bales of 3½ cwt.,
or equal to 27,843		21,062½ Bombay kandis.

\* Up to 30th June 1870.

The total imports and exports of the Amraoti town (beside cotton) for 1869-70\* are as follows:—

Trade.  
Amraoti.

	Wine and sugar.	Salt.	Food-stuffs.	Oil-seeds.	Minerals.	English cloths.	Country cloths.	Timber.	Spices.	Opium.	Timber and Wood.	Oil and Oils.	Manufactures.
IMPORTS. Total.	1,520	2,800	10,300	1,300	1,014	1,772	1,418	841	1,021	14	7,273,394	800	1,204
EXPORTS. "	534	720	404	100	449	274	1,357	21	6,103	8	1,273,131	774	1,101

\* Value.

1. The figures of these trade returns are by no means trustworthy, but they convey some idea of the kind of business done.

Of the internal traffic of the province little need be said; it is carried on principally in the open air, at the great annual fairs, which now flourish more than ever; and at the weekly markets, which are the pride of Berar, and the most precious guarantee of its free trade.

#### DISTRICT SELECTIONS.

##### Melghat.

In exchange for its staples of wood, rice, grain, wheat, the pulses, and gld, which now go chiefly towards Berhampoor and Khairwa, on the main line of the Great Indian Peninsula railway (some portions being reserved for Baitul and Berar), Melghat imports Bombay (English) and Nagpur cloths, iron and copper utensils, tobacco, salt, sugar, and other groceries, with some minor superfluities.

Melghat.

Two classes of measures are used in Melghat:—

16 *adhalis* equal 1 *karni*, 24 *karuns* equal 1 *mani*.

The *adhalis*, taking grain in weight, is equal to 105 Government *rupans*.

##### Elichpur.

In the city of Elichpur trade is small in proportion to the size of the place. There are still a few bankers who draw bills, and the garrison helps to support some commerce in grain; a little cotton is also brought to the markets. But on the whole its prosperity is on the decline.

Elichpur.

\* Up to 31st March 1870.

*Weights and Measures.*

The weights peculiar to this district are as follows:—

Kapā. (Cotton in seed.)	Cotton.	Cotton seed.
200 tolas = 1 dhara.	200 tolas = 1 dhara.	140 tolas = 1 dhara.
4 dhara = 1 mand.	4 dhara = 1 mand.	4 dhara = 1 mand.
20 mands = 1 kandi.	13 mands = 1 hoja.	20 mands = 1 kandi.
Gār.	Oil.	Ghl.
80 tolas = 1 ser.	80 tolas = 1 ser.	80 tolas = 1 ser.
15 sera = 1 mand.	24 sera = 1 mand.	12 sera = 1 mand.
20 mands = 1 kandi.	20 mands = 1 kandi.	20 mands = 1 kandi.

The principal fairs and bazārs in the district are Chāndūr, Anjan-gaon, Dariāpūr, Elchīpūr, Karājgaon, Dhanora.

**Akōla.**

Akōla.

In every circle of ten miles there is a weekly bazar for each day in the week. The principal towns have the larger bazārs, in the smaller villages the gatherings are comparatively insignificant. Petty traders go round to these markets with foreign groceries and cheap manufactures, of much the same quality as those now sold in England at the booths in a fair. Cattle, corn, vegetables, cloth, and fruit are brought by the peasants and bought by the dealers.

The annual fairs (*jatras*), as they intervene, attract all the traders within wide circles, and are visited by crowds from long distances. Both the markets and fairs suffered from the dangers attending transport of goods before British rule; since then they have recovered, and far exceed what they ever were before, even according to local traditions.

Fairs usually have a religious origin. The weekly markets have tided over heavy tolls and duties, to which the traders were liable at every village on their line of route, in default of a certain protection by the patel of the market village to which they happened to be bound. In order to start a weekly market the patel of the village had to make valuable presents to the traders who attended the inaugural gathering.



The largest weekly bazārs are held at—

<i>Akola Taluk.</i>		<i>Akot Taluk.</i>	<i>Balipār Taluk.</i>	<i>Julpna Taluk.</i>
Akola.	Bāsi Tākl.	Akot.	Wārgaon.	Julgaon.
Borgaon.	Alegaon.	Mālegaon.	Balipār.	Analgaon.
Pātār Shekh	Seba.	Mūmigaon.	Shergaon.	Nirod.
Baba.		Alegaon.	Lākhawāra.	Jārod.
Sangai Khurd.		Bondi.	Khāngaon.	Sonāla.
Pingar.		Akoti.		

Trade.  
Akola.

Three very considerable fairs are held, viz—

Pātār Shekh Bāba—it lasts about twenty days, and is held about the month of February;  
Sonāla, for five days in November;  
and Akot, twelve days, also in November.

The external trade of the district consists in the importation of *gūr*, principally from East Berār; sugar from Bombay, or the kind known as Benāras; wheat and oil from Baldāna district; rice from Nāgpur and Bombay (principally from the former); opium from Indore and Baldāna; and coconuts from Bombay. *Sāris* and *Dhotis* are imported from Nāgpur, Almadābād, and Bombay, and English piece-goods *via* Bombay.

The exports are—cotton, from Khāngaon principally to Bombay; *ghī* (produced principally in the country south-east of Akola); to Bombay and Pāna; dyes (indigo and kusamba); and cattle.

Indigo is cultivated about Pātāla, but to no great extent; kusamba grows widely throughout the valley.

A regular trade in cattle for butchers and in milk buffaloes has always existed with Bombay.

Before the railways the means of transit was principally by herds of bullocks kept by Banjāras—notorious robbers and thieves, like all nomads, but trusty carriers always, and not easily robbed themselves. They are employed through their naiks or headmen, whose fidelity is secured either by a deposit of money, or by dealings extending over a long period. The railway has now deprived the Banjāras almost entirely of their traffic in corn and salt from long distances, but there are still about eight thousand pack-bullocks exclusively employed in carrying the internal trade of the district between the weekly markets and fairs.

## Amra'oti.

Amraoti.

(See Amraoti Town.)

### Principal Fairs and Bazārs.

Kondapār (fair).	Chāndīe.
Bhūhet.	Martapār.
Amraoti.	Bādāra.
Mural.	

Trade.

Wán.

**Wu'n.**

The exports are cotton, grain, ghi, together with other minor articles. The cotton grown to the east of Yewatmál finds its way to Hinganghát, in the Central Provinces, while that to the westward is either purchased at Digras or Kárinja by agents from Bombay. Corn of every description is exported both to the east of the Wardha and south of the Painganga, and in the latter direction it is taken as far as Haidarábád. The principal commodities of import are spices, salt, gúr, cloth, hardware, &c., from the Bombay and Nágpúr markets. Internal trade is transacted chiefly at markets and fairs, consisting of coarse cloths dyed and undyed, grain, salt, bangles, spices, and other necessaries of life. Horned cattle are exhibited in large numbers for sale in a few markets. The trade in carts, both small and large, in the Wán taluk is generally very brisk. The standard weight of the *ser* is eighty *tolas*. The local *ser* is of about twenty *tolas*. It is not now much in use, except amongst the Kunbis themselves. The standard *páyali* is two *ser*s. This weight, however, used to differ in separate places. Traders amongst themselves are apt to deal with the old weights, as they still carry on business in the old coins (Nágpúr and Haidarábád rupees). In measuring corn by *páyalis* the following proportions are adhered to :—

8 *páyalis* = 1 *karo*.2 *karos* = 1 *mand*.

Taking the *páyali* at the standard unit, a *mand* is therefore equal to 32 *ser*s. The cotton weights differ; they are as follows :—

10 *ser*s = 1 *mand*.12 *mands* = 1 *boja*.20 *mands* = 1 *kandi*.

Buldán.

**Bulda'na.***Principal Fairs and Bazaars.*

Devalganu Rája (large fair).	Selgson.
Mekkar.	Lonár.
Fatekheda.	Devalghát.
Chikli.	Nándara.
Dongman.	Malhapúr.

Básim.

**Ba'sim.***Principal Fairs and Bazaars.*

Rand.	Pánd.
Surpur.	Unackher.
Malegon.	Telegon.
Básim.	Nagettás (large fair).

Section II.—Manufactures.

Cotton cloth, mostly of the coarser kinds, though finer textures can be made to order; some stout carpets, and some *chārjāns* or Indian saddles are made within the province. A little silk-weaving goes on, and the dyes are good at certain places. Carpenters and iron-smiths can do tolerable rough work; at Dewalghāt, near Bāldāra, they forge steel of fair quality. The District Selections contain particulars of articles manufactured; but, on the whole, Berār does not shine in this department of industry. Nāgpur supplies fine cloths; nearly all articles of furniture or luxury come from the west, and almost the whole labour of the province is more profitably employed in raising raw produce to pay for them.

Manufactures.

DISTRICT SELECTIONS.

Melghāt.

The manufactures may be said to be almost *nil*. The Dhrs weave a coarse cloth for sale in the local markets; besides this, there is only a small out-turn in the basket line.

Melghāt.

Ellichpur.

Cotton and silk fabrics of several descriptions are produced. These consist of turbans and fine cloth for male and female apparel, made of cotton with silk border; the designs vary, and are sometimes pleasing. Besides these, cotton carpets are made remarkably well at Ellichpur. Common country cloth called *khādi* is made all over the district, and baskets of various kinds. Good carts are made; there are some excellent carvers in the city, and the lac ornaments for women are celebrated.

Ellichpur.

Akola.

The American war, raising the price of cotton, checked local manufactures, which were never very flourishing or valuable. All the poorer looms had to shut up, and the artisans took to agriculture. Raw material rose in price; necessary articles maintained their ground, but carpets and other luxuries not within the Kunt's category of essentials suffered.

Akola.

Very good cotton carpet manufacturers are to be found in Akot and Bālpur. The coarse cloths called *khādi* and *dhatar* are woven in nearly every village; the Dhrs or village menial servants when too numerous for the village duty resorted to this indoor work for subsistence. They used to be excluded from joining in field labour; now the Kunt is glad to get them, but the Māi excludes them from his garden as carefully as he would a pestilence. Very fair turbans are woven at Bālpur, and the coarse kinds of clothes worn by the women of the district are woven by the Koshis and Sālis, and dyed by the Rangāris. Silk clothes for native women are woven to a small extent at Akola and the larger towns.

Our jail is bestowing instructions in cloth manufactures very successfully; but the knowledge does not take root in the country. The proficient is dishonest and without capital; he must revert to his old mode of livelihood—the skill he acquires is even lost upon himself.

## Wā'n.

Manufactures.  
Wā'n.

This district is very poor in manufactures; skilled artisans cannot be found. It is supposed that in the anarchy that preceded British rule they emigrated to places where there was employment for them. At Wā'n there are stone-masons, carpenters, and weavers, who can turn out some neat work. In the rest of the district there are the usual "khādi" (or coarse cloth) makers, generally Dhers. At Mangrūl glass bangles are made in a very ingenious manner. Potters are found all over the district. The Dhangers weave a coarse blanket of wool, and the Banjaras are famed for making gunny and sacking.

## CHAPTER XIII.

## COMMUNICATIONS.

Communications.  
Wā'n.

The want of easy and perennial communication does much to counterbalance the other physical advantages of Berār. In the last few years the English have made two or three metalled lines, but the rest of the province is traversed only by cart-tracks. In the valley of Berār these run mostly over the black soil, and most of them may be said to exist only for eight months in the year. During those five months they are very passable by country carts; where the track runs wide and level it could not easily be improved, but it is apt to be cut across by abrupt watercourses, and narrowed into a hollow ditch by the encroachments of the field-owners on each side. In the rains very many tracks disappear altogether—the peasants plough them clear up; but *en revanche* the first cart that reopens communication after the wet season may select its own line across the field. During the four rainy months all travel or traffic by wheels is stopped—the fertile soil has turned into a black bog.

Above the Ghāts the ground is harder, but often covered with loose round stones, and it is hard to decide whether sticking in the mud or stumbling over the stones is the more disheartening to adventurers in Berār between June and October.

The remedy for this state of things is not easy. Metalling is terribly expensive; the material (broken basalt) is bad and does not bind; constant repairs are essential, for a neglected metalled road is far worse in the open season than one quite unmetalled, and after all your costly macadamized road is only worth its price from June to October. But this is the dull season, when there is no crop to cart to market, and when all the people are ploughing and sowing.

Then as to unmetalled roads. It might be thought obviously advantageous to demarcate at least the main routes, and to garnish with signposts and milestones. But if we marked out one strip of black soil as the road the public must stick to their bargain, and could not change when the road had got cut to wrinkles; whereas



now the custom of the country allows great latitude to travellers in the matter of short cuts and *détours*. Therefore we want either first-class roads or none, and, as Mr. Rivett-Carnac observes, the first-class installed road is little less costly than a railway. Possibly it may be true that here, as in Russia, iron is destined to do the work of stone for the great permanent roads.

Overland  
lines.

That portion of the Great Indian Peninsula railway known as the Nāgpur branch traverses the province from west to east for a distance of about 150 miles and connects it with Nāgpur.

There are 14 stations on this line of railroad, viz—

1. Malkapūr.....	12 miles' distance from Nāgpur to Khadash.
2. Riva Bridge .....	9 miles.
3. Nāndūr .....	8 "
4. Jalām .....	7 "
5. Shergaon .....	9 "
6. Pāra .....	12 "
7. Akola .....	11 "
8. Borgaon .....	9 "
9. Murtisāpūr .....	14 "
10. Mohana .....	8 "
11. Karam .....	5 "
12.* Badnera .....	10 "
13. Chāndūr .....	18 "
14. Dhāmangan .....	10 "

There are travellers' bungalows at Akola and Badnera, and *espravausais* for native travellers at Malkapūr, Nāndūr, Shergaon, Akola, Murtisāpūr, Badnera, and Chāndūr. Accommodation for Europeans is also provided in these *sais*.

The branch line of railway to Khāmgaon was opened in March 1879. The Amrāoti branch has been surveyed, and will be ready for next season's work.

The following first-class roads have been constructed from the general revenues of the province:—

1. Road from Amrāoti to Elchpūr, distance 31 miles.
2. Do. from Badnera to Morā, distance 24½ miles.
3. Do. from Kārija to Murtisāpūr, distance 21 miles.
4. Do. from Badnera to Amrāoti, distance 5 miles.
5. Do. from Akola to Bāim, distance 50 miles.
6. Do. from Akola to Akot, distance 31 miles.

In addition to these operations, conducted by the Public Works Department, considerable sums have been spent from Local Funds, and much improvement effected on the village fair-weather roads.

If the length of the detached roads constructed be totalled up, it will not fall short of two hundred miles.

\* Amrāoti line branches from.

## DISTRICT SELECTIONS.

**Melghat.**

Communica-  
tions.  
Melghat.

The pass into Baitul from Elichpur *via* Bairam and Saotmenda is a made road, and kept in repair at the public expense. The ascent from Bairam is not difficult for carts lightly laden, and the line is that which is most frequented by travellers from the North-Western Provinces. The Bingara, Mokot Kasode, Gáwilgarh, and Malara passes from Berár into the Melghat can only be used for bullocks and asses; but the practice prevails of drawing heavy logs along the lines, which renders them more difficult than they otherwise would be. The Bingara pass leads from Jalgaon, in Berár, to Zeinabad and Burhampur, on the Tapti. All the rest are mere openings into the interior of the hill-country.

*Roads.*—There are no made roads in Gángra, nor are there any that are kept in repair at the public expense except the one that connects Elichpur with the Sanitarium at Chikalda. The principal routes are the following, which only require to be cleared of stunted jungle and thorny bushes to meet the requirements of the people until the population reaches that of the Berár valley:—

Cart-track from Burhampur *via* Kalamkár and Chapoli to Baisdai, in the Baitul district. This line is very much frequented by the people of the adjoining districts, and presents less engineering difficulties than any other. It was upon a portion of this line that Tátya Topi retreated in 1858.

Cart and bridle tracks from Kalamkár, Melghat, and Bairagarh, across the several passes into the Gángra valley.

Cart and bridle tracks from Kalamkár to the residences of the Rájas of Mákla and Dalghat.

Bullock-track from Baisdai, in Baitul, over the upper plateaus to Gáwilgarh. Loaded camels and elephants have been taken over this line, but the descent under the Karkar plateau rendered it necessary to unload the former for a portion of the distance.

In addition to the above, there are cart-tracks to most of the villages situated upon the low ground, and several towards the northern face of the range, but these are used chiefly, if not entirely, for removing timber from the forest.

**Elichpur.**

Elichpur.

The only lines of metalled road are those from Amráoti to Elichpur, and from Amráoti to Morsí. There are, besides these, some short roads not worth mentioning. The principal country roads are those to Chándúr, to Bairamghat, to Chikalda from Elichpur, and fair-weather roads all over the districts passable for eight months in the year, and connecting every village one with the other.

The expense and difficulty in metalling roads is enormous, owing to the depth of black soil, and the want of proper material; and even

which made the benefit to the people is not great—they have little occasion to move about in the rains, and for eight months certainly they can take their carts in any direction with the greatest ease. A fair-weather road is only a line of country marked out and slightly levelled.

Carts are universally used in this district for travelling and trade.

The following kinds of cart are most common :—

The *barki*, with two wheels and no axle, is covered and has curtains.

The *ratā* has four wheels, and is intended to hold four persons.

The *miān* has two wheels, and is intended for six persons.

The *reā* is drawn by one bullock.

The *thūckar*, with two wheels—a large cart to hold several persons.

The *warā*, a small cart for two persons.

The *ekā*, a small cart for one person.

The *bandi* and *gāra* are large carts used for bringing in the crops from the fields.

### Amra'oti.

*Statement showing Main Roads, Sarais, and Dāk Bungalows,  
Amra'oti District, June 1870*

Metalled and bridged roads.	Metalled and partially bridged roads.	Fair-weather roads.	Passable in the rains.	Impassable in the rains.	Dāk Bungalows.	Sarais.	Railway Stations.	REMARKS.
1.	2.	3.	4.	5.	6.	7.	8.	9.
1	4	2	1	0	5	11	6	

### Roads.

*Balnera to Amra'oti*—Length 6 miles. This road is bridged, drained, metalled, and in good condition for traffic during the rains.

1. Metalled and Bridged Roads.

*Amra'oti to Ellichpūr*—Length 30½ miles. This is a continuation of the road from Balnera to Amra'oti. The whole of the road is bridged and drained with two exceptions. The rivers unbridged are the Pidi at Balgson, and the Pūrna at Asogaon. Both are considerable streams in the rains—the Pūrna a river; but they generally drain rapidly, and become fordable in six or seven hours after floods. These are not likely to be bridged for some time to come. At Asogaon, on the banks of the Pūrna, an inspector's bungalow has been built. A sarni is also sanctioned, and will be built this year.

## Roads.

*Murtizapur to Kariya.*—This road is passable in the rains, except when there are exceptional floods.

Bridged and drained, with the exception of the Hadgaon and Curri nullas. These streams will most probably be bridged within the next two years. Heavy for carts during the rains, and may be classed as impassable then.

*Amrāoti to Morel.*—From junction with road to Badnera—Length 33 miles. The road has been bridged and drained, and surfaced with moorum and gravel, for a distance of 16 miles. In the remaining 17 miles a few culverts and drains have been built, but these are disconnected and of not much use. The road for 16 miles is a finished one, and for 17 miles no better than a country track.

*Nagpur old Post Line.*—From near Kariya to the Wardha river—Length 60 miles. The road on the opening of the railway was allowed to go to decay, but last year some repairs were made to it, to make it fairly passable, but still the road is very much in want of repairs; metalled, drained, and partially bridged. This was a bridged road, but from neglect several of the culverts and drains have fallen in, and the road must be classed as impassable in the rains.

*Amrāoti to Chāndūr Bazār.*—Fair weather road—Length 28 miles. Impassable during the rains.

*Amrāoti to Kura.*—Fair-weather road. Length 24 miles. Impassable during the rains.

*Dāk Bungalows.*—There are five, viz.—

At Amrāoti.	Furnished.
„ Badnera.	do.
„ Murtizapur.	Unfurnished.
„ Kariya.	Furnished.
„ Dhamak.	do.

*Serais.* 7. *Serais.*—There are three serais, viz.—

At Badnera.	Two rooms furnished for use of Europeans.
„ Chāndūr.	Do. do.
„ Murtizapur.	

*Railway Stations.* *Railway Stations, 6, viz.—*

Murtizapur.	23 miles from Badnera.
Mahona.	18 do.
Koram.	10½ do.
Badnera.	
Chāndūr.	101 do.
Dhāmangum.	28½ do.



# Akola.

Almost parallel with the Parna river, at about 15 miles south, the Great Indian Peninsula Railway Extension, Bhosawal to Nagpur, passes through the district, making a southerly divergence to Akola. It enters by a bridge over the river Vordi at mileage 330.05 from Bombay, and leaves it at the bridge over the Káta Parna at mileage 378.70.

Compendious  
Akola.

The principal bridges are at Nágzari, over the Mun; at Akola, over the Murna; and north of Kurankher, over the Káta Parna river.

The stations are—

- 1st—Jalam, junction for the Khámgaon Branch;
- 2nd—Shengon;
- 3rd—Parna;
- 4th—Akola;
- 5th—Bargam.

Of eight main roads in this district three have been metalled. The first of these is entirely within the district. It is a 28-mile length, connecting Akot, fast rising in trade and as a cotton emporium, with Akola. Its direction is north-north-east. It is metalled with river-sand, and all the watercourses are bridged; but two rivers—the Shálmúr, a tributary, and the Parna, the main stream—cross the line and are not bridged. The interposition of this unbridged portion impairs the use of this road during the rains, otherwise the road is said to be "open to the public, freely used, and capable of carrying ordinary traffic."

The second road is that known as the Báim\* road; it runs for 24 miles in this district. Akola and Pátúr (where a large fair is held annually) are connected by this direct line south, which touches no single village on the way—a serious defect in the opinion of native travellers. The road is said to be metalled and capable of carrying ordinary traffic during wet weather.

The third road is 12 miles long, from Khámgaon to Nándára railway station; it is metalled throughout, but the river close to Nándára has no bridge. When this is crossed the rest of the road is good at all seasons.

The other five roads are—

- 11 miles Shengon, railway station, to Khámgaon, cotton mart, south-west.
- 12 " Shengon, railway station, to Bálpúr, tahsil station, south-east.
- 13 " Khámgaon, cotton mart, to Bálpúr, tahsil station, direction west.
- 14 " Shengon, railway station, to Báseadár, kasha town, direction north.
- 18 " Nándára, railway station, to Jalgaon, tahsil station, north-east.

77. Total.

These are neither bridged nor metalled, only marked out and levelled.

The total existing sum of railway feeders for the Beráre when subdivided gives this district what seems the very moderate share of 36

\* It is to be extended to Hingola, Hándarhál Contingent station.

Communication.  
 Bhoia.  
 Akola.

miles of perennial communication, 28 miles interrupted by rivers at flood, and 77 miles demarcated. The country is unfavourable for road-making, but very good bits connect the town and station of Akola. The level stoneless country renders the people comparatively independent of roads. The old cart-tracks exist, joining all the villages in one continuous network of communication annually smoothed down and repaired.

The potters (Kumbhārs) carry their wares, and the Bhoia (bearers) merchandise, on asses. These hardworking, patient, animals have to feed themselves, the owner only providing the feeding-time, and that sparingly. The Brinjāras, cloth and grocery merchants, and market gardeners, use oxen for carrying their goods. Otherwise the carts are the favourite mode of conveyance; the ordinary kinds are these:—

1st—*Bendi*, a coarse cart the wheels of which are cut out in block.

2nd—*Chiria*, a similar cart, but the wheels have spokes.

3rd—*Nagpur cart*, has very small low wheels, shaped all out of one piece of timber; built in Hingoli and Nāgpur.

These carts have been execrated by Europeans, because they will not contain boxes, packages, or other civilized domestic commodities. But for the use of the agriculturists who keep them they are constructed on a defensible principle. By fixing stakes on the sides a very full load of field produce can be packed in them, and the low wheels, by preserving the centre of gravity at a low point, enable them to go safely over inequalities that have to be encountered off the level made-roads; while the sharp wheels, which ought to be kept off metalled roads, cut through the depths of pulverized earth which is soon accumulated on the village roads or tracks by vehicles heavy-laden.

### Bulda'na.

Bulda'na.

The G. I. P. Railway North-East Extension runs through a portion of this district in the Malkapur taluk, and besides the numerous country roads, which during the cold and hot weather at least are in excellent order, a portion of the old but now abandoned Nāgpur postal line goes through the district towards the south.

### Ba'sim.

Ba'sim.

The district through its whole length is intersected from east to west by the old military Jālna and Nāgpur road. This is crossed at Mālegon by the Akola and Hingoli road, which runs through Bāsim town. There are no other metalled roads, but the line to Pūsad is very practicable in fine weather. One of the best-used roads in the district is that which runs from Kārinja through Mangrāl to Bāsim. In the Pūsad taluk there are a few tracks which can hardly be called roads, being barely passable for carts. This will account for there being only 678 carts in the Pūsad taluk. Bāsim has only 2,969 carts. Total carts in the district 3,647. Many of these carts, in the Pūsad taluk specially, have stone wheels; of the remainder the greater part require four bullocks to pull them when empty. These carts are only used to bring in the crops from the field; pack-bullocks, buffaloes, and camels are the ordinary carriage used.

At Mālegaon, between Bāsim and Akola, is a small rest-house. There are staging bungalows at Chāndūr and Kīni, on the old Nāgpur road, and a bungalow is building (1870) at Bāsim itself.

Common-  
lines.  
Tālim.

### Wūn.

The want of made-roads is much felt in the rainy season, and for some time after the accumulation of mud in the bottom of brooks offers serious difficulties to traffic. During the rains cart-traffic is entirely suspended. The road already constructed consists of an unbridged line, with metal on top, to Talegaon, the road to the railway station of Chāndūr, a distance of 32 miles, and another easterly line to Kalam, a distance of 14 miles. All these roads require much repair after the rainy season.

Wūn.

The passes over the ranges which traverse this district were formerly great barriers to easy communication. Most of them have now been cleared of stones sufficiently to permit carts to go over them.

## CHAPTER XIV.

### ADMINISTRATION.

#### *Section I.—Before Assignment.*

The aboriginal unit of landed division was, in Berār, as all over India, the village, which with its lands may perhaps be likened to the English manor without a lord. But the lowest administrative denomination on the imperial registers has, since the Mahomedan conquest, been the *pargana* or *mahal*, for in Akbar's time, at any rate, these words seem both to have signified the parcel of lands known by separate entry and assessment in the revenue rolls of the State. Perhaps the *pargana* is the more ancient revenue term of the two (it has been traced to the 13th century\*), while the *mahal* may have come into Berār with the Moghals; but the word in common use is still *pargana*.

Administra-  
tion.  
Administra-  
tive Divisions.

Akbar grouped the *parganas* into *sarkārs*, of which thirteen formed in his reign the Berār *subah*; and these divisions were observed in revenue records up to our own time, though the Marāṭha occupation in practice broke them up, and introduced a different territorial system. But the Marāṭha departments disappeared with the Bhoṣals, and since their expulsion the province has been chiefly governed by distribution among talukdārs, a class which appears to derive its existence in the Dakhn from the farming system of modern times. In Berār a talukdār has never been anything more than the renter from the State of a *taluk*, or cluster of *parganas*, for a period of years; who undertook usually to be responsible for the police of this *farm* as well as for the payment of revenue. It is curious to note that while the Eastern talukdār of Bengal has elevated himself up to a superior *lord* of manors

\* Elliot's Glossary.

Administra-  
tion.  
Administra-  
tive Divisions.

with a strong proprietary title, the Western talukdār has under our rule degenerated from a great holder under contract into a mere official: for the word is now used in the Haidarābād country as synonymous with tahsildār, or sub-collector of revenue. The *zamindār* has fared a little better, though he has never got beyond hereditary office in the regularly administered districts. In Berār a zamindār now means only a deshmukh or deshpāndā. But the term has had for centuries a very different meaning in the remote half-conquered regions to the east. There it still signifies, as in Akbar's day, a semi-independent chief of his own domain, who paid tribute to Moghal or Marāṭha, and now pays quit-rent to the British Government.

The parganas are now, for all practical revenue purposes, obsolete; they have been superseded by the term taluk, which meant first the parcel of villages made over to one talukdār, and now signifies the sub-circle of revenue collections under a State tahsildār, or sub-collector. The whole province has (1862) been marked out into six districts, which are apportioned to two Divisions, under the Commissioners of East and West Berār.

The districts contain—

Divisions.	Districts.	Taluk.
EAST BERAR.	Amrāoli.....	Amrāoli.
		Mortizkūr.
		Chāndār.
		Musā.
	Ellichpūr .....	Dharipūr.
		Ellichpūr.
		Melghāt.
	Wān .....	Wān.
		Yewatpāl.
		Dārwa.
WEST BERAR.	Akola .....	Akola.
		Bilāpūr.
		Khāngam.
		Jalgam.
	Bailāne .....	Akot.
		Madnapūr.
		Chikil.
		Mādkar.
	Bhām .....	Bhām.
		Pand.

Assessment  
of revenue.

The *Sabak* of Berār was one of those which came under Akbar's famous settlement of the land revenue. But as the province was his latest conquest, and far distant from the seat of imperial government, we may guess that the measurements and estimates of produce were somewhat roughly taken and at haphazard. The settlement was fixed all over the Moghal empire by measuring the arable lands and making a careful estimate of their produce. Each *bhyā* was then rated at the value of one-fourth the estimated produce, and the sum



total of the demand on a village or group of villages thus calculated was termed its *tankhwa* or standard rent-roll; from this rating were omitted, it seems, lands which were barren, had never been broken up, or had run entirely to waste. So the *tankhwa* of a province gives a very good notion of the state of cultivation and of the land's produce at the time when the *tankhwa* was fixed. It will be remembered, however, that the actual receipt might or might not continue to correspond with this *tankhwa*, since the revenue was in practice levied not as a lump assessment on the village, but on the fields found to be under cultivation each year. Yet the *tankhwa* was retained as a standard for years after it ceased to signify the real demand on arable land, though it seems to have been revised occasionally; and meanwhile it determined the rate per *bigha* at which the revenue was levied yearly on such cultivation as was found to exist. Thus the *tankhwa* of a *pargana* may have been fixed in Akbar's time at Rs. 1,00,000 on a measurement of 75,000 *bighas* by a rating of Rs. 1-4-0 per *bigha*, which would show about the extent of cultivation at that date, and the average collections. But wars or mismanagement might reduce the actual area under husbandry, and therefore the actual collections, by one-half, yet the *tankhwa* might not change for many years. The table here inserted gives the *tankhwa* assessment of Subah Berar in Akbar's time, and again as it stood about the year 1720 A.D.

SARKARS ACCORDING TO AKBAR'S TIME.		Parganas.		Villages.		Revenue.	
		According to Akbar's time, 1600 A.D.	According to Hiliyeh record, 1720 A.D.	According to Akbar's time, 1600 A.D.	According to Hiliyeh record, 1720 A.D.	According to Akbar's time, 1600 A.D.	According to Hiliyeh record, 1720 A.D.
Parganahs.	Gowli .....	40	40	.....	1,727	Rs. 23,01,028	25,74,236
	Pondri .....	5	2	.....	107	8,30,000	2,11,720
	Khurda .....	35	24	.....	1,888	1,40,000	4,31,483
	Narnala .....	34	37	.....	1,472	32,78,860	26,27,655
	Kalam .....	23 and 8 in chikla	24	.....	827	8,20,700	7,19,904
	Dangarh * .....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	11,98,223
Total .....		151	133	.....	6,111	82,37,315	79,08,184
Talukdars.	Hidra .....	8	8	.....	748	8,15,081	5,60,255
	Makur .....	20	19	.....	1,110	10,72,136	8,22,740
	Pithari .....	18	11	.....	548	20,17,640	8,90,072
	Machina .....	4	12	.....	821	11,28,072	11,80,153
	Bakulwari .....	0	0	.....	875	4,79,000	6,20,808
	Mamulwari † .....	.....	.....	.....	.....	2,00,000	.....
	Tollungia † .....	.....	.....	.....	.....	17,97,892	.....
	Hingurh † .....	.....	.....	.....	.....	2,80,000	.....
Total .....		50	50	.....	2,002	79,00,008	40,50,526
Grand Total .....		201	183	.....	8,113	1,61,46,323	1,19,58,710

\* Not in the Akbar's time.

† These Sarkars do not appear in the record of 1720.

Administra-  
tion.

Assessment  
of revenue.

Thus in 1600 A.D. the province was assessed at Rs. 1,61,46,000, in 1720 A.D. at Rs. 1,19,53,669.

The list of sarkārs and their assessment in 1720 is taken from a book register of the whole subah which was among the records of the Bālsipār desh-pāndā. It bears no precise date, and the year 1720 A.D. is only assumed from internal evidence. The book appears to have been compiled on a general revision of the land revenue of the subah, and contains details sufficient to explain the diminution of the total rent-roll since Akbar's day which its returns exhibit.

We have first to deduct from Akbar's assessment 23 *lakhā* on account of the three\* sarkārs which fall away from Berār during the 17th century. The subah now incloses 11 sarkārs, rated at Rs. 1,19,53,669. But this rating is merely nominal, for the register in its preliminary abstract strikes out one whole sarkār (Deogarh), noting that the zamindār's misappropriations have prevented the rendering of accounts—which probably means that the Goud chiefs were in open revolt; and after deducting the assessment of Deogarh the revenue stands at Rs. 1,08,15,446.

The remaining 10 sarkārs contain 202 *mahals* or *parganas*.

From these the register deducts the whole assessment of 8 *mahals*, returned as "not paying revenue," and the land revenue demand of the subah is recorded according to the standard assessment on the remaining 194 *mahals*.

The outstanding balances on account of former years are noted at Rs. 5,12,140.

Comparing this register with the *Ala-i-Akbārī*, we find clear traces of financial disorder and administrative weakness. Three sarkārs have gone altogether. The sarkār since acquired is beyond control; large tracts pay no revenue, and there are heavy arrears uncollected. Moreover, since the *pargana's* *tankhwa* was the sum of the standard assessment of all its villages, while the actual receipts were only according to the area cultivated in each village, it may be safely supposed that in bad times the recorded demand on a *pargana* was very rarely realized by the Treasury.

The next statement is a rough tabulation of the estimated rental of a number of *parganas*, taken at haphazard from different records. It is rough, because I have not been able to ascertain that the number of villages has throughout remained the same, through, wherever it has been possible to ascertain this, I have found the registered number to have changed wonderfully little. Then, of course, the variation in rates and value of silver has to be considered, though of this more hereafter. It is true that very uncertain inferences can be drawn from these sparse and limited observations. But there are no data for precise comparison of the real collections at distant periods on large Revenue Divisions, since the old boundaries have been constantly broken up and changed. Nevertheless, if we may be per-

\* Mānīgarh, Rāngarh, and Telangāna.

mitted to believe the standard assessments to have been framed on some good knowledge of the actual state of the country, and of the revenue-paying capability of the province, we may easily assure ourselves that these districts were estimated to yield much more to the State in the 16th and 17th centuries than in the middle of the 19th. The schedule appended to the Treaty of 1853, which assigned Berar to the English, contains a valuation of the net revenue of each pargana made over. It is not likely that the revenue was understated by the Nizam's government, which made over no more country than was barely necessary to comply with a fixed money demand. We may add to the schedule figures ten per cent. in order to get the gross revenue; but the difference between the two *post* estimates and the third is still remarkably wide, as the table proves:—

Altogether—  
Assessment  
of revenue.

PARGANAS.		Revenue as mentioned in Akhernama, 1699 A.D.	Revenue as mentioned in the Billpur Decree, 1726 A.D.	Revenue as mentioned in the Treaty 1853 A.D. Half- waddi Rs.
GIRD.	Kichpur .....	2,30,000	2,80,241	1,12,000
	Anjanpuri .....	80,000	1,05,870	1,17,545
	Thougan .....	1,40,000	10,884	68,796
	Dachpur .....	1,60,000	1,76,742	84,000
	Dhimeri .....	67,500	87,382	21,192
	Khokpur .....	1,21,750	1,10,713	87,863
	Nagarkhar .....	10,000	19,282	9,538
	Malkhar .....	12,000	9,348	13,175
	Mangdi .....	70,000	61,077	13,480
	Balgum .....	20,442	16,838	5,603
	Simgon .....	1,30,000	69,866	21,401
	Kamargum .....	16,000	18,110	2,407
	Billpur .....	1,00,000	1,21,382	69,000
	Hargum .....	40,000	20,028	11,209
	Kurna .....	1,20,000	1,04,030	50,000
Total .....		15,04,179	12,52,909	6,37,101
NARGUDA.	Abda .....	2,80,000	1,79,813	1,30,000
	Ballapur .....	5,30,000	5,91,248	2,70,000
	Malkapur .....	2,80,000	2,09,125	87,477
	Jalgaon .....	2,50,000	1,22,823	1,08,000
	Alia .....	1,61,751	2,08,804	80,280
	Aspen .....	2,00,000	2,50,077	1,40,000
	Bhargam .....	40,000	12,199	19,400
	Dulhindia .....	1,40,000	1,35,410	1,00,000
	Prase Shikhi Bahu .....	97,500	29,700	17,700
	Bahar Phulji .....	69,111	41,772	35,916
	Phulji .....	40,000	26,287	18,000
	Phadpura Raja .....	—	60,810	42,400
	Karnakhar .....	60,000	48,404	8,782
	Japur .....	10,000	8,503	4,643
	Bajir .....	25,000	13,093	4,101
Total .....		22,08,962	19,59,231	11,05,802
Grand Total .....		37,13,141	32,12,140	17,42,903

Administra-  
tion.  
Assessment  
of revenue.

The subjoined table gives the standard assessment of four parganas in three successive centuries, and the actual collections of the latest century. The figures illustrate the difference between standard assessments and actual collections.

	Number of villages, and revenue, as mentioned in Akotādāna, 1000 A.D.		Number of villages, and revenue, as mentioned in the Bālpār records, 1720 A.D.		Number of villages, and revenue, as mentioned in Mr. Bullock's Report for 1852-53 A.D.		Actual Rental on cultivated land in	
	Villages.	Revenue.	Villages.	Revenue.	Villages.	Revenue, Haidars, and Rs.*	1852-53, Hds. Rs.	1853-54, Hds. Rs.
Arjanagan.....	—	80,000	70	1,05,370	72	61,417	86,700	10,208
Bālpār.....	—	5,50,000	307	5,91,248	308	2,81,273	3,81,970	3,80,708
Tahikānda.....	—	1,40,000	86	1,35,410	89	62,400	68,048	74,600
Argun.....	—	2,00,000	93	2,50,577	90	1,21,027	1,00,358	1,02,028
Total.....	—	9,70,000	615	10,88,611	628	5,26,528	6,37,084	7,00,835

\* The Mahrabād rupee exchanges with the British rupee at 12½ discount.

It will be observed that the assessments rise generally during the 17th century, but that the actual collections in 1852-53 (the year of the Assignment) fall far below the standard assessment of 1000 A.D.

On the other hand, by looking over the detailed returns for 1853, I find that several of the largest townships in Akot taluk were then paying far more than their tankhya, while others, and the great majority, were paying very much less.† The truth is that latterly standard rates and measurements were both entirely disregarded. In one village a cultivated area of 1,000 bighas may have been fraudulently returned at Rs. 500, while in other villages a fair rental of Rs. 1,000 at standard rates may have been run up to Rs. 2,000 by a merciless publican.

Altogether the few old records that have been found do corroborate, as might have been expected, the outline of events known from gen-

† Villages.	Standard Assessment.	Revenue assessed 1852-54 A.D.	Revenue assessed on cultivated land 1860-67.
Akot.....	1,403	14,219	10,129
Argun.....	2,432	4,534	0,973
Hiwādkher.....	7,248	12,751	0,424
Kotdes.....	9,760	2,038	12,550
Dakihanda.....	3,205	1,078	1,799
Kell Yell.....	4,585	5,932	5,667
Total.....	30,233	41,502	36,394



ural history. Cultivation and land revenue seem to have declined rapidly toward the end of the 18th century, and they did not improve during the 19th century under the Nizâm's government; while they have hardly yet, under British nursing, entirely recovered. A few figures may be quoted from the imperfect and confused pargana registers.

Administrative  
Announcement  
of revenue.

Bâlpâr pargana had in 1097..... 367 villages } A'bad or  
in 1803..... 318 " } cultivated;

and the subjoined statistics indicate the condition at different intervals of some of the principal of these villages.

	Cultivated area.		Differences in 1803 since 1707.		Revenue.		Differences in 1803 since 1707.		Average rate.	
	1707.	1803.	Inc.	Dec.	1707.	1803.	Inc.	Dec.	1707.	1803.
Dargapuri (3 vil- lages) .....	8,212	8,172	4,125	2,000	75	2,203	4,222	6,728	1,140	1,140
Bâlpâr .....	2,284	1,254	8,013	2,447	1,410	1,479	8,340	2,247	740	740
Arzâf .....	6,765	2,019	2,000	2,321	1,842	4,041	2,304	2,888	1,740	1,740
Mâzâr-gam B. ....	4,502	2,284	7,687	4,219	1,856	7,855	6,246	6,726	1,130	1,130
Jâhâf (3 villages) ..	7,190	8,022	0,000	0,801	1,416	9,269	6,750	8,845	684	684
Andâf (4 villages) ..	2,017	7,075	2,047	5,058	1,708	9,328	5,377	7,850	2,378	2,378
Andâf, Makâzâr- pâr (2 villages) ....	2,871	8,487	1,874	2,809	679	4,848	1,297	3,802	1,026	1,026
Bâlpâr .....	4,749	4,657	4,700	4,640	11	5,720	6,389	7,147	1,401	1,401
Wâdâ .....	6,322	9,154	9,950	9,304	206	9,104	4,978	6,412	306	306
Skâf .....	8,329	2,709	1,991	8,197	888	3,728	4,294	4,024	242	242
Total .....	47,878	17,018	11,790	41,400	8,032	50,308	61,609	50,331	8,022	7,180

\* Figures for 1803 in Bâlpâr and Arzâf.

Administration.

Assessment of revenue.

Thus the cultivation and revenue of these estates were larger in 1797 than in 1869.

The Hâsim records show much change in the number of *âbâd* or inhabited villages.\*

A paper obtained for Argnon shows that this pargana contained in the year 1689 A.D. 97 villages under cultivation. It has now only 91 villages inhabited, but 99 estates cultivated, six of the old homesteads having disappeared.

But in general the number of villages inhabited has altered very little in two centuries; for the deserted sites have been always reoccupied, and the list of hamlets now existing probably contains the identical names on Akbar's register, with very few exceptions.

It will be seen hereafter that the land revenue has increased and multiplied since 1853 with marvellous rapidity, under the combined stimuli of good government, railways, and the Manchester cotton famine. Not only has cultivation spread over the land like a flood-tide, but the new Settlement and Survey have raised and adjusted the rates. Yet I believe that the revenue raised from these districts in the 17th century was not only far above their yield when the districts were made over in 1853, but must have been much larger than that which they pay now under all the favourable circumstances above mentioned. I have explained why I think that the cultivated area was as great then as now, and that the total assessments counted in rupees were not less than under the Settlements now in force. But I conjecture also that the rupee in its exchange against food-grain (to say nothing of cotton) must have been at least five times more valuable in the 17th century than it has been since 1853. Up to 1853 I suppose that the value of money had not declined very seriously. Moreover, I estimate that the actual revenue rating has changed very little.

I proceed to give some reasons for my opinions.

First as to the revenue rate per bigha. It is not absolutely necessary to inquire into the dark question of the dimensions of Akbar's bigha in Berâr, for, whatever it was, we may fairly assume it to have changed not materially up to 1853.

Fixed Pargana.			Assessing Pargana.			Unsettled Pargana.		
Years.	Total Villages 98.		Years.	Total Villages 98.		Years.	Total Villages 147.	
	Cultivated.	Waste.		Cultivated.	Waste.		Cultivated.	Waste.
A. D.			A. D.			A. D.		
1741	58	35						
1854	91	62	1853	47	16	1757...	144	3
1855	51	43	1851	58	7	1851...	134	23
1870	88	5	1859	68	.....	1859...	135	12

Now the amount levied on each bigha of jawāri by commutation of produce rent in Akbar's time was 50 *dāms*, or Rs. 1-4-0. In Bālpūr the revenue assessment for 1707 were examined by several papers for that year; and by comparing the demand with the number of bighas cultivated, an average rate per bigha of something above Rs. 1-4-0 is obtained. In Major Hastings Fraser's work "Our Faithful Ally the Nizām," is an estimate of the cost of cultivating jawāri (apparently in 1801) of which Major Fraser writes that its accuracy may be relied on. There the assessment on 3 bighas is taken at Rs. 6; this is a much heavier rate on the *best* of 3 bighas than Rs. 1-4-0.\* The present rate is much lower, being by the existing assessment not more than Rs. 1-5-0 *per acre*; but enough has been said to show that the large sums collected from Berār in Akbar's day were not raised by a high money rate on the area.†

Next, as to value in exchange of this rate of Rs. 1-4-0. The *Ain-i-Akbari* gives the following statistics:—

Bazār price of jawāri (Agra?).....	10 dāms per maund.
Rent-rate of jawāri (Mālwa) .....	50 dāms per bigha.
Produce of jawāri (best land) .....	15 maunds per bigha.

Thus the Mālwa rent rate of 50 dāms would buy 5 maunds of jawāri (the staple food-grain of Berār) in the Agra bazār. The price of jawāri

\* But it will be seen hereafter that the average rate on dry cultivation had been run up to Rs. 3-12-0 in 1852.

† Mr. Bullock, in his Report on North Berār for 1854-55, gives the following account of the land assessment of this province under the Moghals. It is probably taken from some old papers preserved among the Kanungo records, but these are usually copies, several times repeated, of original documents.

"I may as well mention that under the kings of Dehli, when the mode of assessment was under strict regulation, the valley of Berār was divided into three main descriptions of land, viz., "Amkāl," "Mānkālā," and "Kālsapā." The "Amkāl" was the deep black soil. The "Mānkālā" was the soil where the black began to mingle with a lighter description. The "Kālsapā" was the light soil lying towards the hills. The black soil is towards the centre of the valley. Each of these divisions had its general rate fixed upon each bigha, but divided into various sorts with a rate on each, and these rates were only slightly modified by local circumstances.

49. "The bigha of arable land was less than the bigha now in use in Khandesh or elsewhere, which is 3,600 square yards, and the garden and lawn bigha was larger, viz., the lawn land was measured by the Bāhi gāz, equal to 7,225 square yards per bigha. The garden land was measured by the gāz "Nare Sābandar," which gave 5,500 square yards per bigha, and the arable land by the "Ghas Sābandar" gāz, which gave 2,306 square yards per bigha. The average rates on land were as follows:—

1st sort, divided into two sorts—1st sort 1-3-3, 2nd sort 0-13-3 per bigha; 2nd sort, subdivided into two sorts—1st sort 1-1-3, 2nd sort 0-12-3 per bigha; 3rd sort, subdivided into two sorts—1st sort 0-11-6, and 2nd sort 0-11-3 per bigha. Garden land in two kinds—1st sort Rs. 3-11-0, 2nd sort Rs. 2-4-0. The whole was under "Khalā Wādī," and the Annual Settlement paper was as nearly as possible that which I have now introduced, but with even more exact detail. We can form some idea of the prosperity of the valley at that time, as the total revenue in the year quoted during the reign of Alauddin was Rs. 27,44,750-11-0, because the land was fully cultivated, and the population abundant and vigorous, instead of being scanty, ill-fed, and weakly, as they are now."

Administrative  
Notes.  
Economics  
of revenue.

was pretty sure to be cheaper in Berâr, especially at wholesale, but let us take 10 dâms for the maund. If the maund be taken at 55 lb., as a good authority recommends, then the price of jawâri was 220 lb. for the rupee; if the maund meant 40 lb., as Prinsep conjectures, then the price was 160 lb. The *kacha* maund as a wholesale grain-measure is now, through a large part of Berâr, 48 lb.\*

We may get at some notion of the price by another way. Take the whole certified yield of 13 maunds, and let it stand for 715 lb. One-fourth of that quantity is 178 lb., which, with the stalks of the jawâri, was valued at a money rent of 50 dâms. Deduct 15 dâms for the stalks (a fair proportion), and you have the grain at 203 lb. the rupee. So perhaps we may determine that the price of jawâri ranged between 160 and 200 lb. for the rupee in Berâr. To estimate the maund below 50 lb. would be to bring down the yield per bigha of 13 maunds to a weight improbably small. In 1853-54 the price of jawâri is given at 116 lb. and 128 lb. in West Berâr. Mr. Bullock gives it at 80 lb. for 1854. These are retail prices, and 1853 was a year of drought. Major Fraser's estimate (of wholesale prices) is 120 lb. for 1861.† However, it seems certain that in 1853 the value of money had fallen since the 17th century;‡ though not much. Since 1860 the purchasing power of money has, of course, declined enormously.§

As to the proportion of rent to produce, it is difficult to form an opinion; but the incidence of the rate seems to have been heavier than at present. Major Fraser's statistics may be here compared with those gleaned from the *Ain-i-Akbari*.

For three bighas of jawâri.

	Gross Produce.	Value in Rupees.			Money rent.	Proportion of rent to value.
		Grain.	Stalks.	Total.		
	Maunds      Rs.			Rs.	Rs. s. p.	
<i>Ain-i-Akbari</i> reckons (1600)—North India .....	21 × 55 = 1,155	8	16 (?)	24	3 12 0	1 to 3.7
Major Fraser reckons (1911)—Berâr .....	40 × 48 = 1,920	16	12	28	0 0 0	1 „ 4.8

\* Tavernier, a very good authority on weights, mentions (1650 A.D.) that the Surat maund weighs 24½ lb., and the Agra maund 51½ lb. But he also says in one place that the maund is generally (in Western India) 69 lb.

† I assume Major Fraser's handi to be of 20 *kachâ* maunds of 48 lb.

‡ The pure silver and actual weight of the old rupees of the Moghal emperors (notably of Akbar) were both greater than in the later rupees of Haidarâbâd and of the Marâthâ emirs. Akbar's rupee was almost equal in value and weight to the British coin. (See Prinsep U. T.)

§ It does not follow that the incidence of rent on profits has fallen in any degree in the same proportion. Cultivation is now much more expensive than it was twenty years ago.

¶ This proportion seems too high, but for comparison it has been assumed to be the same with that given by Major Fraser.



But it must be remembered that in 1853 the rent would have been Rs. 3 or 3-12-0, while I am not positive that I have rightly calculated the weight of the 2 *kandis* set down in Major Fraser's book for the gross produce. The number of *maunds* almost exactly coincides with the *Ain-i-Akhari* estimate (13 *maunds* per *bigha*) for best *jawārī* land.\*

Administrative  
this  
Assessment  
of Revenue.

We have seen, therefore, that the total assessment estimated by number of *rupees* on some of the *taluks* in Berar was very much larger in the 17th century than when Berar was assigned to the British, and even larger than the assessment just made by our officers. And we have found some reason for believing that the produce *per acre* was not at any rate much grimmer; that revenue rates in money were about the same; also that the exchange value of money fell, slowly during the two centuries preceding the Assignment, and very rapidly after that date. We have also proof that in several tracts the cultivated area must have been larger in the 17th century than in the first half of the 19th century. So that we have now some signs and tokens which may guide us in estimating the actual relative condition of the country and its land revenue when we received charge of it. That is, we can measure its condition in 1853 not only against the prosperity which has followed under our rule, but against the prosperity which preceded a period of extraordinary depression.

A few examples selected from Major Johnston's careful and instructive Report on South Berar for 1855 will illustrate the condition of that country when we received charge, and the wonderful rapidity of its recovery.

The tract which is now mostly contained in the *tahsil* subdivisions of Mehkar and Chikli was called the Nine *Parganas*.

Of this tract the <i>kamil</i> or standard rent-roll was.....Rs.	7,17,000
Actual yield in 1853 .....	1,95,000
Total number of villages 591.	
Deserted in 1853.....	50.

Major Johnston reports that since 1853, 590 families, with 9,500 head of cattle of kinds, had settled on, and begun to cultivate, this tract, whereby 21 villages had been re-established. It is mentioned, however, that these *parganas* had been under the drastic treatment of Mohkam Chand, the fiscal Saugrado of Berar.

*Chikni Pargana* contained nominally 51 villages, of which in 1855 forty were scantily inhabited, and eight, quite desert, had been reduced to utter desolation by its *talukdar* just before the Assignment; the chief town, Chikni, was "without a lamp" (*Dehiraagh*).

Standard rent-roll .....	Rs. 89,615
Actual yield in 1855 .....	8,642

\* I see that Major Fraser takes the *bigha* at 2,236 square yards, while good authorities estimate Akbar's *bigha* at 3,025 square yards. But the dimensions of the *bigha* would not affect the *proportion* between *land* and *produce*.

Administra-  
tion,  
Assessment  
of revenue.

Fifty-four families, with 325 head of cattle, had returned to their houses since 1833.

*Naigaon Pargana.*

Standard rent-roll.....	Rs. 15,212
Actual yield in 1852.....	„ 652
Do. do. 1855.....	„ 4,230

*Ralagaon Pargana.*

Standard rent-roll.....	Rs. 24,726
Actual yield in 1855.....	„ 8,327

Had been ruined in 1848 by the depredations of the pretended Rajs of Nagpūr and his hands. In the two years that followed the Assignment 580 families returned to take up the land.

*Sirpār Pargana.*

Standard rent-roll.....	Rs. 94,800
Actual yield (1855) .....	„ 28,100

One hundred and ten families settled since the cession.

*Anaing Pargana.*

Standard rent-roll.....	Rs. 38,867
Actual yield (1855) .....	„ 10,509

Eight deserted villages re-inhabited since 1853.

It is a common mistake to suppose that the normal state of India was that in which we English found the country when we conquered most of it; whereas each province usually fell into our hands, like a rotten pear, when it was at its worst, and because it was at its worst. The century that preceded our rule may be regarded as a catastrophe in the history of India's government—a dark age of misrule interposed between two periods of comparative, though unequal, light. We, who are now clearing away ruins and repairing an utterly dilapidated revenue, may sometimes fancy that we are raising a new and quite original edifice, when we are only reconstructing upon the old foundation up to the level of earlier architects.

*Section II.—British Administration.*

When the talukdars and other fiscal officers of the Haidarābād government got wind of the coming cession of these districts to the British, they had suddenly raised their revenue demand, in order to carry off as much as possible, so that for the year 1852-53 it was much higher than during the previous six years.\* Besides this, many

Administra-  
tion  
(British).

\* Assessment of North Berar :—

In 1849-50.....	18,27,630 Rs.
„ 1850-51.....	17,62,720 „
„ 1851-52.....	18,33,104 „

of them forestalled the next year's collection by sheer extortion. Then the rains of 1855 were short and scanty, so that the first collections for 1855-56 were made by the British under circumstances not favourable. Nevertheless the net land revenue cleared by the Treasury for the first revenue year of British management exceeded the amount for the previous year, because, although receipts were less, the outgoings to be set against them had been greatly reduced.

The increase must also be attributed mainly to the collections from *jagir* lands relinquished by the *jagirdars*, and to the sequestration pending inquiry of many *inam* or rent-free holdings. However, the gross land revenue seems to have fallen in North Berar by 1854-55 to something below the sum up to which the Native collectors had screwed the demand before departure, though it was still higher than the average of the previous six years of *Hydrabad* rule. Yet it was still too high, for in 1855-56 there were heavy irrecoverable balances, and at the end of that season cultivation began rapidly to contract—a sure sign of over-assessment. The profits on *Abkari*, or liquor excise, rose slightly under our management, but the relinquishment of frontier and transit dues, including a salt-tax, involved a sacrifice by the British Government of Rs. 8,50,000 (*Hydrabad* currency).

Against this loss must be set a vast reduction of expenditure. There is no space here for the details, but the percentage of civil charges on net revenue is calculated in the Report for 1853-54—

	Ra.	s.	p.
For North Berar .....	10	9	$\frac{2}{3}$
“ South Berar .....	8	7	$\frac{7}{8}$

while the Resident in his Report for 1854-55 estimates this percentage of cost under the *Hydrabad* system at forty per cent.\*

The *talukdars* got 17½ per cent. on their collection (12½ and 5 for exchange), while the remainder is accounted for by the ruinous practice of paying departments by assignments of lands. The contractor for carrying the posts was paid in this way. Then also there were allowances and pensions which the *talukdars* charged very much more punitively than they disbursed. And the amount of contraband cultivation—that is, the cultivated area returned as waste, or not returned at all—must have been enormous, for the Resident mentions that whereas the cultivated area in North Berar was recorded at 425,000 *bighas*, “the naked eye detected (by rapid survey of each village) more than 1,700,000 *bighas*.”

\* Yet the pay of certain regiments maintained in Berar was not then debited against provincial accounts by the Nizam's Government, while the administration of justice had been managed on a system decidedly cheap. There were only two *munshi* (civil judges) in the country, and they got no salary; the prisoners in jails subsisted on charity when they had no private means, being taken round the town to beg their living.—See Resident's Report for 1853-54.

Administra-  
tion  
(British).

The British officers who took charge of the country in 1853 found the existing rates of assessment high and uneven. "The land-tax" (writes the Deputy Commissioner of North Berár) "upon a great number of villages and towns had run up to an exorbitant rate, the average being about Rs. 3-12-0 per bigha over every description of arable land, good and bad. This seems more than double what the land could bear; but, this being levied unequally, the Kanbís sometimes had to pay 5 or 6 rupees per bigha. On garden land in some places Rs. 25 per bigha was charged, although merely watered by wells, the expense of making and working which is on the ryot. This is nearly treble what is held to be fair assessment elsewhere."\*

"The large taluka of Argaon used to be covered with gardens, and the hedges are still perfect, but the whole has become field (dry) cultivation; much of the arable land has fallen to jungle."

In 1854 these rates were equalized and reduced, when they stood thus—

#### Dry Cultivation:

On 1st class land	Rs	2	4	0	per bigha.
" 2nd "	"	1	14	0	"
" 3rd "	"	1	8	0	"

On irrigated land from wells (which in Berár is called *bājāyat*, garden, because only small plots were watered for the more valuable crops) the rate was not above Rs. 3-4-0 in Southern Berár, while in northern taluks it was stated to average from Rs. 15 to 17 per bigha, and I do not understand that this rate was reduced. The difference between Northern and Southern rates is referred to the far lower cost of digging wells in northern districts under the hills. The Resident observes that the complaints of our assessment are all directed against the dry-land rates, and that the revision of wet rates and the granting of graduated leases are expected to revive the use of numerous wells. In 1855 out of 13,099 wells in North Berár 4,418 were partially filled up with rubbish, and 3,147 were out of repair. A grazing-tax at the rate of one anna per head of cattle per annum (excepting cows and plough-oxen) was levied on the wastes.

Of the twenty taluks which make up the Haidarabad Assigned Districts, nine (including Khámgaon, since marked out) have now been assessed after field survey upon the Bombay system; and by these assessments the revenue has been increased.

Major P. Elphinstone, Superintendent of the Revenue Survey, has been good enough to furnish some abstract tables, which are here below inserted, with the object of showing the gradual recovery of cultivation and revenue since the Assignment in 1853.

\* Nevertheless the real incidence per acre of these rates must have been much lighter than the figures denote, for on measuring fields which had been given out on lease "it was found that instead of 3 or 4 bighas there were for the most part 15, 20, or even 30 bighas."



## STATÉMENT L

STATEMENT showing the CULTIVATION and AVERAGE for the years preceding Settlement, between 1853-54 and 1868-69, in the  
TALUKS NOW SETTLED.

[illegible]

which illustrates the gradual spread of cutiviruses and rise of potyvirus along the A-continent.

Administration  
(British).

Administrativ-  
-büro  
(Hessisch).

## STATEMENT No. II.

STATEMENT contrasting the ASSESSMENT ON LAND UNDER CULTIVATION of the year when the SETTLEMENT WORK began with that at the close of the first year in which the new ASSESSMENT came into force.

N.	Taluk.	No. of Villages.	Before introduction of the Survey Settlement.					After introduction of the Survey Settlement.		Year in which the Survey Settlement came into force.
			Govern- ment Land under Cultivation.	Old Rate per Acre.	Survey Rate per Acre.	Old As- essment.	Estimated assessment.	Area under Cultivation at the close of the year in which the Survey settle- ment came into force.	Survey Asses- ment.	
1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	10	
1	Mallapur .....	274	Acres. 349,097	Ra. s. p. 0 13 11	Ra. s. p. 1 0 3	Rupces. 3,04,994	Rupces. 3,55,201	Acres. 330,578	Rupces. 3,59,075	189-91. 189-94. 190-98. 28 VII. 189 VII. 28 VII.
2	Bilapur .....	260	391,742	1 0 3	1 2 4	8,07,315	8,14,008	459,972	4,77,201	189-92. 190-93. 190-96. 189 VII. 117 VII. 8 VII.
3	Jajann .....	203	107,056	1 7 9	1 9 8	2,32,221	2,10,910	218,625	3,41,011	190-97.
4	Chakk .....	367	305,141	0 9 0	0 11 5	2,03,997	2,01,400	451,834	3,00,000	189-97. 190-98. 190-99. 24 VII. 17 VII. 29 VII.
5	Akols .....	411	968,049	0 12 10	1 2 11	2,67,872	4,09,789	43,124	9,76,762	190-98. 190-99. 28 VII. 14 VII.
6	Akoi .....	220	358,513	1 6 7	1 10 0	5,22,507	5,09,740	177,884	6,43,981	190-99.
7	Mahkar .....	340	300,569	0 8 5	0 9 11	1,04,288	2,20,270	408,003	2,51,917	190-99.
8	Purapur .....	287	187,393	1 2 7	1 9 0	2,17,093	2,09,531	194,126	3,15,769	190-99.
9	Murtiapur .....	317	314,391	0 9 7	0 15 0	1,88,098	2,05,390	315,508	3,00,018	190-99.
	Total .....	2,749	2,971,644	0 14 5	1 1 5	25,81,050	31,88,008	2,198,354	34,98,771	

• Some further income may still be expected in these taluks, the first year of the Survey Settlement not having yet closed.

DIAGRAM illustrative of the fluctuations in the former collections of Revenue of the Government Arable Land in the 9 Talukas—*Malkapur, Bilapur, Jalgaon, Chikli, Akola, Akot, Mekkar, Dargapur, and Martapur*, during the years shown in the diagram.



#### NOTE

The amounts of the colored columns on the right of the diagram represent the Survey Assessment of the whole Arable land in each Taluka into which the revised settlements have been introduced, and those of the deeper-colored portions the Survey Assessment of the land under cultivation in the year of settlement.

*K. H. P. S. S. S.*

Superintd. Rev. Secy. to Asst. Commr. H.A.D.





## STATEMENT No. III.

STATEMENT exhibiting the AREA, POPULATION, and STATE OF CULTIVATION at the close of the year (as in Statement II.) in which the SURVEY SETTLEMENT in the GOVERNMENT VILLAGES of the undermentioned Taluhs came into force.

No.	Taluk.	No. of Villages.	Area in Square Miles.	Population per Square Mile.	AREA IN ACRES.										REMARKS.	
					CULTIVATED LAND.			UNCULTIVATED LAND.				Total Area in Acres.	In Sq.	13.		14.
					Irrigated.	Irrigated.		Cultivable Waste.	Uncultivable Waste.	In Sq.						
						By Wells.	By Water courses.				By Rainfall.					
1																
1	Mudgalpur	274	626	171	Acres.	7,002	.....	108	9,401	83,127	9,800	408,001	The difference in the total area here given, and that in the District Return, is 27,627, which is the total area of surveyed taluhs was excluded from survey.			
2	Mudgalpur	259	607	134	433,840	5,000	.....	176	18,097	60,824	7,874	55,209				
3	Jalpaiguri	232	428	181	212,275	6,178	82	.....	4,131	40,502	7,414	270,076				
4	Chital	357	1,112	84	438,012	12,400	300	1,108	64,933	188,210	9,902	711,788				
5	Aksha	411	904	116	409,434	4,120	27	627	77,009	82,100	4,305	378,710				
6	Mudgalpur	235	601	154	871,774	7,070	40	.....	10,548	27,627	6,901	422,920				
7	Mudgalpur	216	500	100	400,175	7,000	337	1,279	22,053	112,473	4,500	417,870				
8	Darjapuri	187	329	196	130,000	2,100	.....	.....	1,201	9,721	4,110	211,127				
9	Mudgalpur	317	600	120	210,310	9,931	122	1,130	89,901	81,330	2,867	300,000				
	Total	2,746	6,410	122	2,198,852	53,500	312	5,201	310,124	294,328	54,852	1,100,021				

Administrative  
from  
(British).

Administra-  
tion  
(Berar).

The progress of the annual Revenue and Charge of Berar, *exclusive of Local Funds* and other Debt Accounts, is shown in the following table. It will be seen that the year 1869-70 produced the largest revenue as yet obtained, and that the growth of the revenue is in a considerably higher ratio than the increase of charge.

Years.	Revenue.		Charges.	
	Rs.	£	Rs.	£
1861-62 .....	39,38,412	323,541	34,41,517	344,162
1862-63 .....	42,00,049	420,905	35,40,852	354,083
1863-64 .....	42,33,279	423,325	39,34,713	393,371
1864-65 .....	46,84,542	468,494	44,72,735	447,273
1865-66 .....	51,11,855	511,185	49,09,119	490,212
1866-67 (11 months) .....	57,99,967	579,999	52,97,282	529,728
1867-68 .....	58,90,843	589,084	53,09,591	530,909
1868-69 .....	64,51,027	645,103	56,22,541	562,354
1869-70 .....	70,41,001	704,109	Not known.	.....

The increase of revenue in 1869-70 as compared with the previous year amounts to Rs. 5,89,464.

A statement is here given showing in brief detail the *gross revenue* for 1869-70—for 1853-54, the first year of Assignment of Berar,—and for 1860-61, the year in which the Treaty of 1853 underwent modifications, and territory estimated to yield 32 lakhs of rupees was assigned by the Nizâm to British management.

Administra-  
(ion)  
(British).

*Revenues of the Province for the year 1869-70, contrasted with those of 1853-54 and 1860-61.*

For 1853-54, or first year after Assignment of Berar under the Treaty of 1853.		For 1860-61, or for the year of the new Treaty of 1860, by which the Sarkhas Estates were comprised in Berar.		For 1869-70.	
Receipts.	Rs.	Receipts.	Rs.	Receipts.	Rs.
Land Revenue	19,15,372	Land Revenue	29,61,722	Land Revenue	45,73,430
Abkari	90,340	Abkari	2,98,333	Abkari	11,45,139
Salt Wells	19,281	Salt Wells	52,028	Salt Wells	6,500
Frontier and Transit Duties	1,95,357	Frontier and Transit Duties	—	Frontier and Transit Duties	—
Sayer or Town Duties	71,144	Sayer or Town Duties	—	Sayer or Town Duties	—
Miscellaneous	25,717	Miscellaneous	81,123	Miscellaneous	5,24,155
Stamps	—	Stamps	37,622	Stamps	4,59,470
				Forest	1,84,622
				Customs (Salt)	2,77,795
Total	23,14,720	Total	34,12,627	Total	70,41,091
Village Expenses	2,66,487	Village Expenses	4,43,868	Village Expenses	5,75,128
Watchmen & Coss	—	Watchmen & Coss	—	Watchmen & Coss	1,91,093
Education Coss	—	Education Coss	—	Education Coss	54,257
Local Funds	—	Local Funds	1,48,001	Local Funds	4,04,869
Grand Total	25,80,707	Grand Total	40,04,527	Grand Total	83,53,367

It will be understood that the village expenses are paid by deducting a certain percentage from the assessed land revenue, whereas the cesses for watch and education are imposed *over and above* the land-tax. But the gross revenue obtained from the land must be calculated by adding all these to the net land revenue shown in the above statement, so that for the year 1869-70 the sum total of the Land Taxes was Rs. 54,93,860.

A few tabular Returns indicating the general economical conditions under which the land revenue is now raised are appended.

\* The revenue was collected in *Haikaribid* rupees. It is here shown in Government rupees at a discount of 21 per cent.

† Stamps were introduced in Berar in January 1857.

‡ Abolished in 1855.

§ The manufacture of the indigenous salt produced from saline wells has ceased, as it could not compete with the sea salt. The amount shown here is on account of the *Lohr Lake*.

|| Berar was included within the Salt Circle of the Central Province from June 1867.

BUDAUN.—Total Area of Land in Acres, 1869-70.

Division.	District.	Taluk.	Total Area in Acres.	Culturable.	Cultivated.	Unculturable including land taken up by rivers, roads, village lands, &c.	Surveyed and assessed.	Not surveyed, or not assessed.	Remarks.
East Bera.	Amroli.	Amroli	629,252	207,248	258,109	322,039	.....	629,252	The areas shown in the unsurveyed taluks have been obtained by estimate of village areas, and must be considered only approximate. These village measurements are accepted by tradition, rather than ascertained by experiment.
		Munakpur	415,070	206,720	288,504	16,260	.....	.....	
		Chandpur	651,073	490,325	298,430	250,738	413,070	651,073	
		Mersa	612,118	493,401	214,010	117,052	.....	612,118	
	Etahpur.	Etahpur	540,580	260,107	215,228	260,453	.....	540,580	
		Moukhal	69,400	60,400	51,974	.....	.....	69,400	
		Daripur	319,720	220,000	200,000	19,000	218,720	319,720	
		Yewamul	776,250	330,684	158,700	216,025	.....	776,250	
	Wem.	Wem	1,011,200	722,303	379,500	271,427	.....	1,011,200	
		Darwa	920,000	616,500	201,668	304,131	.....	920,000	
Total			5,434,871	4,105,105	2,150,007	1,829,700	735,825	5,281,042	
West Bera.	Akola.	Akola	207,308	514,587	392,007	82,081	557,284	30,084	
		Abul	425,430	200,871	203,083	10,589	375,440	.....	
		Bilgaon	553,310	400,071	473,101	62,073	514,800	8,347	
		Jalgaon	250,118	218,903	213,020	81,153	240,828	3,290	
	Buldina.	Chilgaon	639,138	480,042	392,978	149,403	529,136	.....	
		Mukhar	621,072	254,102	492,108	17,510	621,072	.....	
		Mulgaon	502,345	400,938	428,001	62,420	502,345	.....	
		Bulgaon	773,010	312,104	357,731	201,135	.....	773,010	
	Bulgaon.	Bulgaon	859,350	307,807	313,384	75,732	.....	859,350	
		Total	4,045,189	5,792,775	3,310,708	642,308	3,427,009	1,207,500	
Grand Total			10,370,060	7,897,880	5,301,375	2,472,129	6,101,128	0,408,971	





Administrative  
 Division  
 (Initials)

Bena'n.—The Extent of each Description of Culturable Land, in Acres.

Division.	Districts.	Tahsil.	Wet Land.	Irrigated Dry-Crop Land.	Dry-Crop Land.	Total.	REMARKS.
East Bena'n.	Amroha	Amroha	20	760	296,443	297,243	
		Marhouspur	674	1,004	397,802	399,150	
		Chhapar	411	1,154	398,740	400,325	
		Morad	8	2,987	491,881	494,492	
	Etahpur	Etahpur	6,109	2,770	297,328	306,107	
		Mahipat	.....	13	32,313	32,400	
		Dachpata	.....	2,317	296,282	299,000	
		Kopatal	.....	358	339,583	340,094	
	Wan	Wan	353	223	728,600	730,373	
		Darwa	.....	952	615,537	616,500	
		Total.....	7,505	12,948	4,084,302	4,105,105	
West Bena'n.	Akola	Akola	439	3,999	510,109	514,537	
		Alot	.....	5,352	393,460	398,831	
		Balipar	195	4,966	485,870	490,971	
		Jalawa	.....	6,085	212,878	218,963	
	Bulham	Chikh	1,072	12,130	407,411	480,012	
		Mohar	1,375	6,920	515,639	523,432	
		Makpata	254	7,319	422,345	430,028	
		Bisim	10,073	2,414	400,077	412,164	
	Bisim	Bisim	8,705	1,550	297,532	302,807	
		Total	26,141	50,712	3,715,022	3,792,375	
		Grand Total.....	33,709	63,660	7,800,504	7,967,880	

BEAR'S.—Rates of Rent, 1869-70.

Average Rate per Acre for Land suited for										
District.	Taluk.	Cotton.	Wheat.	Oil Seeds.	Sauwari.	Tobacco.	Opium.	Sugarcane.	Other Cereals Cultivation.	Sundry other grains.
		Rs. a. p.	Rs. a. p.	Rs. a. p.	Rs. a. p.	Rs. a. p.	Rs. a. p.	Rs. a. p.	Rs. a. p.	Rs. a. p.
Amritsar	Amritsar	1 0 2	1 3 4	1 0 0	1 1 2	1 0 0	0 12 1	0 1 0	5 0 4	1 1 1
	Muradpur	0 11 8	0 11 11	0 12 7	0 11 1	1 10 0	0 4 3	11 5 0	3 11 7	0 13 4
	Chandigar	1 0 7	1 4 0	1 1 0	1 0 2	1 13 1	0 4 10	0 4 0	2 0 3	1 1 1
	Mozir	1 3 0	1 2 1	1 2 2	1 5 0	2 0 4	4 15 1	3 3 7	6 0 10	1 2 2
Ellenburgh	Ellenburgh	1 1 2	1 2 6	1 2 0	1 1 2	1 0 0	0 12 1	10 5 4	5 12 8	.....
	.....	0 7 2	0 3 11	0 4 8	0 7 0	.....	.....	3 0 0	.....	.....
	Dastapur	1 14 0	1 12 10	0 10 11	1 12 0	1 2 5	.....	3 8 3	3 2 2	.....
Wazirpur	Wazirpur	0 12 11	0 12 11	0 12 11	0 12 11	0 12 11	0 10 4	0 19 4	0 5 0	.....
	Yarwind	0 12 0	1 0 0	0 12 0	0 12 0	0 8 0	0 8 0	.....	0 7 2	.....
	Haroon	1 1 0	1 4 0	0 8 0	0 9 0	1 0 0	3 0 0	.....	0 8 0	.....
Akhola	Akhola	1 3 0	1 4 10	1 0 10	1 2 0	1 1 2	2 5 0	.....	2 1 0	.....
	Balagpur	1 0 0	1 0 0	0 12 0	1 0 0	1 8 0	2 0 0	.....	2 4 7	.....
	Jaipur	1 3 0	2 0 0	1 8 0	1 0 0	1 8 0	4 0 2	.....	2 13 7	.....
Bathinda	Akrot	1 12 2	1 4 10	1 12 2	1 10 4	0 12 5	0 0 0	.....	2 6 2	.....
	Mokhar	0 9 0	0 14 0	0 9 0	0 0 0	0 14 0	3 8 0	1 12 0	1 2 0	.....
	Chikar	1 7 0	0 14 0	1 4 0	1 8 0	1 2 0	2 4 0	1 2 0	1 3 0	.....
Bathinda	Makhpur	0 14 0	1 3 0	0 14 0	0 15 0	0 15 0	.....	.....	1 13 0	.....
	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
Bathinda	Bathinda	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....

Administra-  
tion.  
(British).

## BERAR.—The Extent of Land to which the

Division.	Districts.	Tahsils.	Jowari.	Bajra.	Rice.	Wheat.	Opium.	Seswa.	Budgi or Kutchi.	Ma.	Toe.
			Acres.	Acres.	Acres.	Acres.	Acres.	Acres.	Acres.	Acres.	Acres.
East Berar.	Amraoti.	Amraoti .....	39,286	185	20	45,044	7,274	—	—	182	11,300
		Murtinspur ..	38,455	655	674	29,351	7,090	—	—	9	1,054
		Chandpur .....	88,553	912	412	11,017	3,285	—	—	15	1,508
		Morol .....	105,813	—	8	19,264	3,770	—	—	3	1,382
	Ellichpur.	Ellichpur .....	88,281	217	—	8,319	2,136	55	—	35	15,222
		Melghat .....	3,542	—	6,108	7,543	6,231	9,828	9,991	—	3,196
		Daraspur .....	110,581	2,152	—	35,280	9,714	—	—	344	7,421
	Wan.	Tewantnoli ..	49,223	—	1,178	5,659	1,286	—	—	—	3,078
		Wan .....	39,853	28	1,291	7,635	3,579	—	—	—	6,336
		Darwa .....	70,312	284	1,398	8,055	486	—	—	—	3,020
		Total .....	751,007	4,429	11,044	177,418	45,621	9,953	9,981	588	55,090
West Berar.	Akola.	Akola .....	119,679	1,520	—	32,935	39,025	—	—	—	1,292
		Akot .....	52,437	7,149	—	24,531	31,373	79	—	—	2,397
		Bhalpur .....	311,941	1,621	159	10,549	999	—	—	349	1,083
		Jalgaon .....	83,705	1,518	—	558	903	—	—	—	3,547
		Chikhli .....	127,707	46,100	4,040	44,839	19,092	—	—	—	3,324
	Buldhani.	Malkaj .....	101,332	20,915	6,175	61,500	23,537	—	—	—	3,443
		Malsapur .....	138,373	32,502	—	15,354	7,959	—	290	—	29,532
	Bichin.	Bichin .....	33,941	445	19,078	70,215	44,730	787	1,518	15,915	843
		Pind .....	61,908	719	5,705	20,244	22,062	—	693	—	1,225
		Total .....	1,091,198	112,845	23,749	301,915	166,772	939	2,501	16,252	61,798
		Grand Total ..	1,842,205	117,273	44,793	479,333	212,393	10,892	9,482	16,840	91,888



Principal Products were cultivated, 1869-70.

Adminis-  
tration  
(British).

TB or Kamant.	Urid	Jowar or Linseed.	Ramp or Flax.	Barli.	Tobacco.	Castor Oil.	Goldon.	Sugarcane.	Opium.	Other Products.	Total.	Net Income.
Acres.	Acres.	Acres.	Acres.	Acres.	Acres.	Acres.	Acres.	Acres.	A.	Acres.	Acres.	Acres.
5,350	18	6,318	...	402	2,027	...	63,983	57	...	14,122	258,109	347
6,234	294	8,129	58	115	1,413	...	81,802	76	...	100,538	328,304	92,968
2,431	6	4,649	167	87	918	...	83,311	78	...	10,726	208,439	6,842
1,597	96	3,113	612	95	1,671	9	65,007	367	...	16,859	244,416	2,894
1,314	407	913	1,198	201	1,991	20	22,184	136	...	21,714	235,128	2,409
2,234	1,093	...	...	...	...	...	2,651	15	...	7,322	65,974	7,359*
6,569	859	7,014	11	1,123	5,033	...	95,017	23	...	2,558	226,592	14,367*
2,672	916	4,879	214	458	326	120	27,299	3	...	35,955	128,500	5,477
3,010	1,121	7,445	249	...	781	1,177	28,177	29	...	74,674	179,595	1,488*
2,849	881	5,019	78	50	165	271	50,070	37	...	50,965	291,238	11,309
35,887	5,764	40,367	2,578	2,571	15,118	1,897	650,958	815	...	432,942	2,150,601	115,853
17,374	...	7,242	...	...	...	...	139,243	...	...	62,222	323,097	9,081
25,235	2,515	6,119	4,322	1,867	7,991	...	78,155	495	...	58,201	309,009	5,235
3,889	340	1,775	39	467	975	...	110,432	239	...	21,350	472,191	928
1,222	1,989	361	214	...	350	...	94,428	35	...	20,577	213,873	1,080*
12,029	1,914	1,045	732	18,017	841	...	76,920	4,579	127	21,001	392,972	19,960
6,538	2,497	334	897	19,168	1,149	...	74,287	595	150	80,129	332,168	195,351
9,316	331	3,149	...	...	4,859	...	140,535	...	...	41,080	428,091	825
11,555	688	761	...	15,140	1,138	...	97,083	911	...	82,987	337,731	4,768
221	789	119	240	22	852	1,008	25,322	227	...	78,979	218,984	5,236
28,689	11,232	22,867	6,405	54,621	17,109	1,968	789,432	7,132	247	487,943	3,210,768	342,164
124,567	17,019	61,394	8,078	57,192	22,284	2,605	1,490,439	7,947	247	829,202	5,361,275	338,017

\* Decrease.

Note.—These returns have no pretension to accuracy; they may be perhaps called approximate.

## BEHAR.—Price of Produce at three different

Administra-  
tion  
(British).

Divisions.	Districts.	Years.	Price of Produce per					
			Jowar.	Gram.	Rice.	Wheat.	Linnseed.	Bajl.
			Rs. a p.	Rs. a p.	Rs. a p.	Rs. a p.	Rs. a p.	Rs. a p.
East Buxar.	Amriti	1800-70	2 0 0	5 0 0	7 0 0	4 0 0	3 8 0	.....
		1850-60	1 0 0	1 4 0	1 8 0	1 8 0	2 8 0	.....
		1853-54	0 12 0	1 0 0	1 0 0	1 4 0	1 8 0	.....
	Bhikshar	1800-70	2 8 0	2 13 9	7 4 0	3 10 2	2 8 0	.....
		1850-60	0 14 0	1 4 0	4 0 0	1 11 0	1 4 0	.....
		1853-54	0 14 0	0 13 0	3 0 0	1 4 0	1 3 0	.....
	Wah	1800-70	1 9 4	2 5 5	0 0 0	4 0 0	2 2 8	.....
		1850-60	0 13 0	1 14 0	2 8 8	1 13 0	0 11 8	.....
		1853-54	0 12 0	0 14 8	2 3 0	1 5 8	0 9 8	.....
West Buxar.	Akola	1800-70	2 3 3	5 14 0	0 4 0	4 13 0	3 12 0	.....
		1850-60	1 0 0	1 9 0	2 14 3	1 9 0	1 7 8	.....
		1853-54	0 11 0	0 12 8	2 5 0	1 4 3	1 4 0	.....
	Baidhara	1800-70	1 9 0	2 12 0	5 4 0	4 0 0	2 10 0	1 14 0
		1850-60	0 12 0	1 0 0	3 1 0	1 3 0	2 1 0	0 9 0
		1853-54	0 10 0	0 13 0	2 2 0	0 15 0	1 3 0	0 7 0
	Bakim	1800-70	2 4 0	5 11 2	0 10 8	5 0 0	5 0 0	.....
		1850-60	0 12 0	1 4 0	.....	1 6 10	1 4 8	.....
		1853-54	0 10 0	0 5 5	.....	1 0 10	1 4 8	.....



Administra-  
tion  
(British).

## BERAR.—Price of Labour, 1870.

Divisions.	Districts.	Talukas.	Wages per diem.		Cart per day.	Camel per day.	Donkeys per mow per day.	Buffaloes per pair per day.
			Skilled.	Unskilled.				
			Rs. a. p.	Rs. a. p.	Rs. a. p.	Rs. a. p.	Rs. a. p.	Rs. a. p.
East BERAR.	Amritoli.	Amritoli .....	1 0 0	0 4 0	1 4 0	0 8 0	4 0 0	1 0 0
		Murliapūr .....	0 12 0	0 4 0	2 0 0	.....	4 0 0	0 8 0
		Chāndūr .....	1 0 0	0 4 0	1 0 0	0 12 0	3 8 0	0 10 0
		Morri .....	0 12 0	0 4 0	1 0 0	0 12 0	3 8 0	0 10 0
	Etchpūr.	Etchpūr .....	0 12 0	0 5 0	1 0 0	0 8 0	0 10 0	0 12 0
		Melghāt .....	.....	0 5 0	.....	.....	.....	0 12 0
		Daripūr .....	1 0 0	0 6 0	1 8 0	1 8 0	0 15 0	0 8 0
	Wān.	Wān .....	1 0 0	0 4 0	1 0 0	.....	5 0 0	0 10 0
		Yewatmāl .....	1 0 0	0 4 0	1 8 0	0 8 0	5 0 0	0 12 0
		Dārwa .....	1 0 0	0 5 0	1 0 0	.....	5 0 0	0 12 0
West BERAR.	Akola.	Akola .....	1 0 0	0 5 0	1 8 0	1 0 0	5 0 0	1 0 0
		Bālpūr .....	1 0 0	0 5 0	1 0 0	1 0 0	2 8 0	1 0 0
		Jalpmā .....	1 0 0	0 5 0	1 0 0	1 0 0	5 0 0	0 12 0
		Akāl .....	0 14 0	0 5 0	1 8 0	0 11 0	3 8 0	1 0 0
	Buldān.	Mehkūr .....	0 10 0	0 4 0	1 0 0	0 8 0	3 12 0	0 10 0
		Chikī .....	0 12 0	0 4 0	1 0 0	1 0 0	2 8 0	0 12 0
		Malkpūr .....	0 12 0	0 4 0	1 0 0	1 0 0	4 0 0	0 8 0
	Bāsin ...	Bāsin .....	1 0 0	0 6 0	1 4 0	0 8 0	5 0 0	0 14 0
		Pānd .....	0 12 0	0 4 0	1 0 0	0 12 0	3 12 0	0 12 0



## Section III.—Education.

Education.

\* Alike under Hindú and Mahomedan rule there were no schools expressly supported by the government. The condition of keeping schools was not annexed to grants of money and incomes for the support of Bráhmans. Many of them, however, did teach both Sanskrit and Maráthi, in some instances gratuitously, but far more generally for payment. The fees were adapted to the circumstances of the pupils' parents, ranging from one anna to a rupee or more. Sanskrit was taught only to Bráhmans. Those of lower caste were taught Maráthi and Arithmetic. No outcaste was ever admitted into any school.

Under the Mahomedan government there were schools in which the Arabic of the Korán, and also Persian and Hindusthání, were taught; but these schools were not supported by Government, nor were fees exacted from the pupils. The Munsifs who taught them were supported by wealthy men as a work of merit. The monthly allowance is said to have been ordinarily Rs. 4; and the condition of the payment was that all who came as pupils should be taught gratuitously. This is the cause of the greater difficulty now found in getting payment of the fees in Hindusthání than in Maráthi schools. The Mahomedan boys have always been taught gratuitously, whereas the Hindú boys have been accustomed to pay. Other schools were of a more private kind. Rich Mahomedans frequently entertained Munsifs in their own houses as tutors to their own children, and allowed the sons of their less wealthy neighbours to come to their houses at the time of teaching, and participate in the benefit.

But up to 1861 (writes Mr. J. H. Burns), when education became the concern of the State, the occupation of teaching was looked upon as derogatory, and metaphorically designated grazing (cattle). Thus it never got beyond mere rudiments with most of the pupils. We have nevertheless a stock of good writers and excellent accountants raised by the few indigenous schools or by private household tuition. The village writers, several literate *deshmukhs* and *patels* among the Hindús, many well-to-do traders, the *kháls* and other Mahomedans, all represent the results of private education.

† The British Educational Department in Berár was established in June 1866, when there were 45 schools in the province, with an attendance of 1,881 pupils, 5 of these schools being of the middle class, and the rest of the lower class. In March 1870 the schools had increased to 341, and the pupils to 14,898. Of these 2 are High Schools (one at Akola and the other at Amrítoti, the *gáth* stations of the two Divisions), with an attendance of 217 pupils; 44 middle class schools, with an attendance of 3,747 pupils; 267 lower class schools, with an attendance of 10,148; and 27 female schools (of which 18 are for Hindú girls, and 9 for the daughters of Mahomedans), attended by 730 pupils. A Normal

\* From a Memorandum by the Rev. J. Ashen, Inspector of Schools.

† This note was furnished by Dr. R. S. Sinádr, Director of Public Instruction.

## Education.

School\* was opened on the 1st of July 1869 at Akola, for the training of Hindusthani and Marathi masters.

Of the 14,898 pupils now under State instruction.—

10,383	pupils are learning	Marathi,
1,895	do. do.	Hindusthani,
1,639	do. do.	English,
and 881	do. do.	Elementary Sanskrit.

*Number of Schools in each District.*

	Schools of the			Female Schools.	Normal Schools.	Total.
	Higher Class.	Middle Class.	Lower Class.			
Akola .....	1	10	63	7	1	82
Baldina .....	...	12	52	4	—	68
Bilaini .....	...	6	40	1	—	47
Amrieti .....	1	8	58	8	—	75
Wai .....	...	3	29	1	—	33
Elichpur .....	...	5	25	6	—	36
Total .....	2	44	297	27	1	341

*Section IV.—Military.*

## Military.

The only troops located within the Haiderabad Assigned Districts are those of the Haiderabad Contingent. The following statement shows their strength and the stations they occupy:—

*Elichpur.*

4th Regiment of Infantry, Detachment 3rd Cavalry H. C. (one troop), No. 3 Battery of Artillery.

*Akola.*

Detachment of one hundred and forty rank and file of 6th Infantry.

*Amrieti.*

Detachment of one company of 4th Infantry.

## Section V.—Police and Jails.

Police.

## Strength and Distribution of the Berar Police.

Districts.	Districts.	Number of Stations.	Number of Outposts.	Strength of Police.						Total.
				Inspector.	Chief Constables.	Head Constables.	Constables.	Camel Riders.	Camel Drivers.	
East Berar's.	Amraoti .....	15	11	9	18	79	405	8		504
	Muljipat .....	6	4	2	11	23	211	6		253
	Wardha .....	11	14	3	16	54	372	8		443
West Berar's.	Akola .....	13	12	3	15	66	441	8		530
	Madhya .....	12	10	3	17	50	307	6		429
	Bilaspur .....	10	10	2	14	65	298	4		373
	Total .....	67	61	15	94	324	2,183	40		2,613

## Amra'oti District.

Area in square miles.....	3,781
Population .....	535,998
Strength of Police of all grades .....	564
Proportion of Police to Area .....	1 to 6.7 sq. miles.
Proportion of Police to Population.....	1 to 950

## Returns of Crime.

		Cognizable.		Non-cognizable.		Total.		Percentage of Recovery of Property.	
		1888.	1889.	1888.	1889.	1888.	1889.	1888.	1889.
Cases.	Number of offences which occurred .....	1,351	1,841	520	889	1,871	2,730		
	Brought to trial .....	893	1,097	520	889	1,413	1,976		
	Percentage brought to trial .....	66	59	100	100	75.0	72.0		
Prisoners.	Arrested .....	1,385	2,225	623	1,738	2,003	2,963		
	Convicted .....	1,125	1,757	509	907	1,634	2,664		
	Percentage of Convictions to Arrest .....	80.7	78.9	81.4	52.1	80.2	90.2	Rs. 10.5-2.	Rs. 19-3-0.

Police

## Elichpur District.

Area in square miles .....	2,675
Population .....	215,636
Strength of Police of all grades .....	263
Proportion of Police to Area .....	1 to 10·1 sq. miles.
Proportion of Police to Population .....	1 to 826

## Returns of Crime.

		Cognizable.		Non-cognizable.		Total.		Percentage of Recovery of Property.	
		1878.	1879.	1878.	1879.	1878.	1879.	1878.	1879.
Cases.	No. of offences which occurred .....	1,258	1,787	93	971	1,351	2,658		
	Brought to trial .....	855	1,304	83	739	937	2,103		
	Percentage brought to trial .....	67·9	72·4	88·1	82·0	69·2	79·1	Rs. 27·0·8.	Rs. 27·31·4.
Persons.	Arrested .....	1,201	2,312	97	1,153	1,298	4,465		
	Convicted .....	1,182	2,269	72	675	1,254	2,944		
	Percentage of Convictions to Arrests .....	76·7	68·5	74·2	58·5	70·9	65·9		

## Wu'n District.

Area in square miles .....	4,232
Population .....	343,426
Strength of Police of all grades .....	443
Proportion of Police to area .....	1 to 9·5 sq. miles.
Proportion of Police to Population .....	1 to 775

## Returns of Crime.

		Cognizable.		Non-cognizable.		Total.		Percentage of Recovery of Property.	
		1878.	1879.	1878.	1879.	1878.	1879.	1878.	1879.
Cases.	No. of offences which occurred .....	684	682	235	194	1,200	1,076		
	Brought to trial .....	505	523	223	199	818	773		
	Percentage brought to trial .....	60·4	60	90·4	97·9	67·5	71·9	Rs. 29·0·1.	Rs. 30·4·4.
Persons.	Arrested .....	1,281	1,438	357	393	1,638	1,831		
	Convicted .....	621	1,071	222	290	1,043	1,361		
	Percentage of Convictions to Arrests .....	64	74·4	62·1	73·5	63·6	74·2		



## Akola District.

Police.

Area in square miles .....	2,685
Population .....	488,113
Strength of Police of all grades .....	530
Proportion of Police to Area .....	1 to 6.35 sq. miles.
Proportion of Police to Population .....	1 to 912

## Returns of Crime.

		Cognizable.		Non-Cognizable.		Total.		Percentage of Recovery of Property.	
		1898.	1899.	1898.	1899.	1898.	1899.	1898.	1899.
Cases.	No. of offences which occurred .....	1,275	1,502	712	960	1,988	2,462	Rs. 14.1.31.	Rs. 27.10.10.
	Brought to trial .....	797	950	687	900	1,484	1,849		
	Percentage brought to trial .....	62.2	63.2	96.2	100	74.9	75.2		
Prisoners.	Arrested .....	2,034	2,215	1,318	2,015	3,352	4,230	Rs. 14.1.31.	Rs. 27.10.10.
	Convicted .....	1,257	1,513	651	912	1,878	2,425		
	Percentage of Convictions to Arrests .....	59.4	68.3	49.9	45.2	55.7	57.3		

## Bulda'na District.

Area in square miles .....	2,808
Population .....	400,100
Strength of Police of all grades .....	449
Proportion of Police to Area .....	1 to 6.1 sq. miles.
Proportion of Police to Population .....	1 to 891

## Returns of Crime.

		Cognizable.		Non-Cognizable.		Total.		Percentage of Recovery of Property.	
		1898.	1899.	1898.	1899.	1898.	1899.	1898.	1899.
Cases.	No. of offences which occurred .....	600	690	48	59	654	749	Rs. 25.8.6.	Rs. 44.14.7.
	Brought to trial .....	332	440	48	59	380	503		
	Percentage brought to trial .....	54.7	63	100	100	58.1	70.2		
Prisoners.	Arrested .....	687	797	94	479	781	1,266	Rs. 25.8.6.	Rs. 44.14.7.
	Convicted .....	492	600	57	437	549	1,037		
	Percentage of Convictions to Arrests .....	71.6	75.2	60.6	89	70.3	81.9		

Police.

## Básim District.

Area in square miles .....	2,451
Population .....	271,587
Strength of Police of all grades .....	358
Proportion of Police to Area .....	1 to 6·8 sq. miles.
Proportion of Police to Population .....	1 to 758

## Returns of Crime.

		Cognizable.		Non-Cognizable.		Total.		Percentage of Recovery of Property.	
		1868.	1869.	1868.	1869.	1868.	1869.	1868.	1869.
Crimes.	No. of offences which occurred .....	327	334	11	217	338	551		
	Brought to trial .....	182	352	11	216	193	568		
	Percentage brought to trial .....	55·6	60·2	100	100	57	70·2	16·92	12·60
Persons.	Arrested .....	394	715	13	294	407	1,110		
	Convicted .....	231	469	11	182	242	651		
	Percentage of Convictions to Arrests .....	58	65	84·6	62·1	57	58·2		

## Property Stolen and Recovered during 1869.

	Computed Value of Property.		Percentage of Recovered.	Area in square miles.	Estimated Population.
	Stolen.	Recovered.			
	Rs. a. p.	Rs. a. p.	Rs. a. p.		
Amráoti .....	57,310 3 0	11,103 1 3	19 5 9	2,781	478,304
Elichpúr .....	32,169 12 2	5,092 0 4	17 11 1	2,503	466,285
Wán .....	21,681 14 11	7,662 6 0	35 4 2	4,700	343,420
Akola .....	51,295 2 0	14,190 9 0	27 10 19	3,330	488,113
Baldána .....	10,568 14 11	2,470 11 8	14 14 7	2,070	365,749
Básim .....	13,612 12 5	8,185 12 10	60 0 0	2,550	254,073
Total .....	1,92,042 17 11	40,511 9 8	25 11 2	21,720	2,338,553

## Jails.

Jails.

There are two Central Jails—one at Akola and the other at Amráoti; and Lock-ups for the other districts of Elichpúr, Baldána, Wán, and Básim have been or will shortly be provided.

There were at the close of the year 1869 1,028 prisoners in confinement; of these 127 were able to read and write, and, with the exception of 20, the remainder, viz., 99 male and 8 female prisoners, all re-

ceived their instruction in jail. The castes of the prisoners were in the ratio of about six Hindús to one Mahomedan. Of the Hindús *Sédras* formed the main body. There were a few Bráhmans and other high castes. Their occupations were:—

Agriculturists .....	378
Hired Labourers .....	503
Writers .....	19
Artisans and Mechanics .....	20
Sepoys .....	63
Other professions .....	47

Their ages were—12 under 16 years, 5 under 20, 344 under 30, 404 under 40, 178 under 50, 49 under 60, and 37 above 60 years of age.

The number of persons imprisoned during the year 1869 was 2,019, one-half of which number represents first convictions. The daily average number under confinement was—

In 1867.....	870.
„ 1868.....	1,866.
„ 1869.....	1,011.

and the average cost per head for diet and clothing was—

	Rs.	s.	p.
In 1867.....	51	2	9
„ 1868.....	34	12	11
„ 1869.....	40	10	9

Industrial education has been introduced in both the Akola and Amráoti Jails, and good articles are made up.

The manufacturing results were—

	Daily Average No. employed.	Net Profit.	Average Earning per Prisoner.
		Rs. s. p.	Rs. s. p.
In 1867.....	103	2,811 5 0	27 5 5
„ 1868.....	195	9,029 13 1	45 7 0
„ 1869.....	207	9,285 13 1	* 34 8 4

Section VI.—Judicial Statistics.

Judicial  
Statistics.

BUNA'S.			
Population .....	{	In 1853	1,403,590*
	{	„ 1867	2,231,365
Revenue .....	{	„ 1853-54	2,580,707
	{	„ 1869-70	8,303,387
(Next Justice.)			
No. of Suits instituted.....	{	„ 1855	1,454
	{	„ 1869	15,010

\* This is the ultimate result of the trial for 1853. The exact number may now be presumed to have been somewhat under two millions.

*Judicial Statistics—continued.*

Value of Suits .....	In 1855	885,178
	" 1869	1,709,149
No. of Suits disposed of .....	" 1855	1,400
	" 1869	15,757
Average Duration of each Suit .....	" 1855	25 Days
	" 1869	30 "
Proportion of Suits to Population .....	" 1855	1 to 1,011
	" 1869	1 to 149
<i>Criminal Justice.</i>		
No. of Offences reported .....	In 1855	468
	" 1869	11,258
No. of Cases in which arrests were made .....	" 1855	405
	" 1869	8,070
No. of Persons arrested .....	" 1855	1,000
	" 1869	13,311
No. of Persons convicted .....	" 1855	480
	" 1869	19,015
Estimated Value of Property stolen .....	" 1855	21,921
	" 1869	1,84,089
Estimated Value of Property recovered .....	" 1855	3,925
	" 1869	45,307
Proportion recovered .....	" 1855	10 per cent.
	" 1869	20 "
<i>Penal Statistics.</i>		
<i>Crimes and Offences.</i>		
Murder .....	In 1855	19
	" 1869	16
Wounding with intent to murder .....	" 1855	2
	" 1869	13
Homicide, Capital .....	" 1855	5
	" 1869	3
Doctory with Murder .....	" 1855	2
	" 1869	1
Doctory .....	" 1855	14
	" 1869	10*
Robbery .....	" 1855	18
	" 1869	10
Burglary .....	" 1855	8
	" 1869	300

\* In 1864, Doctory 108.



*Judicial Statistics—continued.*

*Judicial  
Statistics.*

<i>Penal Statistics—continued.</i>		
<i>Crimes and Offences—continued.</i>		
Theft .....	{ In 1855 .....	125.
	{ " 1869 .....	2,229
Cattle-lifting .....	{ " 1855 .....	54
	{ " 1869 .....	28
Receiving Stolen Property knowingly .....	{ " 1855 .....	4
	{ " 1869 .....	24
Importation of Slaves .....	{ " 1855 .....	0
	{ " 1869 .....	0
Assaults, severe and slight .....	{ " 1855 .....	10
	{ " 1869 .....	900
Arson .....	{ " 1855 .....	7
	{ " 1869 .....	14
Forgery .....	{ " 1855 .....	9
	{ " 1869 .....	3
Counterfeiting Coin .....	{ " 1855 .....	4
	{ " 1869 .....	8
Ambulatory .....	{ " 1855 .....	3
	{ " 1869 .....	24
Crimes and Offences not specified above .....	{ " 1855 .....	106
	{ " 1869 .....	7,623
<i>Penal Results.</i>		
Imprisoned for Life .....	{ In 1855 .....	5
	{ " 1869 .....	0
Imprisoned for 2 to 10 years .....	{ " 1855 .....	72
	{ " 1869 .....	61
Imprisoned for periods below 2 years .....	{ " 1855 .....	906
	{ " 1869 .....	2,811
Fined .....	{ " 1855 .....	195
	{ " 1869 .....	8,503
Flogged .....	{ " 1855 .....	7
	{ " 1869 .....	219

*Notes on Judicial Statistics.*

These statistics, by comparing the tabulated returns of two periods separated by an interval of fourteen years, illustrate very plainly two characteristics which, according to all Indian experience, mark and signify rapid improvement in the Police of a country. Heinous crimes steadily, though sometimes intermittently, diminish to a certain standard minimum; petty offences increase (in the Police Returns at least) up to a standard maximum. At the earliest stage, when the Police is bad, most of the offences committed, especially the minor ones, are not known at all to the Administration; and very few are

punished. The first sign of standing is, under our system, when many more offences are reported, though no more may be punished. In this phase all heinous crimes are reported, and most of the petty offences. For a Police Force, as for a Government generally, the most dangerous period is that when it is under process of reform; and in 1864 this critical period coincided with events which would have taxed the strength and capacity of any Police. The Manchester cotton merchants poured silver into Berar; they scattered it broadcast about the country, and dacoits swarmed in after the silver like wasps after honey. Hence 194 dacoities in that year. But this was an abnormal season. As things continue to improve, the heinous crimes begin to diminish, but petty offences still increase greatly on paper, and probably more of them are in fact committed. Undoubtedly a very large proportion of the increase in these minor crimes shown by the Returns is due to the organisation which now almost harnesses the people, by methodically insisting that every small theft (which would be absolutely beneath notice in less orderly times) must be reported. But we must also allow for the effects which are produced by a great augmentation of wealth and population, and by the incessant circulation of valuables which a spreading trade causes throughout the country and along all the roads. The statistics of Civil Justice give some measure of the extent to which the general business of the Province has increased in the last fifteen years. Nevertheless, even after allowance has been made for these things, the contrast between the two periods is, according to the figures, remarkable and unexpected. We must assume the earlier returns to have been very defective, since it is quite certain that security to person and property is now (1870) far better than in 1853; while the Berar criminal statistics at this day stand comparison with those for any other Administration.

The territorial area upon which these returns were taken is not quite the same for both periods; but it has not changed to any important extent.

# GENERAL INDEX

OF

## NAMES AND SUBJECTS.

Abul Fazl reduces the Forts of Narnāla, Gāwalgāh, and Kherla	120
Aborigines, definition of	185
Principal tribes of	185
Adams, Colonel, skirmish with the Peshwa in 1818	129
Administration before Assignment	245
British	258
Contrast between two	97, 255
Agriculture, general remarks on	64
List of products	75
Agriculturists, number of	108
Average number of Acres to each, in Akola District	214
And non-agriculturists, number of, in Elahpūr District	217
Number of, in Wān District	219
Ahmadnagar, kings of	117
Ahmad Shāh Bāhmāni repairs Narnāla and constructs Gāwalgāh	114
Ain-i-Akhari	20, 127, 135, 247, 248, 249, 250, 253
Ajanta	12, 124
Ghāt	124
Akbar, death of, in 1605	120
Administration of	245
Akola District :—	
General description of	4
Position of	5
Boundaries of	5
Area of	5
Physical features and soil	16
Forests	29
Rivers	35
Climate	45
Uncultivated produce	53
Wild animals	61
Cultivated produce, mode of husbandry, &c.	78
Land tenures	104
Principal towns and remarkable places	160
Population	212
Trade	234
Manufactures	237
Communications	243
Akola plundered by Nizām Ali in 1759	122
Town	160, 162
1 :	

Akot	131, 161
Al (dye)	53
Alā-ud-dīn, first expedition to the Dakhan; attacks Elchpūr	112
Marches to Deogarh	112
Usurps the Delhi throne	112
Alā-ud-dīn Bāḥmanī	114
Alā-ud-dīn Imād Shāhi	116
Alḍā (dye)	52
Alutolārs, enumeration of	296
Amḷāḍi (sire), how sown	67
Amir Barid, Wazīr	115
Amir Jadidāh	113
Amrāpūr ceded to Peshwa in 1785	123
Amner	143, 148
Amrāoti Town	157
District:—	
Position of	4
Area of	4
Population of	4, 295
General description of	4
Elevation and physical features	16
Principal towns and remarkable places	154
Trade	155, 235
Communications	241
Amrāoti town	154
Town	153
Anjūngson—	
Treaty at	135
Anda, manners and customs of	224
Andarna	125
Animals, wild	59, 61, 63, 64
Tigers and Panthers numerous in Wān District	63
Panthers, human beings killed by	61, 64
Snakes, Cobra, abundant in Elchpūr	63
Notes on, by Lieut. Colonel-McMaster, Madras Army	59
Antiquities	138, 159
Apa Sāhū, the pretender	132
of Nāgpur sheltered by the Mēghāt highland chiefs	130
Arakhs	185
Arān river	33, 39
Architecture	139, 140
Arva:—	
of Berār	3
Mēghāt	4
Elchpūr	3
Amrāoti	4
Akola	5
Buldāna	6
Bāḥmā	6
Wān	7
Argson	164



Argon, battle of...	125
Armies of the Dekhan kings	119
General description of	118
Arns river...	79
Assaye, battle of...	124
Assessment of fields	246
Rate of, per Bigha of Jawari	254
In the 17th century	255
Found high in 1853...	258
Equalized in 1854	258
Present rates...	26, 259
Atari, a peculiar mode by which large quantities of land are ploughed up	65
Aurangzeb, viceroy of Dekhan	121
Death of	121
Autarikh Parasnath, famous shrine of	178
Autumn crops, when sown	67
Azim Shah, son of the emperor Aurangzeb	163
Bahul (dye)	54
Reserves	29
Baholgaon	179
Balnara	167
Bahadur Shah of Gujarat...	116
Bahman dynasty	113
Bairgis, orthodox ascetics	194
Bairam Ghât	140
Baji Rao, succession of, to the Peshwa Mutund	124
Peshwa, defeated by Colonels Scott and Adams	121
Bakha Beland, Deogarh Raja	1
Balaghat or highland country, description of	129
Balaji Baj Rao	166
Balaji's Temple at Deralgaon Raja	176
At Balam...	163
Balapur turn	127, 163
Battle fought in 1721 at	236
Balfour, General, C.B., description of communications by	206
Balutodiers, enumeration of	52
Bambos	217
Bandels	229
Banglowa, Travellers'	196
Banghi Nakh, a Banjara and a grain-carrier to Asaf Jah in 1630	136
Killed at Halahahid by Bhagvandas	136
Banjars, divided into three grand tribes	135
Emigration of, into the Dekhan, in the 17th century	197
Infanticide...	197
Witchcraft	199
Banjara religion	199, 200
Ceremony performed by...	194
Numerous in Southern India	197, 198
Methods of distinguishing a sorcerer	221
Habits and customs of	230
Bandi cotton, definition of	

Bāsi Tāli...	129, 159
Barār ...	149
Bāsim town ...	129, 176
District :—	
General description of ...	6
Boundaries of ...	6
Area of ...	6
Position and elevation of ...	6
Mountains and geological formation of ...	20
Forests ...	32
Rivers ...	37
Climate ...	50
Uncultivated produce ...	55
Cultivated produce—mode of husbandry ...	85
Principal towns ...	176
Trade ...	236
Communications ...	244
Batali ...	65
Bhawāni, famous temple of, at Aurāṅ and Māhār ...	190
Bazars ...	234, 235, 236
Beiroba, a god much in vogue ...	190
Beni Sūg, killed at Gāwīlgarh ...	125
Behl Khān, governor of Elchpār ...	146
Benār :—	
General description of ...	1
Signification of the word ...	1
Position and boundaries of ...	1
Pāyāghāt or lowland, description of ...	1
Bālāghāt or highland, description of ...	1
Area of ...	3
Population of ...	3
Length from East to West ...	3
Average breadth ...	3
Before Assignment ...	245
Present state of ...	136
May have once been subject to Kālān or Deoghar ...	111
Period of Independence ...	116
Under Imād Shāhī dominion ...	116
Ceded to the Moghal Empire ...	120
General state of ...	252
Fāli era introduced ...	121
General state of, during reign of Awangzeb ...	121
Governed by Talukdārs since expulsion of the Rhonās ...	245
Present distribution into six Districts ...	246
Brief retrospect of its territorial changes ...	134
Table showing the old Subah of, according to its Sarkārs ...	135
Table showing its dismemberment by recent (1870) changes ...	135
History since Assignment ...	136, 137
As described in the Ain-i-Akbari ...	127
Double Government ...	122, 127
Nizām's Sovereignty by Treaty of 1804 ...	128

Berar plundered by Pindaris ... ..	129
Farmers General in ... ..	132
Assignment of ... ..	134
Local distribution of races in ... ..	221
Thirteen Sirkars of ... ..	245
Brāhmins of ... ..	183
Beynon, Mr. R. R., description of soil in Pārna valley by ... ..	18
Bham ... ..	179
Bhangis ... ..	213
Bhils ... ..	216, 183
Bhumalas, connection of, with Berar ... ..	122
Bhumalas, the ... ..	122, 128, 137, 170
Made no grants of land ... ..	102
Not properly Rājās of Berar ... ..	125
Birds, wild ... ..	57
Notes by Colonel McMaster, Madras Army ... ..	57
Bisen Chand, Rāja ... ..	131
Black-mail tenures ... ..	106
Blackwood ... ..	52
Blackwood ... ..	13
Blanford, Mr. W. T. ... ..	183
Bolins ... ..	228
Boja, definition of the term ... ..	1
Boundaries ... ..	211
Brāhmins of Berar, how distinguished ... ..	104
Brāhmins, grants to ... ..	97
British rule, blessing of, not discovered ... ..	138, 141, 142
Buddhist remains ... ..	
Buddāna District :—	
General description of ... ..	5
Situation and boundaries of ... ..	6
Area of ... ..	6
Population of ... ..	6
Physical features of ... ..	19
Hills and geological formation ... ..	30
Forests ... ..	37
Rivers ... ..	49
Climate ... ..	54
Uncultivated produce ... ..	63
Wild animals and birds ... ..	80
Cultivated produce, mode of husbandry, &c. ... ..	107
Land tenures ... ..	165, 175
Principal towns and remarkable places ... ..	215
Population ... ..	236
Trade ... ..	241
Communications ... ..	92
Bullock, Mr. T. H., description of land tenures by ... ..	65
Bullocks, possession of share in land by ... ..	217
Bundalas ... ..	122
Berhampūr, victory gained at ... ..	117
Burhan Shāh rebels and flies to Delhi ... ..	117
Defeats and kills Jamāl Khān Mehdavi ... ..	

Burhān Shāh ascends the Ahmadnagar throne	117
Death of, in 1594	117
Burns, Mr. J. H., note on origin of the word "Berār" by	4
Division of produce, by	65
Account of the seasons, by	73
Bushby, Mr., conclusions as to the tenure of land, by	94
Butchers	214
Campbell, Captain, note by, on village communities	93
Canonized saints	191
Carts, description of	241
Caravanserais	239
Carnar, Mr. H. Rivett, abstract from reports by	225, 227
Caste and fellowship generally recognized by intermarriage and sharing of food	186
Castes	182, 184, 186, 189, 197, 204, 206, 209, 212
Cattle	79, 83
Census returns and statistics	189
Ceremony of taking a Gūrū	194
Cession, why popular	97
Chālokya	111
Chālokya style of temples	111
Chānd Bibi, queen-regent of Ahmadnagar	118
Chandulāl Rāja, system of revenue collection, by	92
Minister to the Nizam of Hyderabad in 1822	139
Maladministration and reignation of, in 1843	139
Chāndūr	149, 159
Chāraus, tribe of Banjāras, the strongest in Berār	195
Charitable grants	103
Chauth, first exacted by Pratāp Rāo	121
Chattri of Rāja Jai Sing at Bālpūr	139, 163
Chichāmba	178
Chikālda, sanitarium for Berār, description of	140
Climate and natural features of	141
Chudā Deo, or the divinity of tatters	191
Chū Khalich Khān, Viceroy of the Dakhan in 1720 under the title of Nizām-ul-Mulk	123
Civil Justice, returns of	279
Civil Stations:—	
Eichpūr (Paratwara)	151
Amraoti	157
Akola	160
Baldāna	163
Bāim	176
Wān	179
Clays	27
Climate:—	
Of Berār	40
Pāyāghāt valley	40
Bālaghāt country	40
Eichpūr	42
Meighāt	42
Akola	45
Baldāna	49



Climate of Bâsim ... ..	50
Wâm ... ..	51
Change of, owing to spread of cultivation ... ..	45
Coal... ..	25
Communications ... ..	238
Conduit ... ..	33
Counbial laws ... ..	186
Communities, village ... ..	93
Cordery, Mr. J. G., cotton despatch arrangements by ... ..	224
Cotton, staple produce of the country ... ..	225
Where principally found ... ..	225
Trade, history of ... ..	225, 227
Present state of ... ..	229
Marts at—	
Khângam ... ..	161
Akot ... ..	161
Amrohi ... ..	164
Akola ... ..	161
Shegan ... ..	164
Presses ... ..	157, 162
Picking, when commenced ... ..	68
Number of gatherings in a well-cared crop ... ..	68
How hired ... ..	68
Pickers, how paid ... ..	68
Area under cultivation ... ..	69
Method of cultivation ... ..	70
Cost of cultivation ... ..	72
Two varieties of ... ..	72
Criminal Justice, returns of ... ..	280, 281
Cultivated produce ... ..	64
Cumberlege, Mr., account of Banjaras of Berâr, by ... ..	195
Cultivator, Berâr, state of... ..	97
Habits of ... ..	65
Custom of widow marriages ... ..	186
Of capturing wives from other tribes ... ..	188
Dakhan, tenures in ... ..	90
State of British ... ..	95
Daniel, Prince ... ..	120
Darâpûr ... ..	150
Dârva ... ..	180
Dusara festival described ... ..	207
Deaths, proportion of, to population ... ..	41
In Akola District ... ..	48
Proportion of, to births, in principal towns of Akola District... ..	48
Deogon, Treaty framed at ... ..	125
Deoghar, capital of Bânden ... ..	111
(Nâgpur Province) seized by Râghoji Bhamela ... ..	136
Desmûkhs of Sindhur ... ..	101
and Despândas, remarks on their status ... ..	99
Deswalgau Râja ... ..	165
Deswalgau... ..	150

Dewalghāt ...	167
Dewasthāns, the most celebrated at Dewalgām Rāja ...	166
Dhāria, Mahomedan, rites and ceremonies performed by ...	200
Dharam Māl ...	104
Dhāura (dye) ...	52
Dhūas, cotton sown by, in Bālāghāt ...	67
Dhūras ...	180
Dinats, distinctions of a cultivating community in large townships ...	92
Diseases :—	
In Ellichpūr ...	42
Malghāt ...	44
Akola ...	46
Baldāna ...	50
Wān ...	51
Influenced by water supply ...	47
Distribution of races ...	221, 224
Districts, number and names of ...	246
Division of produce ...	65
Primarily by Butai ...	65
Divorce by mutual consent permitted ...	186
Do-Amli, joint rule of the Peshwa and the Nizām ...	122
Dougson ...	127
Doynton, General, in pursuit of the Peshwa in 1818 ...	129
Dunlop, Mr. A. J., notes upon cotton by ...	69, 225
Dusāra ...	66
Dyes ...	52, 53, 55, 83
East Berār Division ...	246
Education before Assignment ...	273
British ...	273, 274
Ellichpūr Town ...	148
District :—	
General description of ...	3
Area of ...	3
Mountains and geological formation of ...	15
Forests ...	28
Rivers ...	33
Climate ...	42
Uncultivated produce ...	53
Wild animals and birds ...	63
Cultivated produce, mode of husbandry, &c. ...	77
Principal towns and remarkable places ...	144
Population ...	217
Trade ...	233
Manufactures ...	237
Communications ...	240
Derivation of ...	111
History of town ...	145
Capital of Imād Shāhi princes ...	116
Jāgir resumed by the Nizām in 1832 ...	128
Description of, and of its environs ...	147, 148

Flora, derivation of	112
Gypsum, Major, description of soil, by Statements furnished by	19 258
Estates, rent-free	160
Exports	229
Exogamy	187
Fairs	149, 179, 234, 236
Cattle	151, 159, 174, 179
Farrar, Captain, description of Melghat	141
Fatekhulda	129, 163
Perishda	112, 119
Florahda	114
Festivals:—	
Pola	218
Dussehra	218
Holi	218
General, noticed	218
Fibres	52, 53, 55, 79, 83
Fish, species of	61, 63
FitzGerald, Captain J., account of the Hatkars of Berar, by	260
Furats:—	
Gawilghat range	27
Ajanta range	27
Berar, of no great extent	27
In three main divisions or tracts	27
At Pathrot, believed to be sacred	28
Anjan, in neighbourhood of Buldana	28
Regulation and felling of	28
Principal trees in Ellichpur District	28
Bamboo common in Melghat	29
Wain District	30, 31, 32
Teak plantations sacred	31
Raum District	32
Wale stretches of woodland in	32
Forts:—	
Māndra	138
Amner	144
Traditions concerning	145
Gawilghat	143
Narnala	142
Bilaspur	163
Fruit trees	52, 53, 55
Gāngra	3
Ganesh, elephant-headed-god	190
Ganesh Dewadaya, a Hindu author	174
Gāyagiri, ascription of ballads	208
Gawilghat, origin of name	114
Description of	115
Fort given to Madaji Bhonsla	123
Taken by General Wellesley on 15th December 1803	124
Gawwala, Tomb of Shaikh Dāwūd at	160

## Geology—

Perañtūt or valley of the Perna River, geology of, by Mr. A. B. Wynne...	12
Ajanta Hills, description of, by Dr. Oldham...	14
Geological lines and extent of...	37
Qhān river...	146
Qhōlām Haugān, last Nawāb of Ellāpur...	157-162
Winning factories...	150
Gods worshipped in Berār...	171
Goddess Bimla, temple of...	177
Gomākh Sūmān, an extraordinary character...	187, 188
Gonds, divisions and subdivisions of...	204
Of Melghāt...	222
Former treatment of...	188
Mode of wife-capturing...	216
Language, peculiar...	189, 216
Habits and customs...	103, 107
Rājās, tenures of...	185
Gotta...	128
Garimā Bāsh, Rājā, Subadar of Berār...	48
Grain, how stored...	100
Grunt, nature by...	52, 54, 55
Guns...	55
Notes on, by Mr. G. M. Scrutell...	194
Gūrd, ceremony of taking a...	193
Gūrd Gocind...	123
Death of, on the Godāvary...	128
Harvesting...	68
Harkers of Berār, account of...	200
Division of, into 12 tribes...	201
Expedition arrangements...	201
Burn and bury...	201
Marriages...	201
Fought the Nizam's troops in 1819...	201
Hampson, Brigadier, Aya Sūhā captured by...	132
Head-quarters of—	
Districts...	144, 154, 163, 165, 176, 179
Districts...	146, 147, 150, 154, 158, 159, 164, 162, 163, 170, 171, 175, 178, 179, 180
Sub-districts...	132, 178
Honūr Panthā Temples...	132, 178
Hereditary Officials...	29
Hills...	7, 12, 47
Hindū Sects:—	
Their origin and growth...	181, 190
Gods...	191, 193
Holidays...	218
Intermarriages...	187
History of Berār...	111, 137
The Assigned Districts...	136
Hinarkher...	130



Holi festival described	297
Holidays	278
Honey	52
Horses	78, 79, 81, 83
Hoshang Sháh of Málwa	114
Husbandry, mode of	61, 64, 84
Humam Khán	146
Ji Raja (a Jain), history of	141
Founder of Ellahpúr	144
Death of, in battle	144
Imad Sháhí dynasty	116
Princes	116
Imad Sháh confined in Narula by Tufál Khán	116
Imad-ul-Mulk, governor of Khandish and Berár, defeated and slain	115
(Daryá Khán) placed in charge of Gául Division	115
Founds the Imad Sháhí dynasty	116
Implements used in husbandry	83
Imports	229
Indigo	54
Inventary, Honorable J. D., on revenue management	95
Ismail Khán, Subadar of Ellahpúr in 1775	128
Family of	148, 149
Jádán family	161, 119, 120, 166, 173
Rajás of Smákhér, pure Rajpúts	163
Jágr, meaning of the term	103
Origins of	101
Villages, why most prosperous	102
Jai Sing, Rájá	130, 163
Jáit	279
Jalgaon	163
Jains, divisions of	231
Worship of	193
Temples	119
Jamál Khán Melávi	117
Jaogál Náik, a Banjára	126
Jánají Bhonsla, war with, in 1769	129
Death of, in 1772	123
Jarí canton, definition of	220
Jarur	120
Jalál Khán, a revenue collector	161, 162
Jeswant Rao Holkar	128
Jhjá Anant	144
Jhánasim, Captain H., claims of highland chiefs, by	196
Major J., description of land tenure by	93
Judicial statistics	280
Kabhyapantihá	190
Kaikhén	165
Kahm	158, 179
Kaiburga	111
Kahar	111



Land Tenures by cultivating occupancy, classified	97
On the joint stock principle	98
On the <i>Batāi</i> system	98
By office	99
By <i>grant</i>	100
Nature of	100
Acquiring an hereditary character	101
Withdrawn with cessation of service	101
Always weak	101
Conditional and unconditional	101, 102
Personal	104
Under <i>Metkārī</i> system	104
Maintained for watch and ward	104
In <i>Wān</i> District	106
Exceptional, granted for maintenance or endowments of temples	107
<i>Pālampūt</i>	107
<i>Maktas</i>	107
In the <i>Buldān</i> District	107
<i>A'ug baiki</i>	107
Occupancy terminable	108
By <i>Ishtidār</i>	108
<i>Kurūdār</i>	109
<i>Pot-bānīdār</i>	108
Landed divisions, administrative	249
Measurements of	257
Land, produce of	254
Assessment rates in <i>Wān</i> District	106
Occupants, effect of the Assignment on	97
Tenant and his co-occupants, local names of	107
Registered occupants of land, table showing	108, 109
Revenue for 1869-70 contrasted	253
Language in the southern part of <i>Wān</i>	220
of <i>Berār</i> generally	224, 225
Lāts	216
Limestone	27
Lāngsyets, a numerous sect in <i>Berār</i>	123
Adore god <i>Shira</i>	123
Louār Town	170
Lake, Products, analysis of	25, 25
Description of	19, 24, 169
Place of religious resort	20
Mackenzie, Captain K. J. L., notes on <i>Louār</i> lake by	202
Mādhō Rāo Peshwa, death of, in 1796	119
Māhā Sakhā, a famous saint	192
Māhādājī Sakhā	173
Māhādeo, god, reputation of	208
Māhāl	245
Mahipat Rām Rāja married <i>Berār</i> in 1864	128
Assassination of	128
Mahisols, a buffalo-god	190
Mahomed Shāh Dāhmani	114
of <i>Māhān</i> invades the <i>Dākhān</i>	115

Mahmud Toghtāk, Emperor of Delhi, his reforms	113
Appoints a Viceroy of the Dekkan, and divides it into 4 provinces	113
Management of	113
Persues the Orizab rebels into Sind	113
Death of	113
Mahomed Khān, Talukdar	168
Mahomedans	182, 183, 194, 212
Proportion of, to population	182
Period	112
Descent of	183
Dharm, descended from Bāgīras	200
Their rites and ceremonies	200
Dusmūkh, brief note concerning	212
Dakhan plundered by	113
Māhur, situation of	111
Mālik Amhar recovers a great part of the country from the Mughals	120
System of revenues	90
Malcolmson, Dr. J. G., analysis of the Lemlé Isker waters by	23
Mālkāpur sacked by Hindis in 1849	131
Description of town of	171, 172
Mumukh, description of	29
Mūnkhān, brief account of	152, 209
Institution said to have been founded by a Brahman	186
Benefactors of the whole pantheon except Krishna	193
Divided into two classes	208
Certain peculiar laws and customs mentioned	208
Origin of	209
Monastery at Rāthpūr	152
Mānār	179
Māngjra	139, 141
Water-spring at	142
Mān-pān defined	207
Māntri Kalāshwar	129
Manufactures	225, 226, 227, 230
Mahomedan establishments	182
Māmlar	172
Māngrāl, Pir	178
Mārāthas, expulsion of	121
Invasion by	121
Predominance of	122
Administration of	127
Marī Māzā, god supposed to regulate the spread of cholera	190
Markets	160, 179
Māruti, god, popularity of	208
Marriage, conditions of	186, 187, 188
Privileges	211
Māmul, weight of	224
McKimmon, Captain, death of, in 1859	132
McMaster, Lieut.-Colonel, notes by	57, 60
Memores	203, 204, 206
Mehlar and other districts ceded to the Peshwa in 1760	123



# INDEX.

xv

Mohkue town	170
Medicines, Forest	153
Melghat	
General description of	3
Position and boundary of	4
Area of	8
Mountains and geological formation	15
Forests	28
Rivers	31
Climate	42
Uncultivated produce	62
Wild animals and birds	61
Cultivated produce and mode of husbandry	77
Remarkable places in	140
Population	202, 203
Trade	213
Manufactures	217
Communications	210
Towns and villages in	202
Detail of hill tribes in	203, 204
Trades and professions in	204
Meteoric, See C.	132
Meteorological Register	
At Chikabla	44, 141
Buldhara	60
Aloha	41, 46
Wan	51
Methari claims	166
Military troops in Berar	274
Minerals	
Mineralogy of the Province	21
Salt wells, description of	22
Revenue yielded to Government in former years	22
Lake of Lankar	12, 23, 24
Iron ore	23
Coal	
In Wan District only	25
Position of beds	25
Quantity of	26
Quality of	26
State in Wan District	27
Sandstone	27
Limestone	27
Silex and chert	27
Oolite and chert	27
Mogul Rāy, a rebel, in 1841	131, 132
Mughal period	130
Mogis, description of	66
Mohkue Chaud, the fiscal Saugraho of Berar	255
Mohkue	127
Mohkue Singh, Thakdar	92

Mokabs Gûrûs, spiritual guides ...	194
Morâd, Prince ...	120
Builds Sâhibpûr ...	120
Death of, in 1559 ...	120
Morâd ...	151
Morna river ...	36
Mountains:—	
Gâwîlgarh range ...	7
Why called Gâwîlgarh ...	7
Principal elevations of ...	7
Extent, general shape, and geological formation of ...	7
Sâtpûra, interpretation of the word ...	7
Elichpâr District ...	15
Amroht District ...	16
Akola District ...	16, 17
Baldâra District ...	19, 20
Bâra District ...	20
Wân District ...	20, 21
Mubârak Ghîsl crushes the Hindû insurrection and slays alive the last Hindû prince of Deogarh ...	113
Mahârâj Klein ...	168
Mudâjî Bhonsla killed in battle in 1773 ...	123
Mûn river ...	36
Murâd, Prince ...	120
Murtâsâpûr ...	158
Naghats briefly noticed ...	216
Nakayârâ ...	103
Nakshatras ...	74
Nâmdâr Khân, Nawâb of Elichpâr ...	146
Nâmlûra ...	124, 173
Nâgkôshîs ...	194
Narâdhâ first given to Mudâjî Bhonsla ...	123
Covered cisterns of ...	112
Narsingh Bâra at Akot ...	192
Narsingh Rayâ, insurrector of, to Firozshâh at Elichpâr ...	114
Killed by Hoshang Shâh ...	114
Nâsar-ud-dîn ...	167
Nelâdh ...	186, 204, 225
Ner ...	180
Nicholetta, Mr., description of fish &c. by ...	62
Nizâm Ali Khân, Governor of Berâr, plunders Akola in 1759 ...	122, 123
Nizâm-ul-Mulk murders Khwâja Jehân Turk ...	110
Nizâm's Sovereignty ...	128
Independence ...	122
Administration ...	91, 94, 257
Nûr Juhân, the mistress of Juhângîr ...	121
Occupancy tax ...	10, 104
Odhera ...	27
Oldham, Dr. geological sketch by ...	19

Oldham, Dr., Note on Berâr coal by ... ..	20
Opium, how cultivated and gathered ... ..	69, 22
Ore, iron ... ..	21
Ouslow, Brigadier, death of, in 1849 ... ..	122
Outcomes ... ..	161
Phyaughât or lowland country, description of ... ..	1
Paingangs river ... ..	38
Palace in Ellichpur City ... ..	147
Cost of ... ..	147
Palas (dye) ... ..	53
Palas Sâli, a saint ... ..	168
Palmer & Co., Messrs. ... ..	132
Pân, or betel-leaf, cultivation ... ..	73
Panchgôn ... ..	126
Pandarkuwa ... ..	160
Paratwâra ... ..	151
Parganâ, the ... ..	245
Parganâs grouped into Sirkârs by Akbar ... ..	245
Now obsolete ... ..	246
Parla, caste of ... ..	211
Passaj Rhonda crabs Chandi in Berâr ... ..	122
Pâis, brief note concerning ... ..	213
Pât marriages ... ..	186
Pâtch, castes of ... ..	207
State of ... ..	203
Duties of ... ..	206
Tenure by office, perquisites, privileges, &c. ... ..	99, 160
Pathri taken by Ahmadnagar king ... ..	116
Pathulî, mud first at ... ..	125
Pâtûr ... ..	124, 128, 164
Burnt by freebooters in 1812 ... ..	129
Patwâra, duties of ... ..	207
Pearson, Major, description of Berâr forests by ... ..	39
Period of Independence (Berâr) ... ..	111
Double Government ... ..	122
Personal grants ... ..	104
Postang & Co., Messrs., first direct export of Berâr cotton in 1825-26 ... ..	163, 226
Their Berâr assignments ... ..	133
Their reputation among the Berâr agriculturists ... ..	135
Poupalgôn Râja ... ..	174
Pindâri incursions in Berâr in 1816 ... ..	125, 174
Pingar ... ..	159, 164
Pjod (dye) ... ..	54
Pirâji Powâr, battle fought by ... ..	178
Pir Masud Aali Anbia, a saint ... ..	159
Plantations, teak ... ..	31
Ploughing, how often repeated ... ..	66
Frequent, said to exhaust land ... ..	67
Cost of, per acre ... ..	307
Pola festival, described ... ..	275, 276
Police, strength and distribution of ... ..	

Population of Berâr	3, 189
Classification of	181, 182
Total of Amrohi District	210
Table showing classification of, in Akola District	212
Number of, to a square mile in Akola District	213
Classification of, in Buldana District	221
Subdivisional roster briefly noticed	215, 216
Of Elchpur District	217
Of Wán district	219
Of Malghát	4, 202
Of Elchpur	3, 217
Amrohi	4, 203
Akola	6, 212
Buldina	6, 215
Báim	218
Wán	219
Proportion of, to area	180
Pratâp Rao, Berâr plundered by	181
Pre-Mahomedan period	111
Present state of the country	136
Presses, cotton	228
Number of at Khámgaon	230, 231
Amrohi	228
Prisoners in jails	279
Produce cultivated	64
Agricultural list of principal kinds of	75
Per high of area	253, 254
Extent of land under each kind	253, 254
Proportion of sexes among adults and infants	181
Purna river	35
Public buildings	151, 156, 162, 162 to 163
Pupils in Government schools	132, 133
Puran Mal, tuncney of, in Berâr	132, 133
Pôs river	37
Pýmal	178
Quarts	21
Rabi sowings, commencement of	74
Harvest	75
Crops, description of	80
Races, local distribution of	221
Raghaji Bhonsla, founder of his family's independence	132
Conquests of	133
Residence of	179
Rai Dáim	194
Railway in Berâr, length of	239
Number of Stations	239
Branch line to Khámgaon	239
Amrohi	239
Rainfall—	
For the Province of Berâr	40
At Akola, in 1909	41



[illegible]

Roads, first class ... ..	237
Country ... ..	241
Rohankhera, situation and description of ... ..	115
Battle at ... ..	115, 117
Rotation of crops ... ..	83
Rules of intermarriage ... ..	187
Rupes, exchange value of ... ..	284
Russell, Sir H., Resident at Haiderabad, concerning Berar ... ..	130
Sabaji Rhonsa ... ..	190
and Mudaji Rhonsas, fight between ... ..	193
Sadās or saints, worshipped in Berar ... ..	191, 192
Sakhansul, an able tākshār ... ..	167
Saldhat Khān, Sahasār of Ellichpur ... ..	128
Mentioned by General Wellesley in the War of 1803 ... ..	128
Am his Jāgir ... ..	128
Saldhat ... ..	133
Salt wells ... ..	21, 22
Duties on ... ..	263
Sar, stone, the only produce sown here least ... ..	67
Sanyas ... ..	213
Sar Damskhil levied by the Marathas ... ..	122, 127
Sarkars and their assessments, list of ... ..	249
Sātpura ... ..	7
Sātpura Rājās, descended from Gondas or Korkū ... ..	183
Sarwai, a goddess who cures children ... ..	190
Sand, tuberos ... ..	27
Savars, Major, payments to highland chiefs, notes by ... ..	165
Schools in Berar ... ..	274
Seasons of agricultural year ... ..	73, 82
Seet, a new, starting into life ... ..	215
Sevārijam ... ..	103
Service tentures ... ..	102, 103
Siragum ... ..	153
Shagon ... ..	164
Shadi Khān and Nerb Khān, Pathān reminders ... ..	146
Shāh Dural, a shrine of great repute ... ..	151, 169
Shahdār river ... ..	36
Shāhpūr ... ..	139
Shāh Bahimān Ghāzi, a celebrated warrior ... ..	144
Shamsa Khān viceroy in 1638 ... ..	121
Shaharkhola, victory at ... ..	122
Shāhpūr, built by Prince Mośād ... ..	123
Shogum ... ..	164
Sheik Dallā, a brigand, assassination of, in 1829 ... ..	129, 130
Shells, petrified ... ..	21
Shiva, god, universally honoured ... ..	190
Shrines ... ..	151, 164
Sikandar Jah, Nāim of Haiderabad in 1822 ... ..	130
Death of, in 1829 ... ..	130
Sindkhar ... ..	129, 174

Suregam ... ..	123
Surpur ... ..	112, 139, 178
State... ..	97
Smith, General, pursues the Peshwa in 1618 ... ..	129
Scapstone ... ..	27
Social divisions ... ..	186
Soil ... ..	12, 16, 17, 18, 253
Stevenson, Colonel, meets General Wellesley at Asudra in 1803 ... ..	125
Stretton, Mr. G. M., note of Herât Forests by ... ..	35
Sudras, divisions of ... ..	182, 184
Sugarcane, cultivation of ... ..	73, 83
Sutherland, Brigadier ... ..	192
System of Maratha revenue collection ... ..	137
Table showing land assessment and revenue collection in the years 1600 and 1720 ... ..	216, 247
Showing the land revenue of certain parganas during the years 1600, 1700, and 1853... ..	249
Showing the condition of certain villages during the years 1707, 1853, and 1869... ..	251
Showing the number of cultivated and waste villages of certain parganas from 1741 to 1859 ... ..	251
Showing cultivation and assessment from 1853-54 to 1868-69... ..	259
Contrasting the assessments on land under cultivation at different periods ... ..	260, 261
Contrasting the revenue receipts at different periods ... ..	263
Showing the total area of land, in acres, in Berâr in 1869-70 ... ..	264
Showing the spread of cultivation in Berâr in 1869-70 ... ..	265
Showing the extent of each description of cultivable land in Berâr in 1869-70... ..	266
Showing the principal products cultivated in Berâr in 1869-70 ... ..	268, 269
Showing the average rates of rent per acre for 1869-70 ... ..	267
Showing the price of produce... ..	270, 271
Showing the price of labour in Berâr in 1869-70... ..	272
Of registered occupants ... ..	108, 109
Of climatic and of vital statistics ... ..	40, 51
Talegam ... ..	139
Tânkâ, number and names of ... ..	246
Tânkâdar, signification of ... ..	245
Tânkâwa, or standard rent-roll, how made up ... ..	246, 257
Assessment of Subah Berâr in Akbar's time... ..	247
Tapti ... ..	34
Tâtia Topi in the Sâtpura hills in 1858 ... ..	156
Taylor, Captain Meadows, description of tenure of land by ... ..	100
Teak ... ..	141, 142, 156, 159, 164, 174, 176
Temples ... ..	136
Temple, Sir R., description of the condition of Berâr in 1857... ..	90
Tenure by occupancy ... ..	99
Office ... ..	102
Grant ... ..	103, 104
Contract ... ..	134
Territorial changes ... ..	54
Tea-dye ... ..	52
Town-wood ... ..	73
Threshing ... ..	62
Threshing-floor, description of ... ..	

Tifan, an implement for sowing ... ..	67
Towns, principal ... ..	138, 190
and villages in Akola District, number of ... ..	212
Tombs of saints or martyrs ... ..	159
of Dālla Rahīmā's Dargā ... ..	167
of Nandā and others ... ..	147, 148, 159
Thermometrical Observations :—	
At Ellichpūr, 20 years ago ... ..	42
Simultaneously taken at Chikhaldā and Ellichpūr ... ..	43
At Akola ... ..	46
Buldāna ... ..	50
Bānā ... ..	50
Wān ... ..	51
Theruent, M. de, description of parts of Berār by, in 1667 ... ..	157
Timber, chief kinds of ... ..	28, 29, 30, 31, 52
Todar Mal, revenue assessment reorganised by, and Pāshī era introduced ... ..	121
Trade ... ..	225, 230, 231, 235, 236
Treaty of 1822, settling the frontier of Berār ... ..	150
1853, Assignment of Berār (Pāyungāt and Bālgāhāt) ... ..	134
1860, fresh Assignment of Assigned Districts ... ..	134
Signed by Raghōji Bhonslā at Dergānā in 1803 ... ..	125
Trees and plants held in honour ... ..	30, 31, 187, 189
Tufāl Khān confines Imād Shāh, and usurps the government ... ..	116
Udgir, Nizām defeated at, in 1769 ... ..	122
Umarkhā Pargana given to the wife of Bālpī Bāpī Rāo Peshwā as pin-money ... ..	123
Ceded to Peshwā in 1795 ... ..	123
Town ... ..	177
Umārdā ... ..	159
Uncultivated produce :—	
Of Melghāt ... ..	52
Ellichpūr ... ..	53
Akola ... ..	53
Buldāna ... ..	54
Bānā ... ..	55
Wān ... ..	55
Notes on, by Mr. G. M. Stettell ... ..	55
By Dr. Ralfe ... ..	52
Honey ... ..	52
Bees' was ... ..	52
Lār ... ..	55
Uprā ... ..	151
Valdarbhā ... ..	111
Vādhā ... ..	182
Vāxyas, definition of ... ..	183
Number of, in Amrōti District ... ..	211
Village service grants ... ..	103
System in Amrōti District ... ..	206
Terms applied to ... ..	206
Expenses, how paid ... ..	203
Vichun, god ... ..	190
Vichunā ... ..	182



Voyney, Dr., description of Gwêlgarh range of hills by	7
Volcano, Lonar Lake may be a	15, 23
Wagden, a pool	199
Wages for cutting different kinds of produce	68, 69
Wahas or signs, their names and some of their results	74
Wahhar, description of	60
Warungal, Kingdom of	111
Wên river	36
Water-storage	38
Water-springs	142, 153
Wax, bees'	52
Weeding, how often repeated	67
Wellesley, General, victory at Assaye	124
Pursuit of Rhondia across Berâr	124, 125
Fight at Argam	125
Takes Gwêlgarh	125, 126
Describes state of the Dakhoo	129
Prediction as to revenue	150
Weights	233, 254, 506
West Berâr Division	246
Widow marriages	180
Wives, capture of, from other tribes	188
Woodlands	28, 32
Worships, similarity of, a bar to cannibism	187
Wua town	179
visited by Raghuji Bhonsla	136
District :—	
General description of	6
Position of	8
Boundaries of	7
Area of	7
Hills and geology	29
Forests	30
Rivers	30
Climate	51
Uncultivated produce	54
Wild animals and birds	63
Cultivated produce, mode of husbandry, &c.	83
Land tenure	106
Principal towns and remarkable places	179
Population	219
Trade	236
Manufactures	238
Communications	245
Wynn, Mr. A. R., geological sketch by	110
Yeh, Hông Paoth temple at	103, 245
Zemindar, significance of	74
Zulân, signs of	121
Zulâhkar Khân, one of Anangrah's best captains	121
Expulsion of Marâthas from Berâr by	121

Gaz — Vidarbha  
Bombay — Gaz  
Gaz — Bombay

7. 1  
A 353

*"A book that is shut is but a block"*

CENTRAL ARCHAEOLOGICAL LIBRARY

GOVT. OF INDIA  
Department of Archaeology  
NEW DELHI.

Please help us to keep the book  
clean and moving.

C. 2. 148. 11. DELHI.